THE STRONGEST SYSTEM

BOOK 04

Xinfeng

EPUB CREATION BY LISA HAYES

The Strongest System

(最强的系统)

by

Xinfeng

(新丰)

Synopsis

There is a type of person, his entire life is a legend.

There is a type of person, awesomeness overflows from his brows.

There is a type of person, his name is Lin Fan.

Everybody: “Lin Fan, I want your babies.”

A domineering life of swag and awesomeness, needs no explanation.

Copyright by Lisa Hayes

All rights reserved.

English Translation by Kaos @ Qidian International

Translation Edits by AntiGod @ Qidian International

ePub conversion by Lisa Hayes @ Hasseno Blog

This is a free eBook. You are free to give it away (in unmodified form) to whomever you wish.

No part of this eBook may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or by any information storage and retrieval system, without written permission from the author.

This book is a work of fiction. Names, characters, places, and incidents either are products of the author's imagination or are used fictitiously. Any resemblance to actual persons, living or dead, events, or locales is entirely coincidental.

Chapter 301: We...Won!

"Did you guys...see that?!? Junior Master Lin is simply too strong!" A disciple shouted exclaimed out excitedly.

"I saw it! I saw it!" Some of the other disciples in could only stare wide-eyed at this, speechless.

"Power be to Junior Master Lin...!"

"Long life to Junior Master Lin...!"

To these disciples who had barely grazed through death's door, Lin Fan's blazing punch had completely given them hope for life once more.

Zhang Ergou and the others were equally stumped as well. Since when did their Master turn THIS strong?!? Blowing off the head of a greater celestial full cultivation being with just a single punch?!? That was bloody terrifying!

"Since when did this lad turn this overpowered...?" Senior Elder Wuya mumbled in disbelief. Grandmaster Yan looked at Lin Fan with equally shocked eyes. He could feel the horror of that single punch. If he himself was in the position of that man, he might end up in the same state.

Towards that, Grandmaster Yan felt a little dampened. If only Lin Fan had returned earlier...

Hais.

But Yan Hongyu shook his head right after. How were there so many things in this world which could go the way they willed it to?

‘Ding…congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation being.’

‘Ding…experience points +800,000,000.’

…

Tossing the corpse in his storage sack, Lin Fan then looked up once more.

Han Yongyi was frowning right now. That had not gone the way he had expected it to. Behind him, the other Senior Elders shuddered momentarily as well. They could feel the horror seeping within them. Even though that punch looked to be extremely normal, they could sense an unstoppable force that was surging through it.

Lin Fan could see through Han Yongyi right now. That black mist that was coiling around his body resembled what happened to Liang Yichu. He was taken over by something. But Lin Fan could not make out what it was.

But none of these mattered to Lin Fan. After all, all of them must die.

"Not bad, lad, not bad..." Han Yongyi gave off a cold laugh without a single bit of fear. However, just as he did that, something shocking happened.

"I don't wish to waste my time talking anymore. All of you can go and die." Lin Fan glared at Han Yongyi coldly before throwing out a punch.

Suddenly, a massive amount of energy erupted from Lin Fan's body. The energy from his right arm collided non-stop with the void around it. Small explosions occurred around Lin Fan's right arm as he passed through the sky. Those black sutras gave off a gleaming bright light.

"Go and die...!" Lin Fan roared in anger. His single fist was enough to destroy the Heavens as he caused the void around him to rip apart destructively.

Feeling this massive energy surging towards them, the Senior Elders behind Han Yongyi's back were turning pale as well.

"Insolent...!" Han Yongyi yelled out in anger as well. All the dark energy he had taken within his body was now being released as he was covered in denser and denser black mist. This aura was frightening to behold.

Lin Fan’s fist approached. That overpowering fist shone brightly, bathed in a golden light. This was a fist that was infused with both True Energy and the power of the energy grid lines, strong enough to wreck the entire Heavens.

Roaring in anger, Han Yongyi used both of his hands to defend against the punch. However, he realized in horror that he could not block it entirely.

BOOM!

That mighty fist was unstoppable, holding onto Han Yongyi within it in an instant.

"Argh...!"

A tragic cry rang out from the chaotic skies.

All the Glory Sect disciples looked up into the skies, wondering what was happening within that mess.

Grandmaster Yan and the others were also looking at the sky in equal shock. They could feel the immense amount of energy within that single punch, causing their hearts to be thumping right now.

Lin Fan stood there looking coldly. He could not help but raise his evaluation of Han Yongyi.

To think that he could still survive that single punch.

"Argh...impossible...!" Han Yongyi's voice permeated through the skies. As the bright light started clearing, all the disciples looking up at the skies could not help but gasp.

Like the incarnation of a demon lord, that mighty Han Yongyi had lost half of his body with that single blow. Fresh blood was spraying down from the sky, and the scene was extremely gory to behold.

Lin Fan frowned. Seemed like he had to take note of his limits from now on. If he were to blow the other half of the body apart as well, then he would have nothing to smelt out of it anymore.

Yan Hongyu and the others were just stumped beyond words right now. To think that Lin Fan would grow to such a level...!

"Ah...! Junior Master Lin is too strong!"

"Junior Master Lin, kill him!"

'Glory be to Junior Master Lin...!"

"Thank goodness Junior Master Lin is around, or we'd be dead right now!"

While cheering, all the Glory Sect disciples could not help but

feel relieved as well. This was too close for comfort! Too close!

"Grandmaster...!" The numerous Senior Elders of the Jiuxiao Sect looked in horror as the blood in the faces was draining rapidly. To think that the invincible Grandmaster they revered would have half of his body blown off with a single strike! How was that possible?!?

They wanted to run, but something horrifying happened in that instant.

Leaping from where he was, Lin Fan appeared right before them.

"Hmph, since you guys came, all of you shall stay here then."

Piak!

With a single slap, a Senior Elder of Jiuxiao Sect cried out in agony before dropping down from the skies heavily.

'Ding...congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation being.'

'Ding...experience points +800,000,000.'

'Ding...congratulations on leveling up.'

‘Lesser celestial middle level. (10,000,000/3,000,000,000).’

...

"Wow! Look at Junior Master Lin! He killed that person with a single palm slap!"

"Junior Master Lin is too domineering!"

"Ha! Kill off Glory Sect? Do you guys have what it takes with Junior Master Lin around?!?"

Looking at the bodies dropping down from the skies one by one, the Glory Sect disciples were exhilarated beyond words. They felt like their hearts could explode from this excitement right now.

"To think that Junior Master Lin would be strong to this extent!" Zong Hentian stared dumbfoundedly at the bodies dropping down from the skies one by one. He had entered a petrified state of shock as well.

Lu Yan gripped his fist tightly. He had wanted to prove to this man that it was his mistake for not selecting him in the past. However, looking at what was happening right now, he had realized that it was all wishful thinking on his own part. How laughable his earlier thoughts seemed right now.

All the Jialan Peak disciples were filled with emotion right now. On the one hand, they were extremely heartbroken that their Peak

master had died. But on the other hand, they were extremely riled up watching these people who had caused the death of their master fall one by one.

"Don’t kill me...!" One of the Senior Elders of Jiuxiao Sect was shivering from head to toe, looking at the sight of this person that was even more like a death god than a death god itself.

"Hmph. To think that you’re a greater celestial being. Even your sect’s disciples had more guts. You ought to die!" Lin Fan replied in disdain.

Piak!

Yet another slap and the Jiuxiao Sect’s Senior Elder swung down towards the ground like a kite broken off from its thread.

‘Ding...congratulations on leveling up.’

‘Lesser celestial upper level. (100,000,000/4,000,000,000).’

After killing off all the Senior Elders, Lin Fan turned around and looked straight at Han Yongyi.

"You’re the only one left now. I’ve got to see just how much capability you’ve got now to destroy MY Glory Sect." Lin Fan hollered in anger. That overbearing presence of Lin Fan repressed Han Yongyi’s heart with immense pressure.

"Grandmaster...!" Just then, Xinfeng ran over from the distance. Looking at that figure in the skies, he did not know what to feel as well.

"HAHA! You wanna kill me? Not so easy...! I shall have the entire Glory Sect accompany me in my burial today!" Screaming in rage, a black mist surged up into the skies as a sinister aura let loose from his body.

"He wants to self-destruct!" Looking at what was happening, Senior Elder Wuya exclaimed out in shock.

"HAHA...! Don't think that you can win! Everyone in the Xuanhuang World must die...!" Han Yongyi continued with his maddened cries. He had reached the epitome of his aura, ready to explode at any moment.

"Hmph. Dumbf*ck...!" Lin Fan snorted coldly before flashing over to Han Yongyi's side.

"You...!" Han Yongyi glared at Lin Fan with unbelievable hatred.

"Go and self-destruct on your own." Lin Fan touched Han Yongyi's half body and continued shouting.

"Get the f*ck into my Heaven and Earth Smelt!"

And just like that, Han Yongyi's body disappeared miraculously from the skies without a single trace left. Standing from the skies, Lin Fan looked down at the entire Glory Sect and opened his arms wide.

"We...won...!"

One by one, these words spread through the ears of the Glory Sect disciples. Everyone followed with a cheer.

"WE WON...!!!"

The disciples were hugging one another and crying out emotionally. They had thought that they would die right then and there. To think that Junior Master Lin would appear and turn the tides.

...

Chapter 302: Momentary Peace Before The Great Calamity

‘Ding…congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation being.’

‘Ding…experience points +1,500,000,000’

‘Ding…congratulations on smelting 16 energy grid line chains.’

Lin Fan did not expect that Han Yongyi’s energy grid line chains had reached an astonishing number of 16. No wonder Glory Sect nearly fell to this man. With his sneak attack on Grandmaster Yan, he just single-handedly held down the entire Glory Sect right after.

Lin Fan looked around at the fellow disciples. Some of them were agitated while others sorrowed. Lin Fan let out a sigh as well. Even though he still made it in time, there were still casualties of war who could not be saved.

"Master…!" Looking at Lin Fan, Zhang Ergou cried emotionally.

Lin Fan nodded his head before reaching down to fondle Cai Zhiqiao’s little head as well.

"Master, please hurry and save the junior brothers!" Zhang Ergou carried on hurriedly.

Lin Fan came before Tian Yu and Feng Bujue and checked out their wounds. While deadly, at least they still had a single breath left within them.

Now that the lifeforce of the Mythical Parasol Tree had been used once by him, he couldn’t use it as abundantly as he’d like to right now. But to bring some of it out into cultivating some pills should be possible.

Opening his palm, medicinal herbs started to float onto his palm.

‘Pills Through Thought.’

One by one, the medicinal herbs danced within the flame on his palm. After that, a large number of pills flew out from it. Taking two of them out, he fed them to Tian Yu and Feng Bujue. The effect was good indeed, as the two disciples took a turn for the better gradually.

The Mythical Parasol Tree was a godly object indeed.

"Ergou, hurry and take this pill over for Mie Qiongqi." Lin Fan ordered.

"Yes!" Zhang Ergou nodded.

"Master, please save Whitey and Sister Gong!" Zhiqiao cried out.

Lin Fan looked at the Snow Lion in Cai Zhiqiao's embrace. It was injured pretty badly, but it was fine because beasts had a strong lifeforce to begin with. Additionally, the bloodline of the Snow Lion was starting to show signs of it returning to its ancient roots, increasing the lifeforce even further. Lin Fan then placed a pill within its mouth, allowing the cub to slowly recover.

"Sister Gong?" Upon hearing this, Lin Fan was puzzled for a moment, wondering just who this Sister Gong was. But looking at the person laying in a pool of blood, Lin Fan took a second take.

Why was this person so familiar looking?

That was right! It was that fella from the Mo City!

But how did this person end up in the Glory Sect? Furthermore, how was she so chummy with Zhiqiao right now?

Lin Fan's brain was tinkering nonstop. Could it be that this person had smuggled into Glory Sect based on his identity and some made up story to make use of the sect for her own profits?

Thinking this, he contemplated whether or not to save her. Perhaps he should just lie to Zhiqiao. After all, a momentary pain was better than keeping a wolf in their own midst.

"Master, please hurry up and save Sister Gong! I'm only okay because she pushed me away!" Looking at Whitey beginning to recover, Cai Zhiqiao's mood improved slightly. However, she was

still extremely sad over Sister Gong's state.

Lin Fan nodded his head and fondled Cai Zhiqiao's head. Forget it, he would save her first before asking her to leave the sect.

He looked down at Gong Bingye's peerlessly beautiful face. She was pale as a sheet right now. That petite body of hers was filled with a hole that pierced through her body entirely. In fact, he could even see her internal organs moving.

'Seems like you've got pretty good luck indeed for the wound to have missed your vital organs.' Lin Fan could not help but praise her good luck. It was just that close a shave.

After placing a pill in her mouth, Cai Zhiqiao stayed by her side to keep guard over her.

Lin Fan then came over to Grandmaster Yan and the other Senior Elders to hand them the pills.

"This will help your wounds recover faster."

Receiving the pill, Grandmaster Yan shook his head gently, "Hais, it's no use. Our wounds are too..."

Before he could even continue, he was astonished. To think that the lifeforce of this pill would be so strong! That was entirely unthinkable!

This could put up a strong fight with those godly pills that were made just for recovery of injuries!

But Lin Fan had barely put in any effort into making these! How could he have produced such miraculous pills within such a short period of time?

Could it be that the herbs he used were valuable beyond measures? But that was not the case either. They had seen the herbs he used; they were all ordinary. Even the most precious amongst them was a mere Linghua Plant.

Unable to understand at all, all of them swallowed the pills eventually. As the lifeforce spread out within their bodies, their injuries began to heal gradually.

"Just what sort of adventures have you been up to outside all this while, lad! Goodness, haven't you grown way too fast?" Senior Elder Wuya's pale face began to flush back with redness. Towards Lin Fan's strength right now, he was just beyond surprised.

To think that he had saved Lin Fan from his grave injuries obtained in Cangling Continent... And that was just half a year ago.

In just a mere 6 months, he had grown to this terrifying state?

"Hais, so what if I've grown stronger? I've still caused the sect to sustain some considerable losses." Lin Fan said regrettably.

"Hais, junior sister..." Thinking back of their junior sister of Jialan Peak's death, all of them shook their heads in pain.

"What happened?" Lin Fan asked.

Wuya shook his head and related the news of Jialan Peak's Senior Elder's death to Lin Fan. After hearing it, Lin Fan was silent as well as he looked over at the Jialan Peak disciples.

Mu Bingyan's dazed expression was especially heart wrenching.

Lin Fan walked towards the direction of the Jialan Peak disciples. Some of the female disciples who caught sight of Lin Fan greeted him as Junior Master courteously.

Lin Fan nodded his head to each greeting in acknowledgment before he finally came to Mu Bingyan.

"My condolences. Jialan Peak will depend on you from now on." Lin Fan did not know what else he could say, but he could empathize with this same pain of losing a dear one.

"Yes, thank you Junior Master." Mu Bingyan nodded her head. Lin Fan could tell that there were still tears waiting to flow out from her eyes. But as the Peak Master of Jialan Peak right now, she knew that she had to be strong for the others.

"If there's anything you require in the future, feel free to look for me at Nameless Peak." This was all that Lin Fan could say. As for the path in the future, it all depended on Mu Bingyan herself.

But Lin Fan knew that this event would cause changes within Glory Sect from top down. This would serve as motivation for every single disciple in the sect to work and push themselves even harder.

In the face of absolute power, all of them now knew how helpless and minuscule they were.

Lin Fan was no longer concerned with matters like being the strongest person within the sect. The main issue now was to get to the bottom of all these events.

...

For Glory Sect, the events this time around might be a great impact, but to Xinfeng, it was practically a hard knock on his head. It was such a tough knock that he did not even know what the future held anymore.

"Brother Feng." Looking at the dumbfounded Xinfeng standing quietly at one side, Lin Fan did not know what he should say either.

"It's okay, Brother Lin. I understand." Xinfeng nodded his head. He knew that this was Jiuxiao Sect's own tribulation.

"From this day on, Jiuxiao Sect would have to depend on you." Lin Fan knew that after the events this time around, Jiuxiao Sect would most likely fall from their place as a top sect into one of the inferior sects.

This would be an immense blow to any single sect: having all their strongest powerhouses slain overnight.

For the Jiuxiao Sect of today, Xinfeng was most probably the strongest person within right now. But with just that strength of his, it would be tough for anyone to sustain the entire sect.

"I know. No matter what, I would not allow Jiuxiao Sect to perish just like that. I'll stay strong. But all I want to know is why the Grandmaster had turned that way." Xinfeng could not figure out how his respectable Grandmaster had turned as such.

"All I can tell you is that they've been devoured by a sinister dark force. However, I do not know the true source of it as well. But, I will continue my search for the true origins of this matter." Lin Fan replied.

"Yes, Brother Lin. I'll be heading back to the sect then. As long as Jiuxiao Sect does not perish, we will take responsibility for this matter in the future." Xinfeng was feeling slightly heartened. At least his Grandmaster was still the person he had remembered in his heart. He had only turned this way under the influence of a dark being. Otherwise, this would be a terrible blow for Xinfeng's heart.

"Remember to let me know if you need anything." Lin Fan patted Xinfeng's shoulders.

"Yes."

...

After Xinfeng left, Glory Sect entered a state of restructuring as well.

The construction Earth Demons began their hard work. As for the disciples who had died in the war, their bodies were buried as well. All of them had died protecting the sect. As such, their tablets would be placed in the sect's Hall of Glory.

This was the final bit of recognition Glory Sect could accord them.

...

Chapter 303: Totally Envious

Nameless Peak...

Lin Fan and the others were standing still, looking at the scene before them in wonder.

Just what the hell was going on?

Mie Qiongqi's body was floating in midair. An energy grid line chain swam around his body. Entering the void from one side of his body, it reappeared on the other side. Coiling round and round, it went on and on.

"Ergou, what happened?" Lin Fan asked in confusion at the scene before him.

Zhang Ergou shook his head, equally stumped, "Master, I've got no idea too. All I did was feed the pill to Junior Brother! Immediately after that, a violent whirlpool erupted from within him, coiling him up. He has been floating up in midair ever since.'

Zhang Ergou was nearly scared to death as well, thinking that he might have harmed his Junior Brother. Even though Junior Brother Mie may have been cold to most people, Zhang Ergou could tell that that was just how he was on the outside. He was actually really warm on the inside. Just the way he sacrificed himself to rescue their little junior sister was enough for anyone to tell.

This aura was really damn strong...!

Lin Fan frowned. The aura being emitted from Mie Qiongqi was really strong. It was as though a mysterious force was surging through his body.

As for the energy grid line chain, it was slowly wrapping itself onto Mie Qiongqi's body.

Bloody hell, he had just left for a short while. How did this happen in such a short period of time? To think that he was walloped to his last breath moments earlier, and yet now, he was crossing such a huge bottleneck!

"Evidently, Senior Brother Mie is undergoing a breakthrough! But how is he still unconscious right now?" Tian Yu was frowning as well. This was the first time he was seeing such a situation.

But Lin Fan knew that the skill Mie Qiongqi carried was an absurdly overpowered one.

'Unkillable Indestructible.'

Just the name itself was tell-tale of how bullsh*t this skill was. Lin Fan wanted to learn this skill for himself as well. Unfortunately, Mie Qiongqi was the only one who knew how to cultivate it, but he was unable to teach it.

Towards this, Lin Fan was pretty frustrated as well. Seemed like this was a skill that might be dedicated to a single person. But oh well, Mie Qiongqi was a disciple of Saint Devil Sect after all. No matter what, he was Lin Fan's own.

What Saint Devil Sect lacked right now was someone strong to hold the fort.

And Mie Qiongqi was exactly the guy with the potential to do so.

Suddenly, a massive aura erupted from Mie Qiongqi, causing everyone's heart to reverberate. The void around him turned chaotic beyond measure.

"Kill...!"

Mie Qiongqi shouted out fiercely with a domineering force. That single 'kill' word seemed to possess a thousand emotions within it. The faces of Zhang Ergou and the other disciples changed immediately. Within their consciousness, dozens of images began to appear.

Lin Fan coughed gently. Within Mie Qiongqi's 'kill' word was a strong mental aura. Those with a weak cultivation base would find themselves immersed in a series of hallucinations.

In a daze, Zhang Ergou and the others finally sobered up with Lin Fan's thunder like cough rumbling within their consciousness.

"Master, is Junior Brother Mie alright?" Zhang Ergou asked worriedly. Just what were those images in his consciousness just now? He was nearly lost within those hallucinations of the killing aura.

"He's alright, but you guys were nearly not. Alright, let him continue to shout on his own. All of you go and move out to let the Earth Demons repair our place." Lin Fan replied.

"Oh." Nodding their heads, everyone else carried on to get busy, ignoring the floating Mie Qiongqi.

From afternoon till night, Mie Qiongqi continued with his 'Kill... Kill...Kill...!'

Looking at his Junior Brother Mie in midair, Feng Bujue could not help but sigh, "Say, Big Senior Brother, what do you think is wrong with Junior Brother Mie? Why does he keep going on about killing and killing and killing? Do you think he's dreaming about some enemy or foe right now?"

Zhang Ergou blinked his eyes, "Who knows. But Junior Brother Mie is not young anymore. Perhaps this is just that puberty stage thing that Master was talking about?"

"What's puberty?" Feng Bujue asked in confusion. He had no idea what this new term his Master came up with meant.

"How would I know? According to Master, it means that his

hormones are exploding."

"And what're hormones?"

"Go and ask Master yourself. I've got no idea, gosh! Master has asked for me to make a trip over to his place later. Just follow me along then." Zhang Ergou dismissed Feng Bujue away. Gosh, wasn't Junior Brother Feng just annoying? This guy just couldn't stop with his questions.

Late at night, the Earth Demons were burning the midnight oil as well. Judging from the cling clang sounds coming from the bottom of the hill, these guys were trying to make good use of time as well.

Now, the only headache for Lin Fan was this Gong Bingye. Just how did this woman pop up in here? Furthermore, by the looks of it, she seemed to be really chummy with Zhang Ergou and the others!

Bloody hell, just what the hell happened to this place in the months when he was gone?

"Master, I'm here." Zhang Ergou stopped outside his house and whispered gently.

"Yes, get the hell in." Lin Fan shouted.

Even though Zhang Ergou did not know the exact reason why his Master had summoned him, his hunches were pretty accurate

most of the time. It must be the matter about Miss Gong.

Lin Fan did not bother beating around the bush and got straight to the heart of the matter, asking about Gong Bingye's situation around here. Zhang Ergou replied his questions accordingly, reporting to him about the happenings and changes of Nameless Peak for the past few months as well.

By the time Zhang Ergou was done, Lin Fan was feeling pretty exasperated.

Bloody hell! Through history, he had only heard of men kidnapping village women to be their wives. This was the first bloody time that a girl had come knocking on the door herself.

"Erm, Master, actually, Ergou here has something to say. Just that I'm not sure if it's appropriate..." Zhang Ergou stammered here and there. He seemed to have a lot on his mind, but did not know how to voice them out.

"Speak your mind then. Stop being a sissy." Goodness, just a few months in and this Zhang Ergou was acting like a little sissy. Did he change his sex?

"Well... Master, you see... the thing is, our sect is rapidly expanding right now. And you're not getting any younger, you know? Actually what we need right now is a Mistress of the sect. The best is if you could pop out a Young Master within this year as well. I've evaluated her with all the other junior brothers. All of us agree that she's a peerless beauty with a perfect figure as well. In

the words of my home's old folks: A woman with a huge bum can rear many kids..." Before Zhang Ergou could finish his words, he found himself the target of a killing aura locked onto him. In a moment of shock, he found himself booted with a heavy kick on the butt straight out of the door.

"Get lost! Seems like you're getting out of hand without me personally TRAINING you for a long period of time, eh?" Kicking Zhang Ergou's butt, Lin Fan scolded him, albeit a little jokingly.

Zhang Ergou cried out in pain and scurried out. Upon hearing the word 'training', he was scared stiff. Rubbing his butt in pain, he continued to run on.

"Alright, alright. You can let me know if you don't want to. You don't have to kick my a*s. But seriously, as your specially appointed Big Senior Brother of the sect, I've really checked her out properly with my junior brothers! She's really pretty decent!"

"You still wanna continue...?"

"No, no, no! I'll shut up...!" Breaking into a sprint, Zhang Ergou ran off with his bum swaying as he ran.

Next day...

Mie Qiongqi's shouts continued through the entire night. It was until morning when another massive aura erupted from within his body. Two energy grid line chains clanged onto one another loudly

in the skies.

Zhang Ergou, who was still deep in his sleep, was shocked out of bed by this loud sound. Turning his eyes towards the sound, he was completely stupefied.

At this moment, Mie Qiongqi was like the monk in Journey to the West, albeit a darker version. Bald, with the clothes of his upper body ripped off, his upper torso was imprinted with countless pitch black runes and markings. Those two energy grid line chains intertwined with one another and coiled around his body, energy flowing on them rapidly.

Shining brightly, both of them then swam into Mie Qiongqi’s body.

"Bloody hell, that’s even flashier than me." Lin Fan squinted his eyes. He could not deny that this short transformation of Mie Qiongqi was pretty cool.

Just then, Mie Qiongqi’s eyes shot wide open. A bright light swept out across the lands with him as a center, causing the void to vibrate gently for a moment.

Comprehending the power of energy grid lines, fusing them into energy grid line chains.

He had completed the path to a greater celestial.

"He had just barely stepped into the path of a greater celestial being, and he already has two energy grid line chains? That's a little too fast, isn't it?!? Bloody hell, isn't Unkillable Indestructible way too overpowered and heavenly defying?" Lin Fan's heart tugged a little in envy.

How many people had to craft their own energy grid line chains after entering the greater celestial state and slowly comprehending the way of the energy grid lines?

And this man could just craft two chains overnight just like that. Furthermore, by the looks of it, those two energy grid line chains seemed a little special.

When Mie Qiongqi finally landed on the ground and regained consciousness, his face turned into a look of excitement the moment he caught sight of his Master. However, when he tried to call out to Lin Fan, all he could do was hoarsely make some sandy sounds.

"Ah...ah...!" Mie Qiongqi pinched at his own throat, realizing that he had lost his voice.

"Alright, stop 'ah'-ing. You've been 'killing' for an entire night now. Even if your throat were made of steel, it'd be killed off as well." Lin Fan waved his hand in acknowledgment.

Mie Qiongqi had no recollection of anything that had happened. All he knew was that his power level had spiked up dozens of folds.

"‘Senior Brother! You’re not wearing clothes! Shame, shame!" Zhiqiao was wearing her animal styled pajamas as she rubbed her half sleepy eyes.

Mie Qiongqi shrugged his head awkwardly before breaking out in a laugh.

All smiles, Lin Fan nodded his head heartedly.

"Alright, I’ll head over to the Grandmaster for a bit. You guys go and get busy on your own."

He had just received a summon over by the Grandmaster. He garnered that something must be up. As for Gong Bingye, he would deal with her matters after her injuries had healed completely.

Chapter 304: Not Much, Just Half

Even though the losses for Glory Sect this time round were considerable, they were still much better than Jiuxiao Sect. Jiuxiao Sect's state was akin to having the entire sect destroyed entirely.

Grandmaster? Dead.

Senior Elders? Dead.

All of their strongest powerhouses were all dead. The burden on Xinfeng's shoulders would be really heavy from now on.

As brothers, they had to help as much as they could. And even if they couldn't, they still had to find a way to help out of their own losses.

Presently at the Grandmaster's Peak, some of the Senior Elders of Glory Sect gathered with grim looks on their faces. They were supposed to be beings in a state where nothing much could affect their moods. But the events this time round had shattered even those steely hearts of theirs.

"Lin Fan, for the sect to be able to tide through the dire circumstances this time round, your credit is second to none. Is there any request you'd like to make?" Yan Hongyu inquired.

Lin Fan's credit was the greatest of them all. If he had not returned in time, Glory Sect might have truly been desecrated with

not a single survivor remaining.

For this, Yan Hongyu blamed himself as well. This was all because he did not put up any precautions against Han Yongyi, leading to those disastrous outcomes.

"Grandmaster, Senior Elders. We can discuss the matter of rewards later on. But right now, I want to know the reason why Xuanhuang World was divided into two. It was evident that the Grandmaster and the other Senior Elders of Jiuxiao Sect were invaded by some evil being. A being like that who could possess a greater celestial full cultivation being must be far from ordinary." Lin Fan asked without holding back. He knew that the Grandmaster and the others must know something about it at least.

As one of the top sects of the entire Dongling Continent, they must know of many secrets compared to others. No one in this world would decide to expend so much effort just to split Xuanhuang World into two for no reason. Also, that amount of strength wasn't something any of these people present could possess. In fact, even Lin Fan, who had fused with the Eternal Arm, did not possess such capabilities.

At the same time, Lin Fan's mind was filled with doubts. Even though being a greater celestial full cultivation was considered the peak of powers in this Xuanhuang World, but how could it be that case?

Let alone the mere Eternal Arm, that evil being must definitely possess more power than any greater celestial full cultivation

being!

Also, now that the Eternal Arm and Eternal Donger had already made their appearance, where were the other body parts? And how many of them were there?

Everything. Every, single, thing, was a puzzle.

Yan Hongyu and the other Senior Elders glanced at one another before taking in a deep breath. Flicking his robes, a mysterious rock flew out of his sleeves. The rock looked extremely normal, with nothing special about it. However, a bright light screen suddenly emerged from it.

"Everything we know right now, you shall know soon as well." Yan Hongyu continued.

Looking at the projection formed by the light of this rock, Lin Fan frowned.

On the screen was displayed an image of Xuanhuang World, perfect as it was, before it was split into two. A figure stood in the image, mighty and strong, with an aura of superiority.

"Even if we have to retreat continuously... The last sacred grounds of mankind shall not be easily trespassed!"

Suddenly, the figure grew larger than ever. Even though it was just a projection, Lin Fan was visibly shaken by the invisible aura

that this image of the man was giving off. If he were present at that very moment, he would have most likely disintegrated into dust and dirt immediately.

With just a single punch, the Heavens rumbled. The energy grid lines began reversing, and with a single ray of bright light, Xuanhuang World was split entirely.

As though it had expended all its energy, that mighty figure started breaking apart. Six broken shards flew out in all directions and disappeared entirely.

Lin Fan identified what those six shards were. They were the Supreme Being Token Shards.

He stared at this projection for a really long time, unable to recover back to his senses.

He had already obtained one of the token shards right now. However, even the punch he had witnessed earlier in the token shard was nowhere near the power of this punch in the current projection.

In fact, even the Eternal Arm would definitely be no match for it.

Lin Fan was silent right now. After obtaining the Eternal Arm, he had thought that he was practically invincible. But he gradually realized how miniscule he was in the face of that power he had just witnessed as well. And the most shocking revelation was that there

were still unknown dangers that laid awaiting outside the Xuanhuang World.

"And this is all that we know right now. Glory Sect has been established for 10,000 years, and we've been trying to seek out the truth behind it all. Our ancestors had spent countless years researching, but none of them could get to the root of it all. Perhaps the truth would only reveal itself after all six of the Supreme Being Token Shards are gathered..." Yan Hongyu continued.

"As for those evil beings who were able to invade the human body, there have been no records of such things. Hence, we've got no idea at all as well..."

...

"Grandmaster, this is not the urgent matter at hand. I suppose we've still got time to deal with it all. Let's discuss the pressing matter right now." Lin Fan's originally solemn look had now dissolved.

"This time around, to make the trip of tens of thousands of miles from Jiuxiao Sect back to Glory Sect, I made use of a tribute. With that, I used up half of Jiuxiao Sect's treasure vault. I feel that even though Glory Sect's losses were considerable, we did not lose as much as Jiuxiao Sect did. Therefore, my request is for Glory Sect to donate half of our treasure vault over to Jiuxiao Sect as compensation." While Lin Fan was going on with his sentence, he took keen notice of the look on the Grandmaster and the Senior Elders' faces.

The moment he got to the part of donating half of Glory Sect's treasure vault, the expressions of everyone turned into a pained one. It was as if someone wanted to cut a piece of their flesh away.

This was the treasure vault they were talking about! This place was filled with treasures that they had accumulated painstakingly over generations!

To lose half of it all in an instant, anyone would be heartbroken!

If it were just one or two, Yan Hongyu would have waved his hand dismissively and agreed instantly to show the generosity as the Grandmaster of a gigantic sect. However, giving half of it away was akin to robbing him of his life.

"Hais, why did I bother asking? I knew that all of you guys would definitely agree for sure with me after all. As I recalled, even at the brink of Jiuxiao Sect's destruction, the guardian spirit within the treasure vault handed over all the treasures within the vault in an act of self-sacrifice. Upon knowing that I was rushing back to rescue Glory Sect, do you guys know what the treasure guardian spirit said to me?" Looking at everyone present, Lin Fan's face gave off a look of shocked respect.

"What did he say?" Yan Hongyu and the others were curious. They knew of the treasure guardian spirits too. These were a bunch of selfish and greedy spirits who viewed their treasures as their lives. No one could be thirstier for treasures than them.

"He said that Glory Sect has been a bosom sect of Jiuxiao Sect for many generations! Even if he had to give up all of his treasures, he had to ensure the success of the tribute! And if that wasn't enough, he was willing to sacrifice even his own life as a tribute! Guys, look at that! Is it too much to give Jiuxiao Sect half of our treasure vault for such kinship? No, right? If it were me, I couldn't even wait to rush there right now to return this act of gratitude!" Lin Fan's acting skills had risen again as his voice quivered, as though he was about to cry.

Yan Hongyu and the other Senior Elders looked at one another. An invisible current seemed to be passing through their eyes right now.

Yan Hongyu, 'What should we do? This lad wants an entire half, gosh!'

Wuya, 'Giving his heart away to the outsiders, how I wish I could kill him with a single slap right now. But we don't seem to be his match anymore.'

Yan Zhanwen, 'My heart is hurting right now. I don't wish to think more about this.'

Lu Mingyang, 'All the treasure guardian spirits in this world share the same pattern. Could the one back at Jiuxiao Sect really be this different?'

Yan Hongyu, 'F*ck it. To give or not to give?'

Wuya, ‘Forget it. Since the lad has already put it this way, it’s obvious that he has already placed his entire heart on that brother of his at Jiuxiao Sect.’

Every one of them sighed deeply in their hearts.

"Cough..." Yan Hongyu retracted his eye contact and then coughed slightly. He then looked over at Lin Fan, "That’s right! Since Jiuxiao Sect has already done so much, the Glory Sect mustn’t let them down as well. Half then. I’ll hand you my token. Head over to the treasure vault yourself later and pick out the treasures with our guardian spirit."

The moment Lin Fan heard these words, he grinned, "Our Grandmaster is wise and magnanimous indeed."

"Hmm." Yan Hongyu nodded his head. Even though his face was solemn, his heart was pained beyond words. He was just putting on a strong front right now.

...

Chapter 305: So Bloody Wealthy!

The next day, all the color seemed to have drained from the skies, leaving only gray clouds. The mood on Earth seemed to be especially grim because of the dark skies.

From top to bottom, every single member of Glory Sect was in a grim mood as well. It was as though a rock was pressing down heavily on their hearts.

Standing together, the disciples formed a sea of black as they were all draped in black robes, surrounding Glory Sect's Hall of Glory.

This was Glory Sect's home for their valiant spirits. For the past 10,000 years, every single person who had died for the sake of the sect were laid in this final resting place.

The Hall of Glory was located on a peak far in the East. This peak was the same height as the Grandmaster's Peak. This was Glory Sect's most glorious location.

However, this glory could only be obtained post-death.

Lin Fan was standing in the front row together with the Grandmaster and the other Senior Elder, looking at the rows of tablets in front of them. Such was the fragility of young lives, to burn as brightly and as short-lived as fireworks. They themselves might have never expected their early demise either, and could have had so many wonderful things and plans awaiting them in

the future.

"Master..." Mu Bingyan's hands were trembling as she caressed that cold stone tablet. Every single word etched on it was like a sharp blade, carving wounds within her heart.

"Master...!" Mu Bingyan's peerlessly beautiful face no longer had the flush of blood. It was as though her heart was ripped apart violently. This pain hurt, it really hurt...

Yet, she could not even let out a single drop of tear. She was now the Peak Master of Jialan Peak. She had to be strong, and lead her junior sisters to be even stronger.

"Master..." Mu Bingyan's lips were quivering. She could no longer hold on as streams of tears flowed down from her eyes. She was a princess of a dynasty who was hunted down for her life back in her youth. Just as she had fallen in a frozen tundra awaiting death in her most desolate moment, a warm pair of hands stretched out and hugged her. She was then carried to this place called Jialan Peak, which was filled with warmth.

Here, Mu Bingyan did not think back about the past. All she wanted to do was to stay by her Master's side silently. But now that her Master had left her, she could no longer hide her pain as she cried sorrowfully.

'Master, Bingyan will fulfill your final wish. Please leave in peace.' Mu Bingyan lowered her head as her tears splashed down onto the ground. For someone as cold as her, these were tears of a

deep-rooted pain.

All the disciples of Jialan Peak sobbed silently as well. Their beloved Peak Master had left them.

The other disciples of Glory Sect lowered their heads and mourned in silence as well. This was for their fallen brothers.

"Glory Sect, a great sect with a 10,000-year-old history... Even though we've been through many trials and tribulations, all of you must remember this fateful day. 368 of our disciples have fallen defending the sect. All of them have served their duties to the sect with an immense contribution. Thus, they are specially inducted into the Hall of Glory. All of our future disciples and generations should do well to remember them." Yan Hongyu called out loudly into the skies with a solemn expression.

His voice permeated the entire Glory Sect.

Looking at all this, Lin Fan was filled with emotion. Even though the cultivation bases of these disciples were not very high, all of them were worthy of respect.

Disciples clad in black robes carried these tablets into the Hall of Glory, propping them up in front of their chest with both hands. All of their faces were pained as they arranged these tablets properly within.

Lin Fan let out a sigh as he patted Chicky, who was on his

shoulders. The generally lively Chicky was unusually quiet right now, with his head bowed down as well, only cawing softly.

It was as though Chicky was connected with Lin Fan's heart. When Lin Fan was upset, Chicky too was upset.

'Cuckoo...'

Using his small little head, he caressed Lin Fan's cheeks, seemingly trying to comfort him.

Lin Fan came by Mu Bingyan's side and comforted her softly as well, "Everyone is bound to meet with death one day. However, one's death may be meaningless or filled with meaning. They have sacrificed their lives for the sect, and will be remembered through Glory Sect's history. Junior Sister, don't be too sad, and fulfill the will as the Peak Master of Jialan Peak, so that your master can rest well in peace."

"Thank you, Senior Brother." Mu Bingyan nodded her head, slowly regaining her spirit.

Lin Fan looked into the distant sky. He wondered how sad his Brother Xinfeng must be right now as well.

With the Grandmaster and all his Senior Elders dead, he was left to deal with everything alone from this point forth. With such a heavy responsibility pressing down on his shoulders, he wondered if his Brother Xinfeng could hold on.

‘Hais…’

Even though Xuanhuang World was a place where it was survival of the fittest and life was fleeting, the pain of having one’s close ones dying right before oneself was still beyond words to describe.

A few days later…

The masses had gradually recovered from the morose mood of the events, and had placed all their energies into the reconstruction of the sect. Numerous disciples had begun to return to their usual cultivation habits. In fact, they were way more motivated than before.

Perhaps the events that had passed had made them truly understand how small they truly were. It was a big impact on their hearts after all, and these disciples were determined to grow even stronger to be able to protect the sect.

While Lin Fan understood all this, he still felt that it was too late for him. If he had realized all this back in Cangling Continent, Saint Devil Sect might have been able to survive.

No matter the greatness of a sect, there would come a day when they were faced with the threat of falling, the threat of being destroyed.

But as long as he was alive, he swore to never let history repeat

itself.

Gong Bingye's injury was slowly recovering as well.

Lin Fan had intended to let her return at first. However, Zhiqiao, this little, kid was creating a huge fuss, crying and whining while Zhang Ergou and the others were putting in a good word for her from the side.

In the end, Lin Fan did not want to argue anymore, and allowed her to stay. 'Take it as an extra outer sect disciple then.'

In the few months that Lin Fan was gone, Nameless Peak had undergone great changes. It was always bustling with people looking for goods and stuff, like any ordinary city marketplace.

And of course, these items were extremely well received in Glory Sect.

Lin Fan decided to let it be. However, looking at Gong Bingye, he did feel a little weird. In fact, he was pretty impressed with her.

She was a woman who dared to chase after what she wanted, and dared to dream.

But to think that she was dreaming of Yours Truly's pure and virtuous body? Dream on indeed.

Who was Yours Truly? Yours Truly was a man who was destined to be the greatest character in the entire universe...

Alright, alright. Enough with the bullsh*t. It was time to head to the treasure vault first.

A treasure vault with Glory Sect's 10,000 years of history must be extremely big. As for the treasures within, they must definitely be extremely priceless as well. Remembering the Grandmaster's pained look, Lin Fan could make a guess at how extravagant this place must be.

Just the mere thought of it was causing him to be excited.

Not long later, Lin Fan arrived at the location of the treasure vault. It was situated in a secret cave under the Grandmaster's Peak. The entrance was surrounded by an aura seemingly patrolling the place. This must have been setup by the Grandmaster to alert him of any intruders.

But holding on to the token given by the Grandmaster, Lin Fan was let through without any resistance, as the aura moved away from him.

'So, this is the treasure vault?' Standing in front of two doors, Lin Fan sized up the place. Looking up, he found two words etched on top of the door.

'Treasure Vault.'

Lin Fan shook his head. Just what kind of world-class bloody idiot was the person who designed this place? Isn't this just stupidity at its best? If some fool were to stumble across this place by chance, wouldn't he be in luck? Even if he didn't know what this place was, he would be able to tell by these bloody words etched right in. Bloody hell!

Just then, the token Lin Fan was holding on to floated gently up into the air. A bright beam of light shone on top of the door.

Boom. Boom.

The two doors slowly opened up as Lin Fan's heart stopped for a second.

He could sense the aura of treasures...

It was thick...

Lin Fan entered, brimming with excitement. Looking at what was inside, his eyes were opened wider than ever.

Money slave! He was going to be a money slave...!

Packed densely on every single shelf, treasures were abundant. Even the aura of the vault itself was so dense and thick that it was almost solid. It seemed like a sticky mist.

Compared to Jiuxiao Sect's, this was way classier!

The extreme west of the continent was a place scarce of resources. Seemed like it was right after all.

The place where Glory Sect was situated was full of resources and connections to other places. Hence, the treasures they obtained were naturally even more bountiful.

Chapter 306: Shooting Keeps You Healthy

Jiuxiao Sect was not the only sect in the far western side of Dongling Continent. Big or small sects, they numbered several dozens. The leader of all of them at one point, Jiuxiao Sect had lost every last bit of control.

To think that they didn't even have a single powerful being to reign in these guys. It was a terrible plight that Jiuxiao Sect was in.

Now that the time was opportune, all the resources and land previously owned by Jiuxiao Sect looked so alluring and tempting to the other sects.

That was clearly 'taking someone's life while they're sick.'

Even though they wouldn't go to the extent of destroying Jiuxiao Sect entirely, wasn't it too much to exploit them into giving up everything now that they were defenseless?

Survival of the fittest indeed. Jiuxiao Sect had reigned as the overlord for a long period of time, and while they had the chance, everyone wanted to snatch over that position.

The moment all of these sects heard of the news about Jiuxiao Sect's situation, they gathered to come up with a plot to overthrow it.

Finally, the seat of the overlord of the sects in the far west was up

for grabs.

However, some of the Grandmasters of smaller sects were worried. They questioned, "Everyone, Jiuxiao Sect's ally is the great Glory Sect. Would we get into trouble for doing this?"

'HAHA! Don't worry about that. Do you guys know why Jiuxiao Sect is in this desolate state right now? Let me tell all of you. The reason behind Jiuxiao Sect's fall is because they attacked Glory Sect! From Han Yongyi down, all the Senior Elders have perished in the hands of Glory Sect. With that said, do you guys think that Glory Sect are still allies with Jiuxiao Sect?"

"Furthermore, I've heard news that the Peak Master of Glory Sect's Jialan Peak had died in the war as well. These two sects are most likely filled with hatred for one another right now!" One of the Grandmasters laughed cheerily.

Upon hearing this, everyone else was reassured immediately. This was a fine piece of meat that was dangling right in front of their mouths right now! If they gave up on this, the same opportunity might not present itself again!

After that, they began discussing how to split up Jiuxiao Sect's resources amongst themselves. To them, Jiuxiao Sect was already dancing in the palms of their hands.

...

Glory Sect...

"Holy sh*t...HOLY SH*T!" Looking at the bright and dazzling treasures, Lin Fan gulped his saliva down.

The number of treasures right now was blinding his eyes indeed.

Lin Fan casually picked up a murky black rock.

'Ding...congratulations on discovering Extinguishing Rock.'

'Extinguishing Rock: Possesses the essence of energy grid lines. Able to increase the speed in which one cultivates energy grid line chains.'

To think that even such an unseemly item was so precious! Lin Fan could not help but feel impressed with Glory Sect's wealth.

'This seems like a pretty decent item indeed. Now that Mie Qiongqi's a greater celestial, this should give him a nice boost.'

Just as Lin Fan was about to place the Extinguishing Rock into his storage, a shadow flashed by.

Suddenly, the Extinguishing Rock flew out of Lin Fan's hands as well.

"Who are you? Why are you here at the treasure vault?" Just then, the treasure guardian spirit floated gently in midair, looking at Lin Fan warily. To a treasure guardian spirits, anyone who entered a treasure vault with a purpose of not depositing an item was definitely a bad person.

‘You’re the treasure guardian spirit around here?"" Lin Fan glanced at him. Why the hell did he look the exact same as Jiuxiao Sect’s treasure guardian spirit? Could these guardian spirits all look the same?

‘That’s right, I’m the guardian spirit of the treasures here. Eh? You’ve got the Grandmaster’s Token? Did the Grandmaster allow you in to take the treasures? Alright, alright, what the hell do you want? Hurry up and get the hell out after taking it." The treasure guardian spirit said in a cold attitude. The way he looked at Lin Fan was extremely unfriendly.

Every year, there would be a few days where the treasure guardian spirits would be in a bad mood as such. That was because each time people came by, the guardian spirit would lose a few treasures within the vault.

"The Grandmaster has allowed me to take off half the treasures here." Lin Fan surveyed the treasures around him and nodded his head in satisfaction. Not bad, all of these were valuable indeed.

The moment Lin Fan finished his words, the treasure guardian spirit exploded.

"WHAT! WHAT DID YOU SAY?!? HALF? DO YOU WANT TO TAKE MY LIFE AS WELL?" The guardian spirit was entirely enraged. His expression towards Lin Fan changed as well. Far from being unfriendly, he was now looking at Lin Fan as though Lin Fan had murdered his parents.

Lin Fan side glanced at the guardian spirit and shook his head, "Compared to the guardian spirit back at Jiuxiao Sect, I'm truly disappointed in you."

"You...you...! How dare you insult be as being inferior to my younger brother! I...i...!" The moment the guardian spirit heard this, he was so angry he barfed out.

Lin Fan was stunned as well. He had seen before people spewing out blood. But looking at treasure guardian spirits puking out treasures was still quite a sight indeed.

And what surprised Lin Fan even more was the fact that this guy was brothers with the treasure guardian spirit back at Jiuxiao Sect! What a laughable situation this was.

"Guardian spirit, allow him to take half." Suddenly, a voice boomed out from the voids.

"GRANDMASTER...!" Upon hearing the voice of the Grandmaster, the guardian spirit could not stop shouting. However, right now, Grandmaster Yan was not in the mood to give a sh*t about him. After all, the Grandmaster's heart was feeling even more pained than the spirit's.

"NOOOOOOOO...!" The treasure guardian spirit tilted his head back and screamed in anguish. One by one, treasures were being puked out of his mouth.

"Holy f*ck! Hiding so much precious stuff...!" Lin Fan was dumb stricken. He had thought that the treasures in within the vault were more than enough. But looking at the rate the spirit was spurting out these treasures, there should be way more than this!

"Do you really want to take my treasures?" Having finally shot it all out, the spirit looked at Lin Fan in anger as he clenched both of his fists.

"Yes, that's right." Lin Fan nodded his head seriously. Was this spirit going to take on a fight with him?

"Alright, you can take them. But I'll be watching you from the sides!" The treasure guardian spirit replied in a huff.

Lin Fan shook his head. This bloody f*cktard...! Bloody hell, he thought the spirit was going to duke it out with him!

Lin Fan then began to rummage about, specifically looking out for those special looking treasures.

Just then, Lin Fan's eye caught sight of a transparent sphere. Within this sphere, a purple light was swirling inside continuously.

Lin Fan placed the sphere in his palms.

"This is a bad item. It’s probably the worst thing there is in this treasure vault! This here at the side is much better!" The moment the guardian spirit saw this lad picking up the sphere, his heart spiked in pain.

Looking at the spirit who was floating nearby with his jaws agape, Lin Fan chuckled, "Hais, seems like you’re a good guardian spirit after all. Of course, I can’t just take all the good stuff, right? Since this is the trashiest, I’ll keep it then so that you won’t feel too heartbroken!"

Bloody hell! If not for the system’s verification, he might really have been taken in by this spirit.

Purple Energy Rejuvenation Pill. To think that this guy would say that such a precious item was a piece of trash! What a load of bull!

‘Urgh...!’

Suddenly, the guardian spirit began to spray out again once more. He realized that this was the first time he had experienced such pain ever since he was formed. In fact, he was feeling so gutted that his organs, if he had any, were about to spill out.

Just then, the guardian spirit realized that this darned lad had picked up yet another item. He then hurried and said immediately,

"Oh, this is great! This is the best item in the entire treasure vault! If you take this, I would be extremely heartbroken!"

Stunned for a moment, Lin Fan chuckled and sighed.

‘Bloody hell, wasn’t this guardian spirit kind of devious?’

Playing dirty tricks like these. Even though the treasure Lin Fan was holding on to was pretty strong, it required constant sacrifices from its user. So, it wasn’t that decent after all. Now that the guardian spirit was making it out to be some heaven-defying object, he was pretty smart as well, wasn’t he?

The guardian spirit felt that he had understood Lin Fan’s thoughts. Now that he was making out this item to be a good treasure, he didn’t believe that Lin Fan wouldn’t take it.

Who else in this world was better than he was at verifying treasures? Just this man and he dared to challenge the experience of a guardian spirit in recognizing treasures? Asking for it seriously.

"Alright, since that’s the case, I won’t take it then. I can’t allow you to be heartbroken after all." Lin Fan replied gleefully.

"Ah, no...no...! Actually, you can have it! Even though it breaks my heart, it’s all good as long as you’re happy!" The spirit was stunned at Lin Fan’s reply as he stammered.

"Nah, it’s fine. There are so many treasures anyways. I don’t really have to insist on that. I think this here is good as well." Lin Fan had spotted yet another treasure.

Looking at what it was, the guardian spirit exclaimed out in shock, "Shit, that’s extremely precious! That’s...!"

Before he could even finish, Lin Fan had already kept the item.

The spirit floated in midair, staring dumbly at Lin Fan. Unable to control himself, he then began spurting out more. One by one, those glowing treasures danced across the air.

Lin Fan did not want to choose anymore. With a wave of his hand, half of the treasures were swept within his storage sack.

And Lin Fan knew his limits as well. When he asked for half, he meant half. He wouldn’t sneak in even a single treasure more than that.

At the same time, he no longer wanted to look at that guardian spirit in the air, who was still spewing out stuff. He walked out straight away.

"Treasure guardian spirit, take care of your health. You seem to be shooting out a little too much."

At some places within Glory Sect, dull moans echoed out.

‘Ahh…!’

At this moment, the treasure guardian spirit was not the only one shooting stuff out. On some of the peaks, some couples have gathered to ejaculate out different stuff.

Chapter 307: Just Kidding

Time would fly and leave everything behind.

Glory Sect had eventually returned to the peaceful state it was in before. As for the disciples, they were buried deep in self-cultivation.

Within that battle, many talented disciples with hidden potential had unleashed them entirely in the face of the sect's darkest moments.

Starting with Lu Yan, who had risen from the ranks of the servant disciples; even though his cultivation base wasn't too high, that mysterious fighting style he had employed, and the power he unleashed, had everyone looking at him entirely differently from before.

As for Meng Hao and Jian Wudi et cetera, the fighting strength they let loose was in no way lesser than the inner sect disciples. In fact, they were probably even stronger than Zong Hentian.

So, who was the number one within Glory Sect right now then?

Of course, it was none other than Lin Fan. This was a fact that was openly acknowledged by everyone within Glory Sect. After all, all of them had witnessed for themselves the happenings of that day.

One by one, the Grandmaster and the Senior Elders were forced back, even nearly losing their lives.

However, the moment Junior Master Lin arrived and went ham, he had turned the tides around instantly in the palms of his hands. This level of power was way too terrifying!

As such, Lin Fan's image within the sect was as high as the Heavens right now. He was unofficially the God that many disciples were revering in their hearts.

...

Nameless Peak...

Mie Qiongqi had already kept himself locked up in self-cultivation for an entire month. To Mie Qiongqi, the benefits of having 2 energy grid line chains right now were extremely great. Based on just cultivation base alone, Mie Qiongqi was the highest in the entire Glory Sect.

The mysterious skill, Unkillable Indestructible, had brought Mie Qiongqi to a path of absolute dominance.

Ever since Lin Fan obtained the Mythical Parasol Tree, he had been gaining experience points by the second.

Now that an entire month had passed, Lin Fan's cultivation base had broken through to a lesser celestial full cultivation as well.

Lin Fan right now could even level up while sleeping. In no time to come, he would definitely be able to enter that greater celestial state he wanted.

By then, he could be able to comprehend the power of energy grid lines and start on gathering energy grid line chains.

Just then, Chicky ran into his room from outside clucking happily. At the same time, Zhiqiao was chasing after him while muttering something.

"Master! Why does Chicky always bully Whitey? He is always pressing on Whitey down onto the ground!" Zhiqiao was hugging on to Whitey tightly while reporting to Lin Fan.

‘Cuckcuckoo!’

Chicky leaped up onto Lin Fan’s shoulders and shrunk his body, shaking his head furiously as though he was refuting Zhiqiao’s words.

Lin Fan was in the middle of sipping tea when he spat everything out upon hearing Zhiqiao’s complaint. He looked at Chicky in some disbelief and finally, his expression changed into one of contempt.

His heart was screaming, ‘You…you beast…! You wouldn’t even let someone so young go…?!?’

Even though the Snow Lion cub was a female, it was underage, and had yet to go through puberty! To think that Chicky would... would...!

Hais...

Lin Fan threw a look of shade at Chicky. Turning around, he then replied helplessly, "Ah, Zhiqiao. That's not bullying. They're just having some friendly intercour...interaction!"

Lin Fan did not know how else to put it, so he had to explain it in that manner. After all, it wasn't wrong. Chicky and Whitey were having a friendly interaction alright.

Just that the interaction was a little...indecent.

"OH..." Zhiqiao could not understand all this these at all, so she just nodded her head in agreement.

Coiled around tightly in Zhiqiao's arms, Whitey was shivering profusely. The moment her eyes locked with Chicky's, she was filled with immense fear.

Looking at Whitey's terrified face, Lin Fan sighed helplessly as well, 'What a beast indeed! Look how badly Chicky has scarred her!'

Chicky looked at Lin Fan as well, flicking his head away in the other direction. He then leapt down from Lin Fan's shoulders proudly and ran out.

"Master, I'd like to bring Whitey out to play!" Looking at Chicky running away, Zhiqiao prepared to head out to look for Gong Bingye as well.

"Okay." Lin Fan nodded his head. Now that a month had passed, it was time for him to make his way over to Jiuxiao Sect. He had already received the news from Xinfeng that he was preparing to take over the position of the new Grandmaster of Jiuxiao Sect.

This was a big event in Lin Fan's eyes. Naturally, he had prepared his gift for Xinfeng as well.

The moment Zhiqiao left, Mie Qiongqi entered his house.

"Master, I've reached a bottleneck in my cultivation. I'd like to head out for further training." Mie Qiongqi requested.

Lin Fan surveyed Mie Qiongqi properly from head to toe and sighed out. Indeed, this man was a rare talent.

Even though he was only at a greater celestial lower level, he was still holding on a lot of unreleased potential within his body. This aura was dense and thick. He was probably the strongest of any other greater celestial lower level right now.

Just based on those two energy grid line chains alone, he was already way stronger than many other people.

As for Mie Qiongqi's request, Lin Fan naturally allowed it. After all, other than Lin Fan, the strongest fighting power in Saint Devil Sect right now was definitely Mie Qiongqi.

Next day...

Mie Qiongqi left the peak and sect earlier than Lin Fan. Lin Fan, on the other hand, made his way over to the Grandmaster to request for a battle ark.

The moment Yan Hongyu caught sight of Lin Fan, that pleasant mood he originally had turned sour immediately. His breathing became especially hurried the moment he heard Lin Fan's request for the battle ark. It was as though he could have fainted at any moment from a stroke.

Not only did this lad take away half of the treasure vault, he was now asking for his very own battle ark?

Even though Yan Hongyu did not reject outright, he finally relented after Lin Fan's constant persuasion techniques, and took out his cherished battle ark.

The moment he took out his battle ark, his heart was filled with a sharp pain and reluctance.

"I can take it out for you, but you must remember to return it to me!"

...

The moment Lin Fan thought of the Grandmaster's heartbroken face as he handed over the ark, he couldn't help but chuckle.

Just then...

The Glory Sect disciples found that the skies were starting to darken. Raising their heads, they exclaimed out in surprise.

That was the sect's battle ark!

Standing atop the battle ark, Lin Fan's face was extremely satisfied. He couldn't complain about this magnificent ark that gave off a strange glow under the gleaming sunlight.

Furthermore, the Grandmaster's battle ark was even faster in terms of speed compared to the battle arks of the Senior Elders.

The moment the Senior Elders on each peak caught sight of the floating ark, they rushed to the Grandmaster's Peak in shock.

There, they found the Grandmaster standing frozen solid. His eyes were filled with sorrow as he stood rooted where he was.

"Grandmaster, you've given your battle ark to that lad?!?" Wuya asked hurriedly.

He knew that the battle ark was the most cherished possession of Grandmaster Yan.

Taking in a deep breath, Yan Hongyu replied, "LENT. Not given. LENT."

Wuya exchanged glances with the other Senior Elders. The Grandmaster did not seem to be taking this really well.

That battle ark which was a few thousand feet wide floated quietly in the sky. It did look a little strange with just one lone man standing on it.

Looking down, Lin Fan pursed his lips into a smile. This feeling was simply too great!

"Is anyone keen on joining your Junior Master Lin for a field trip outside!" Lin Fan shouted down.

Looking at one another, the disciples of Glory Sect raised their hands excitedly.

"Me, Junior Master Lin! I'll go!"

"Take me along, Junior Master Lin! I know how to cook!"

"I can warm your bed for you...!"

...

Looking at their excited faces, Lin Fan let out a big grin.

"I WAS JUST KIDDING HAHA! BYE!"

With that, the runes on the battle ark glowed brightly as it disappeared into the edge of the skies.

The excited disciples looked at the skies blankly.

"BIG LIAR...!!!"

Chapter 308: Humiliation

"HAHA...!"

Across that boundless vast sky, a gigantic battle ark was cruising through rapidly. Lin Fan stood atop of it, laughing maniacally down at the Earth below.

"That's right! The outside world is where Yours Truly truly belongs!"

Ever since he left the sect grounds, Lin Fan realized how high spirited he was altogether. Coupled with the fact that he managed to get a hold of the Grandmaster's battle ark, there was practically nothing that could dampen his mood right now.

He decided that once he was settled with Jiuxiao Sect's affairs, he would go and roam around with the battle ark.

This battle ark was especially fast compared to those battle arks he had ridden on before. He was practically traversing 10 miles in a blink of his eyes.

However, Lin Fan still did not know the theory behind how this battle ark worked. If he knew about the theory, he wouldn't have minded building one for himself.

Lin Fan gazed at the distant skies before him. After Jiuxiao Sect, he would then head out to search for the Supreme Being Token

Shards. Oh right, the forbidden grounds of that bloody dog Seven Saints as well.

...

Jiuxiao Sect...

In the past month, Jiuxiao Sect was in a state of low spirits. Some of the disciples had lost every bit of hope for the sect.

The Grandmaster was dead.

The Senior Elders were dead.

The once number one sect in the far west was now nothing more than an empty shell.

Some of the disciples chose to leave Jiuxiao Sect. Since they did not know what the future held, they wanted to head out to seek for a new future.

The others swore to stick by Xinfeng's side. They were determined to continue fighting on for the sake of Jiuxiao Sect.

"Senior Brother, the Grandmaster's Ascension Ceremony is about to begin." Feng Xiaoling was worried as well. However, no matter how tough the road ahead might be for Jiuxiao Sect, he was confident that Senior Brother Xinfeng would be able to bring

Jiuxiao Sect back to its glorious days once more.

"Okay." Xinfeng nodded his head. A dragon could not survive without its head. Now that the burden had fallen on Xinfeng's shoulders, the pressure could be suffocating at times.

Feng Xiaoling looked at his Senior Brother. With something bothering him, he hesitated for a moment before saying, "Senior Brother, with our situation right now, we could do better without the ascension ceremony. Based on the reports of our disciples outside, many sects are harboring ill intentions towards us."

Feng Xiaoling looked into the distance. The glorious aura that emanated from Jiuxiao Sect was no longer present.

"Junior Brother, even though Jiuxiao Sect is down and desolate right now, we are still a big sect. An important ceremony as such must not be canceled. As for the other sects, we would need to deal with them sooner or later. If they want to come and cause trouble, then let them be." Xinfeng replied solemnly.

"Actually, there's another way out, Senior Brother. Based on your relationship with Senior Brother Lin, if Glory Sect could help out, perhaps we could..." This was the thought that Feng Xiaoling was hesitating to speak out about.

Xinfeng shook his head in disagreement, "Junior Brother, you must remember always. We, Jiuxiao Sect, owe Glory Sect too much... Far too much."

Not knowing what more he could say, Feng Xiaoling nodded his head. He knew what his Senior Brother was thinking about, and why he was feeling that way he was. But as things were, things did not look to be too well for Jiuxiao Sect right now...

"Has the guests from the other sects arrived?" Xinfeng asked.

"More or less, they're all here."

...

Jiuxiao Sect's Entrance...

The Jiuxiao Sect disciples were kept busy attending to the guests one after another. All the major sects of the far west region were present for this ceremony.

"Senior Brother, I'm a little nervous." One of the disciples attending to the guests at the entrance muttered anxiously. This was the first time he was in such a situation, now that Jiuxiao Sect was shaky and no longer the strong sect it once was.

"Junior Brother, have no fear. No matter what happens, we've got to show that our spirit is still strong." Another disciple replied.

Just then, a group of people appeared at the gates of Jiuxiao Sect.

"Red Cloud Sect's Grandmaster arrives with his disciples to offer

their sincerest congratulations to the newly ascended Grandmaster of Jiuxiao Sect. They present a gift of a...10-year-old cherry fruit." When the disciples in charge of welcoming the guests from other sects received the gift, they were supposed to announce it out loudly.

But upon receiving this gift, their hearts shuddered momentarily as well.

This was in no way a congratulatory gift. This was a form of humiliation.

Upon hearing the announcement, the Jiuxiao Sect disciples gathered at the front gates looked extremely grim. Ten-year-old cherry?!? This was a complete insult!

"What? Is this the way Jiuxiao Sect treats their guests? We've offered our congratulations and given our gift as well. You guys are gonna have us standing here still?" The Red Cloud Sect's Grandmaster voiced out in displeasure.

The Red Cloud Sect's disciples started to complain on their part as well.

"Hmph. How dare they continue to be so arrogant when they're in such dire straits."

"Does Jiuxiao Sect still think that they're a somebody? Goodness, we're already giving enough face by even showing up right now."

"Are they trying to imply that our gift is too pitiful? This 10-year cherry fruit is the best gift that our Grandmaster can offer to weak and poor sects when we visit them!"

...

Hearing these sarcastic words, the Jiuxiao Sect disciples were filled with a burning rage within them. Since when had Jiuxiao Sect been the target of such humiliation! Which of these sects had dared to speak to them in such a manner in the past?

But thinking of the state they were in right now, these disciples could only clench their fists tightly and bear with the insults.

"Grandmaster Hu, please come in." One of the previous geniuses of Jiuxiao Sect welcomed the Red Cloud Sect's Grandmaster in.

"Hmm." Grandmaster Hu of Red Cloud Sect nodded his head. "At least you've got some manners."

The genius disciple gave off a forced smile. These Grandmasters of such sects would never have dared to be so insolent in the past.

There were 38 sects present right now, and Red Cloud Sect was the last to arrive.

In front of the hall where the ascension was going to take place,

all the sects sat down at their positions respectively. The 38 Grandmasters conversed openly without trying to hush their voices as well, not in the least bit afraid of Jiuxiao Sect disciples listening in on them.

"Grandmaster Yang, what did you gift them?"

"Oh, a chest of common jewels."

"Wow, what a generous man you are! I gave them a 10-year-old cherry!"

"Haha! That's a little stingy now isn't it, Grandmaster Hu! My jewel chest can buy two of those cherries!"

"Heh, even that seems too much to me, Grandmaster Hu! Guess what I gave on my side? I'm so poor I could only give them some gold bars! HAHAHA!"

...

As these Grandmasters indulged in their conversations, the surrounding Jiuxiao Sect disciples could only grit their teeth in pain.

They were heartbroken, and felt as if they were being slapped on the faces right now.

Once the leader of the far west, but to be in such a dreary state right now.

They could tell that these people did not come with good intentions. They were probably not here to just congratulate them on the ascension of the Grandmaster position.

Jiuxiao Sect was like a piece of meat on a chopping board right now, waiting for anyone to take a slice.

Greater celestial beings...

In the past, Jiuxiao Sect could easily find a greater celestial being lying about nearly anywhere. But now, there wasn't even a single greater celestial being in their sect. Far from being an irony, they weren't even comparable to a small sect right now.

Looking at all the high and mighty looks of these other major sect's Grandmasters, the Jiuxiao Sect disciples could only fume silently in their hearts.

But the thing they were even angrier about was the fact that even the disciples of these major sects were pointing fingers and throwing shade at them, as though they were nothing but flies.

And the frustration came with the fact that these disciples were of low cultivation bases, practically nothing compared to even the remaining Jiuxiao Sect disciples. However, Jiuxiao Sect no longer had anyone as their backing.

If only their Grandmaster and Senior Elders were still around, who would dare to be so impertinent still?

Chapter 309: We're Here To Eat You Up

The Grandmaster of Red Cloud Sect was enjoying the mood within Jiuxiao Sect right now. Back in the past, whenever he came over, he would have to be polite and behave himself properly. But now? Things were different. The way he looked at everything was akin to surveying his very own sect.

Grandmaster Hu took up his cup of tea and took a sip. Immediately after, he slammed it down on the table beside him. He locked eyes with a Jiuxiao Sect disciple nearby and commented in displeasure.

"What sort of tea is this? There's totally no flavor in it! How dare you serve us such inferior tea! Are you looking down on the Grandmasters and the sects here?" His tone was aggressive.

He was familiar with the taste of this tea. This was the same tea that Jiuxiao Sect had served him back when they were strong. But now that they were in this state, how dare they serve the same type of tea?!?

"Grandmaster Hu, this is the same type of tea our sect has always used." The disciple rushed up and replied in confusion.

Suddenly, a disciple of Red Cloud Sect behind Grandmaster Hu stepped forth and sent the Jiuxiao Sect disciple flying with a single slap.

"Hmph! If my Grandmaster says it's an inferior tea, it's an

inferior tea! Hurry up and go get your best tea out!"

The disciple who was sent flying was furious right now. It was all written over his face as he was prepared to retaliate against the other party.

Since when had they been subjected to such treatment?

All the other sect's Grandmasters sat where they were idly. Towards this scene, they were laughing coldly in their hearts. They had to see just what Jiuxiao Sect would do against this.

If they couldn't bear with it and fought back, then that'd be according to their wishes as well.

If a fight were to break out, they could then snatch over the sect officially. The resources and land of Jiuxiao Sect were just nice for them to split evenly.

The Red Cloud Sect disciple puffed his chest out proudly. He was feeling really excited at this moment as well. Back in the past, Jiuxiao Sect was like a mountain that they could not have hoped to climb.

But now that Jiuxiao Sect had fallen from grace, they were nothing more than an orange for him to squash and trample on.

"You...!" The Jiuxiao Sect disciple wanted to say something, but he was held back by a someone.

"Senior Brother..." The disciple who was slapped looked around at who it was and called out indignantly.

"You stand back. Go and get someone to serve these Grandmasters here the best tea we have. I'll handle things here." Wu Hao ordered.

No matter how indignant the disciple was, he could only nod his head reluctantly.

"Grandmaster Hu, fellow Grandmasters present, my apologies for the poor reception. I've ordered them to replace the tea." Clasping his fists together, Wu Hao apologized to the Grandmasters present.

Wu Hao was once an arrogant and brutal man within the sect. But now that Jiuxiao Sect had become like this, for the sake of Jiuxiao Sect's legacy to carry on, he had to put down his personal ego and pride.

"Hahaha! Good, good. Smart lad you are. Alright then, we won't hold it against people of your caliber. It's getting late. Where's the new Grandmaster?" Grandmaster Hu waved his hand dismissively as he laughed.

"The Grandmaster will be here shortly." Wu Han replied as he eyed the people present before retreating slowly. None of the 38 sects present were here with good intentions.

Catching sight of the scene, the Jiuxiao Sect disciples who were busy nearby were filled with a sense of pained indignance. They knew each of these Grandmasters. They were once people who were extremely polite and sucked up to Jiuxiao Sect. But now, they were all arrogant and haughty. They no longer viewed Jiuxiao Sect with any bit of respect.

They understood in their hearts that it was due to Jiuxiao Sect's fall.

Just that a sudden change as such was still pretty difficult for most of them to adapt to.

The disciples of these 38 sects were pointing fingers and ordering them around, as if they were viewing these Jiuxiao Sect disciples as servants right now.

Even though they were furious, they knew what they had to do. They could only bear with all of it. Otherwise, they'd cause trouble for their newly ascended Grandmaster.

"The Grandmaster arrives...!"

Just then, Xinfeng walked over from the distance. Upon hearing the announcement, the 38 Grandmasters looked over smugly.

None of them stood up as they remained seated where they were.

The disciples of the 38 sects chattered nonstop. In fact, it was

almost like a marketplace.

"So this is the new Grandmaster of Jiuxiao Sect?"

"Ah, I know who that is. He was Jiuxiao Sect's number 1 genius."

"HAHA! Seems like Jiuxiao Sect is really down in the dumps now. Even though he's a genius, in terms of fighting strength, he can't be compared to any of us Grandmasters right here. In fact, even our Senior Elders can take him down easily."

...

Hearing these comments, the Jiuxiao Sect disciples nearby were clenching their fists so hard that their knuckles were turning white.

Feng Xiaoling followed closely behind Xinfeng. Even though he was displeased at the situation before him, he had expected that this would happen.

Xinfeng looked calm and nonchalant, as though none of their opinions affected him. He then walked up to the seat of the Grandmaster and clasped his fists towards the audience.

"Thank you for your attendance, everyone. I am Xinfeng, and I shall take on the role of the Grandmaster from today forth."

Looking at one another, all 38 Grandmasters shrugged and clasped their fists together, returning some formalities. But the reason for their presence this time round was not to talk about these nonsenses. They came here with a motive.

Xinfeng sat down on the seat without speaking. The atmosphere of the event turned cold as everyone fell silent.

All the Jiuxiao Sect disciples stood behind Xinfeng. They knew that this day was not going to be over just like that.

Just then, Grandmaster Hu of Red Cloud Sect laughed out loudly, "OH! To think that Jiuxiao Sect had turned as such. For that, I feel deep regrets hahaha...!"

Hearing Grandmaster Hu start the ball rolling, the other Grandmasters sat up straight. That was the cue for them to start their demands.

"However, all of us present have discussed over some matters. Do you want to hear us out, Grandmaster Xin?" Grandmaster Hu asked mockingly.

Xinfeng's finger trembled before he gave off a smile and replied, "Go ahead, Grandmaster Hu."

Grandmaster Hu let out a fake cough, glanced across the other Grandmasters, and got straight to the point, "Back in Jiuxiao Sect's glory days, you guys had occupied many territories. These

territories belonged to us 38 sects. For the sake of us getting along together in the future, we propose that Grandmaster Xin return these territories to us."

"That's right!"

"Most of Jiuxiao Sect's territories were snatched over from us! Now that you guys don't have much time left, cough it back to us!"

The 38 Grandmasters present nodded their heads in agreement.

Xinfeng's expression changed slightly before he gave yet another calm smile, "My fellow Grandmasters present, I do not get your meaning. When have Jiuxiao Sect ever snatched over your territories? These territories of ours were inherited from our ancestors..."

Grandmaster Hu waved his hand dismissively and cut off Xinfeng's speech.

"Alright, whatever. Grandmaster Xin, all of us came here to discuss with you politely. If you insist on going with your own explanations, then all 38 sects wouldn't mind declaring war on you. Go and think about it on your own."

Grandmaster Hu's face turned cold immediately. He did not want to waste any more time. Now that Jiuxiao Sect was weak, there was no need to mince words around them. If Jiuxiao Sect knew what was good for them, they could still give them some room to

breathe. But looking at how things were going, if he didn’t put in some threats, these guys might not even know where they stood right now.

"Could I inquire which are the territories you are referring to, Grandmaster Hu?" Xinfeng hid his hands under his robes, clenching his fists tightly as well.

"Mount Hailie belongs to the Red Cloud Sect." Grandmaster Hu had thought about it beforehand and replied immediately. "Jiuxiao Sect has occupied Mount Hailie for thousands of years. This has caused great losses for the Red Cloud Sect. If Grandmaster Xin is truly sincere in making amends, you can throw in a 100 more treasures to make up for it."

"And the rest?" Xinfeng asked expressionlessly, but a fire was raging within his heart.

After that, the other Grandmasters promptly made their demands known as well.

By the time the last Grandmaster was done, all the Jiuxiao Sect disciples were flushed red.

They were not red from excitement, but maddened with rage.

Xinfeng stood up immediately and glared at the masses. Grinding his teeth, he spat out, "You guys are out to plunder Jiuxiao Sect?"

Xinfeng had made preparations to let go of some of their resources. But to think that the 38 sects would go this far. This was practically eating up Jiuxiao Sect alive!

"Oh, you can't say that now. We're just here to take back what's ours." Grandmaster Hu replied sarcastically.

"That's right!"

"It's time to return them."

...

All the Grandmasters nodded their heads.

"That's impossible...!" Xinfeng replied in a huff.

Grandmaster Hu glanced at Xinfeng before standing up and laughing coldly, "Oh, and it's in your place to decide whether or not it's possible now?"

"That's right. If Jiuxiao Sect insists on occupying our territories, then the 38 of us sects will have no choice but to form an alliance to exterminate Jiuxiao Sect off the far west region!"

Immediately, all the other 37 Grandmasters stood up as well.

They were definitely going to eat Jiuxiao Sect alive. And if they resisted, all the better. They could then take the chance to destroy Jiuxiao Sect once and for all.

All the Jiuxiao Sect disciples who were standing behind Xinfeng were pale with fury. These guys were too much...!

Xinfeng took a deep breath.

"Eh? Look over there, guys! There's a battle ark approaching!" Suddenly, one of the disciples called out pointing into the distance.

Suddenly, everyone's gaze turned over. Looking over, they could not help but take in a cold breath. What a gigantic battle ark...!

The 38 Grandmasters looked at one another in confusion. Was someone else here for a slice of the cake?

Xinfeng could only stand rooted where he was in anguish. Was Jiuxiao Sect really going to be sliced up into pieces by these guys like a helpless lamb?

All the Jiuxiao Sect disciples lowered their heads in sorrow as well. This was a downright humiliation to them.

Chapter 310: What Sort of Treatment Is That?

The appearance of the battle ark had everyone in a mixed state of emotions.

For the 38 Grandmasters present, this was far from a good thing. They had already discussed before this as to how they would divide up Jiuxiao Sect amongst themselves. And if Jiuxiao Sect had anything to say about that, they would just go with brute force.

But if Jiuxiao Sect knew their place and accepted the terms, they wouldn't have minded allowing Jiuxiao Sect to continue existing.

Now that another unknown presence was approaching, it looked to them as though they would be getting less of their initial share.

If it were just any normal sect, they wouldn't have given a shit.

But looking at the size of this gigantic battle ark, this was definitely far from a small sect.

...

Lin Fan stood on the battle ark and gazed down. The Grandmaster's battle ark was a fabulous object indeed. To think that he would arrive at the far west in just mere days! What an unrivaled speed!

However, even this battle ark paled in comparison to the Roc.

Thinking back at how the Roc had arrived at Glory Sect with just a flap of its wings, THAT speed was truly godly.

But thinking back at the cost of summoning the Roc, Lin Fan's heart was breaking apart as well.

"Eh? There's an event going on?" Lin Fan looked down outside the main hall of Jiuxiao Sect where a large crowd was gathered.

But Lin Fan was no fool either. With the current situation right now, it was already a big deal for Jiuxiao Sect to not be torn apart by the other sects.

...

"Senior Brother, bear with it and forget about it." Feng Xiaoling whispered behind Xinfeng.

All of these sects were glaring at Jiuxiao Sect with covetous eyes. If they really declared war, Jiuxiao Sect might truly perish right here.

Xinfeng did not reply. His heart was clearer than anyone else. But thinking back to how the glorious Jiuxiao Sect had fallen to such circumstances, his heart could not hold back the gushing sorrow.

To be left with no fighting strength in the entire sect at all... If they had even a single greater celestial full cultivation being, things would be extremely different right now.

But as things were, the strongest person within the sect, which was himself, was only a lesser celestial. What a tragedy this was!

The Jiuxiao Sect disciples were amazed by the sight of this battle ark floating atop Jiuxiao Sect as well. What a magnificent and shiny battle ark!

The 38 sects' disciples glared at the ark with envious eyes. They had never seen before such a huge battle ark in their own sects.

As for the 38 Grandmasters, they looked at one another with worried eyes. Just which sect was this?

Yan Hongyu's ark was platinum plated on the outside, without any emblem or indication. This was because Yan Hongyu felt that one should remain humble and keep a low profile. Even though Glory Sect was a huge sect, he would rather not show off when he was traveling out.

"Brother Xinfeng, how could you? Tsk! Not even a single notice when you're hosting a ceremony. If not for the fact that I was coming over to settle some stuff, I might not have even found out!"

The voice rang out across the skies as a shadow descended from

the ark.

When Xinfeng saw who it was, his face changed immediately as he rushed forward.

The expressions of the 38 Grandmasters turned grim as well. They had not expected this to be Xinfeng's friend.

Fine, whatever. Even then, this would not hinder their plans.

As for the Jiuxiao Sect disciples, they were just getting really excited one by one.

"Holy f*ck! Senior Brother Lin is here!"

"Shit! It's Senior Brother Lin! Hold on, hold on! I'll go get the best tea we have in our storage!"

"Yes, hurry up and go! Now that Senior Brother Lin is here, these 38 sects can no longer remain so impertinent!"

Those disciples who knew who Lin Fan was had their indignant spirits slowly turning into joy.

And of course, they knew about Senior Brother Lin's relationship with their Grandmaster! They were close as blood brothers!

Feng Xiaoling’s heart heaved a sigh of relief as well. He had requested for his Senior Brother to ask for Senior Brother Lin’s help, but Xinfeng was adamant against it.

Now that Senior Brother Lin had turned up himself, this was definitely going to turn the tides around for them.

"Brother Lin, why are you here?" Even though Xinfeng was overwhelmed with joy at Lin Fan’s arrival, he was extremely confused as well, wondering why his Brother Lin would turn up here.

"Why? Am I not welcome here? Aiyoh, look at you now! Are those the Grandmaster’s robes? Nice! Impressive, impressive! Well, as a brother, it’s not that I want to complain, but not informing me about a grand occasion such as your ascension? How could you do that? Now, I’m a little pissed about that." Looking at Xinfeng wearing the Grandmaster robes, Lin Fan was extremely happy right now. At least, they were going to continue with the traditions of Jiuxiao Sect.

"Well, that's because it’s just a small matter, Brother Lin! Come, come up here and sit!" Xinfeng dragged Lin Fan by his robes.

Tactful and sharp, Feng Xiaoling immediately pulled out a chair from within the main hall and placed it right beside the seat of the Grandmaster.

Bloody hell, who was Lin Fan? He was the strongest person there is!

Thinking back at how Senior Elder Li Yuanqi was squashed like a little ant by him, Feng Xiaoling could remember every bit of Lin Fan's dominance.

Some of the Jiuxiao Sect disciples were bewildered at what was happening.

"Hey Senior Brother, who's this Senior Brother Lin guy? How come he's seated right beside the Grandmaster?" This disciple had a low cultivation base, so he was not in the loop with many things that happened with the sect.

"Just keep your eyes peeled and keep quiet. All I can tell you is that Senior Brother Lin's presence is the downfall of these 38 Grandmasters here. That's all."

"Huh? Are you for real, Senior Brother? All of these 38 Grandmasters are greater celestial beings...!" The disciple replied in bewilderment.

"Ha? Greater celestial beings? I have no time to waste explaining to you, just wait right there. I've got to hurry and get some dessert for Senior Brother Lin! Has that Junior Brother gone to prepare tea for Senior Brother Lin already?!?"

"Yes, Senior Brother, he's already rushed there..." The disciple was absolutely stunned. Looking around at his busy Senior Brothers, his mind was even more befuddled right now. All of these Senior Brothers were furious with rage just moments ago,

but why were they all smiles now?

All the 38 Grandmasters were extremely puzzled right now. Just who was this man who was seated beside Xinfeng right now? And the next scene was even more shocking.

What were these Jiuxiao Sect disciples doing? They were...crazily passionate!

"Senior Brother Lin! This is the best tea that Jiuxiao Sect has to offer!" A disciple was propping the tea up carefully from afar before putting it down on the table beside Lin Fan courteously. In fact, he followed up by taking out a handkerchief to wipe away the water stains on the teacup.

"Senior Brother Lin! Here are some desserts!"

"Senior Brother Lin! Are your shoulders aching? Shall I rub them for you?"

"Senior Brother Lin! Are your feet sore? Should I help you to soak them in warm water?"

"Senior Brother Lin...!"

...

Everyone from the 38 sects stared at this scene with their jaws

wide open. Just what in the world was happening right now? Just who in the world was this person for the Jiuxiao Sect disciples to serve him as such?!

Thinking back at how they were treated and how this man was being treated right now, what a world of a difference this was!

Everyone from the 38 sects were thoroughly riled up right now. Did Jiuxiao Sect look down on them?!?

...

Lin Fan was also caught in a flurry by these disciples.

"Alright, alright. What's with you guys? Your sudden passionate behavior has Yours Truly a little awkward y'know?" Lin Fan chuckled out.

Standing at the side, Xinfeng also smiled out helplessly. He couldn't help but feel a tinge of jealousy in his heart. Even he himself had not received treatment as such before. To think that the arrival of his Brother Lin would cause such a commotion.

Lin Fan took up the teacup and sipped carefully. "Brother Xin, your ascension ceremony's pretty grand indeed for so many people to be present! Come, introduce them to me..."

Just as Xinfeng was ready to do a proper introduction, the 38 Grandmasters looked at one another and nodded together.

"Screw the introductions. The terms we laid out previously, do you agree with it or not."

Just then, everyone’s gaze was flushed towards Xinfeng.

On the other hand, Lin Fan took up a dessert as a smile curled at the side of his lips.

Chapter 311: It's A Misunderstanding!

Looking at all the Grandmasters, Xinfeng took in a deep breath and replied straight, "I cannot comply."

The moment the 38 Grandmasters heard these words, the fire in their hearts had reached a breaking point. As for this guy who had appeared out of nowhere? Even though they did not know how tough he was, but could he really stand up against the combined power of 38 sects worth of Grandmasters and disciples?

"Good. Jiuxiao Sect is arrogant as always indeed. I hope that you do not regret these words at the brink of your destruction." Grandmaster Hu of Red Cloud Sect replied coldly. Seemed like he had to go in for real now.

"Is anybody going to tell me just what is going on right now?" And the man had spoken. At the same time, Lin Fan was glaring at Grandmaster Hu like he was watching a dead man.

"Senior Brother Lin! They want to divide our sect up!"

"They’re simply too much! We either have to give up our territories to them or they would declare war to destroy our sect!"

...

Now that Lin Fan was here, the Jiuxiao Sect disciples let out all their complaints outright.

Back when Lin Fan wasn’t around, they were really feeling extremely indignant. But now that Lin Fan was present, they could tell all their troubles out to him. If Senior Brother Lin were to really strike, all these nobodies wouldn’t have any guts to be so insolent anymore!

Lin Fan stood up and tossed a piece of pastry into his mouth. Munching happily, he chuckled, "Today’s the day of my Brother’s grand ascension of the Grandmaster seat. If you guys aren’t here to congratulate them, then so be it. But to think that you’re here to talk about destroying his sect? Now, that does tick me off a little."

Grandmaster Hu looked at Lin Fan who was standing in the middle and snorted coldly, "This is an affair between the 38 sects and Jiuxiao Sect. It’s none of your business."

Grandmaster Hu had purposely raised his volume when he mentioned the ’38 sects’. This was a warning for Lin Fan to think properly before butting into a mess of troubles he couldn’t afford to handle.

Within the 38 sects, there were quite a number of greater celestial full cultivation beings. To talk about fighting strength, they were definitely far from lacking. Everyone knew that greater celestial full cultivation was the strongest one could get in the Dongling Continent. After that, all that mattered was the number of energy grid line chains.

If the 38 sects were to stand together, that’d be a fearsome force

to behold. Even Jiuxiao Sect at its peak would have to pay some sacrifices if they wanted to take down these 38 sects combined, let alone the current weak Jiuxiao Sect.

"Brother Lin..." Xinfeng looked at Lin Fan, as though he wanted to say something. But Lin Fan waved his hand, cutting Xinfeng off.

All the Jiuxiao Sect disciples looked at Lin Fan in anticipation.

"Alright, since that's the case, we've got nothing more to talk about. All 38 sects can come at me together then." Lin Fan flicked his robes and used his hand to beckon at the masses before him.

The faces of everyone from the 38 sects changed immediately, "What do you mean?"

Looking at these people, Lin Fan shrugged nonchalantly, "Oh, nothing much. Since you guys are insistent on destroying Jiuxiao Sect, then I guess I just have to destroy all of you guys today. That'll save me any troubles in the future as well."

The moment Lin Fan said these words, the entire atmosphere turned eerily silent.

What did they just hear?

Did this man just say that he wanted to destroy all 38 sects singlehandedly? What...what a f*cking joke!

As for the Jiuxiao Sect disciples, they were so excited that some of their teeth were chattering nonstop.

Senior Brother Lin was really way too domineering!

"Who are you? Do you even know what your words mean?" Grandmaster Hu shouted harshly. He could sense that this guy was really way too insolent. Or perhaps, this guy practically disregarded their existence entirely!

All the 38 Grandmasters laughed out loud together. This guy was simply courting death, wasn't he?

They had thought of every single possible scenario that could have happened, but they did not expect to hear such a reply.

Suddenly, Lin Fan's face turned entirely cold. That cheery and smiling face was no longer present, as his gaze now pierced through everyone's heart with an explosive aura erupting from him.

"It doesn't matter who I am. The main point is whether you guys have any objections to me destroying all 38 sects today." Flicking his robes, Lin Fan's demeanor was beyond grand right now. He was like a peerless overlord of the world looking down on his subjects.

Looking at this scene, all the Jiuxiao Sect disciples were frozen

solid right now. ‘So…so…cool!’

Even though some of the Jiuxiao Sect disciples were still ignorant of Lin Fan’s identity, they had already peed their pants with his bold reply.

They had not expected to be able to meet with such a majestic man one day. The Jiuxiao Sect disciples then broke into cheers, releasing those pent-up emotions they had been keeping in.

"How dare you? Alright, I’ll see what you have then!" Maddened with rage, one of the Grandmasters from below flew up immediately at Lin Fan with a palm strike.

The other 37 Grandmasters stood where they were. They wanted to see just what this man could do.

The Grandmaster who flew up was also a greater celestial full cultivation being. That palm strike boasted of formidable power as it ripped through the void and appeared right before Lin Fan instantaneously.

Looking at the scene unfold, smiles appeared on the lips of all the Grandmasters.

Despite his big words, this man had not even reacted to the palm that was flying towards him so quickly. He must be a trash indeed.

But the next scene had their jaws dropping agape.

Without even bothering to look at the other party, Lin Fan raised his right hand gently and slapped out.

Instantly, a gigantic force exploded out from Lin Fan as a massive palm strike tore the void apart.

A tragic cry could be heard ringing out through the skies.

"How could this be...!" Looking at the scene before them, everyone present was just entirely stumped.

They had not expected this to happen, not in their wildest dreams! With just a single slap, Grandmaster Wang was in a comatose state. Everyone began to gulp down their saliva. They could feel a cold breeze passing by.

Grandmaster Hu's heart took a leap as well. This man was definitely not simple. Far from simple!

But who in the world was he?!?

Grandmaster Wang was a greater celestial full cultivation being, someone with 6 energy grid line chains to boot! And he fell just like that?!? What?!?!

'Ding...congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation Grandmaster Wang.'

‘Ding…experience points +500,000,000.’

…

"Oh, sorry, my bad. I didn’t really judge my strength when I struck out. Seems like this so-called Grandmaster is dead. Oh, right, his disciples are still around right? Okay, you guys can go back to your sect and inform the others that the man who killed your Grandmaster is Lin Fan of Glory Sect. If they’ve got any bones to pick with me, they can find me at the Glory Sect." Lin Fan pointed down to the disciples of Grandmaster Wang.

All of these disciples were frozen solid right now. They had not expected their Grandmaster to die just like that…

As for the other 37 sects, the moment they heard the words ‘Glory Sect’, their blood froze solid.

Glory Sect?

To think that this man was from the Glory Sect!

But wasn’t Jiuxiao Sect at odds with Glory Sect? Just what the hell was happening right now?

"You…you…!" Grandmaster Hu pointed at Lin Fan, not knowing what to say.

"Alright. Who else is indignant? I'll give you guys time to go back to your sect and gather your best. Or, you can head out to hire mercenaries, whatever. I'll be in Jiuxiao Sect for 3 days. If you guys don't come back in 3 days, I'll head out to destroy your sects personally one after another." Lin Fan said overbearingly.

But of course, these were just empty threats to scare them. Lin Fan would definitely not do something like exterminating someone's sect. But by the looks of it, these Grandmasters looked like people who couldn't deal with fear.

Indeed, the moment Lin Fan's words came out, everyone from the 38 sects was staring with their mouths agape as their hearts skipped a beat.

"Th-this...erm...this is a misunderstanding!" Initially arrogant and haughty, Grandmaster Hu's face changed immediately as well. The moment his eyes met with Lin Fan, he stumbled back a few steps.

It was as though he was being repelled by Lin Fan's fearsome gaze.

As for the Jiuxiao Sect disciples, all of their blood was boiling with excitement right now.

What a cool speech that was!!!

3 days for them to gather their best, or they'd face the personal destruction of their sects.

They had never once heard anyone speak such bold words!

"Misunderstanding? Oh, good then. So, what are you guys here for today then?" Immediately, a laugh broke out on Lin Fan's face.

"We're here to offer our congratulations..." Without any backbone left, Grandmaster Hu and the others replied hurriedly.

Gotta be kidding...

All of them had witnessed the scene moments earlier. And to boot it off, this man was from Glory Sect!

Glory Sect's backing aside, with just his strength alone, it wouldn't be easy to even take down this one man.

To be able to kill Grandmaster Wang with just a single slap, even Jiuxiao Sect's previous Grandmaster Han did not wield such strength!

F*cking hell. How was this guy so terrifying...?

Chapter 312: One More Outrageous Than The Other

"Congratulations?"

"Now, how come it doesn’t seem that way then?" Lin Fan acted as though he did not understand and then looked around at the Jiuxiao Sect disciples. "These guys say that they’re here to offer their congratulations. Now, what they did present for gifts? Come, tell me."

It was time to make an example out of someone for the rest to be afraid.

Lin Fan was still not in the state whereby he’d kill someone just because of a few words of disagreement. If these Grandmasters deserved it, then so be it. But not all of their disciples under them were bad people.

And, things turned out pretty well just now. Even though Lin Fan did not kill for fun, a Grandmaster had jumped out to serve as fodder. Killing a few people here and there because of reasons like that was no issue for Lin Fan.

The 37 Grandmasters remaining were all pale right now.

They had not expected the other party to ask such a question.

The Grandmaster who had claimed to have given a chest of gold bars earlier on was looking especially grim right now.

If he had known earlier that things would turn out as such, even if he had 10 lives, he wouldn't have dared to give just a chest of gold!

To mere commoners, a chest of gold bar might seem extremely precious. However, to a sect, it was just like a chest of useless metal without any bit of use.

Towards this, Grandmaster Hu let out a sigh of relief as well. Thinking back, all the other Grandmasters said they had given jewels or gold bars. At least he had given a 10-year-old cherry fruit.

A Jiuxiao Sect disciple stepped forth with a look of excitement on his face. Looking at these overbearing people earlier on, he shouted out loudly.

'Red Cloud Sect. 10 Year Old Cherry Fruit!"

"Huodao Sect. A chest of gold bars!"

Listening to the announcements, Grandmaster Hu was relieved that he was still positioned at the top. Compared to the other sects, his gift was still comparably precious.

When he heard that Grandmaster Liu of Huodao Sect had only gifted a single chest of gold bars, he couldn't help but turn his gaze

towards this man. Oh, what a pitiful fate he was going to suffer.

Even though it was just a 10-year-old cherry fruit, it was still better than that chest of gold bars, heh.

But still, something was beginning to feel amiss to Grandmaster Hu. Why was this Jiuxiao Sect disciple not continuing with the announcements?

Grandmaster Hu was still waiting excitedly for the next announcements to come. If he recalled, someone had even mentioned gifting a coffin! Now THAT guy was going to get it bad.

At that thought, Grandmaster Hu couldn’t help but break out into a chuckle. At the same time, everyone else was chuckling at Grandmaster Hu and Grandmaster Liu.

"Senior Brother Lin. That’s all. Grandmaster Hu and Grandmaster Liu were the only two people who came with gifts." The Jiuxiao Sect disciple stopped.

The moment he heard this, Grandmaster Hu was stumped beyond words. What! How could this be? When they were chatting idly earlier on, everyone was talking about the gifts they had presented! How was it just down to him and Grandmaster Liu right now?

"What? I thought you guys said you were here to offer your congratulations? With not a single gift? Are you guys looking

down on Jiuxiao Sect?" Even though Lin Fan's voice was calm and casual, it lingered within everyone's ears. The frostiness in his tone was enough to make their hearts freeze up.

"N-no! My gift is just not added in YET. I was just waiting to hand it to Grandmaster Xin personally after the ceremony!" One by one, the Grandmasters hurried to explain while heaving a sigh of relief at the same time. Whew! Thankfully they didn't give any gift when they arrived. Otherwise, they would be in for it right now.

They had come here looking at Jiuxiao Sect like a piece of meat to be shared, so they didn't even bother with preparing any gift or anything.

But when they heard Grandmaster Hu talk about gifting earlier on, it seemed to just be a joke to jeer at Jiuxiao Sect. Hence, they bragged proudly about how sh*tty their own 'gifts' were as well.

And of course, one Grandmaster even said that he had given them a coffin to gain the approval of the other Grandmasters present.

But now that things had changed, they were secretly relieved that they did nothing of the sort.

As for Grandmaster Hu and Grandmaster Liu, the both of them looked like they were going to be the ones in dire straits now.

"Oh? Okay, that'll do then. So, what's up with you guys then,

Grandmaster Hu and Grandmaster Liu? 10-year-old cherry fruit? A chest of gold? Are you out to look down on my Brother here? How about this? I'll carve the gift out of you guys. How about that?" Lin Fan said while glaring at these 2.

Suddenly, Grandmaster Hu's expression changed as he turned around and barked fiercely at his disciples.

"Who gave the wrong gift?"

All the Red Cloud Sect disciples looked at one another nervously. Finally, a tactful disciple stood out and wept, "Oh, Grandmaster! My apologies! I was the one who made a mistake! You handed me a 10,000 year old cherry fruit, but I took out a 10 year old one by mistake! Please forgive me, Grandmaster!"

The moment Grandmaster Hu saw a disciple stepping out, he felt extremely heartened as well. At the same time, he made sure to remember the face of this disciple to reward him immensely when they returned to the sect. However, when he heard the 2nd half of the disciple's response, he nearly puked out his guts.

10,000-year-old cherry fruit?!?

Holy fuck...!

A 10-year-old cherry was worth nothing.

A 100-year-old cherry was worth a little.

A 1,000-year-old cherry was worth pretty darn much.

And bloody hell, a 10,000-year-old cherry fruit?!? He would practically have to sell the entire sect for that item!

At this point, Grandmaster Hu's body was shivering non-stop. He did not dare to correct his disciple outright, so all he could do was to shoot glares at his disciple, hinting for the latter to change his wordings.

As for the disciple, his smart brain caught on to his Grandmaster's meaning immediately. Seemed like his Grandmaster was a generous man after all.

"Sorry, sorry, my bad!" The disciple shouted out once more.

The moment Grandmaster Hu heard his disciple, he let out a sigh of relief as well. Good lad, good lad.

"It was not a 10,000-year-old cherry! It was TWO 10,000-year-old cherries!"

Hearing this, Grandmaster Hu's blood pressure spiked up instantly, and he had to forcefully gulp down his saliva.

TWO 10,000-YEAR-OLD CHERRIES! THIS...THIS...!

"Oh, generous you are indeed, Grandmaster Hu." Lin Fan spoke up.

Lin Fan knew of the 10,000-year-old cherry fruit. Glory Sect had those as well, but not too many, just 4.

It was an extremely precious item.

Grandmaster Hu felt like he was about to die, but he could only go along with it now, "N-no. It’s nothing much. I ought to. I ought to..."

As for the other Grandmasters, they were dumbfounded by Grandmaster Hu’s lavishness.

Two 10,000-year-old cherries! That was no bloody joke!

Red Cloud Sect would have to scrape at their treasure vaults to even afford those!

But the real question was, what were they supposed to give as presents now?!

"And you, Grandmaster Liu. A chest of gold huh? You’re quite generous HUH..." Lin Fan’s gaze was now at Grandmaster Liu.

In a panic, Grandmaster Liu turned behind to look at his bunch of disciples.

When one of them stepped up automatically, he was really heartened as well.

"Grandmaster, I've misheard you as well. When you asked for a chest of Yellow Goblins' Spirits, I heard it as a chest of gold bars..."

"URGH...!"

Before his disciple had even finished, Grandmaster Liu spat out a mouthful of fresh blood and nearly lost his balance and collapsed onto the ground.

If not for the fact that there was someone nearby to help him up, he would have collapsed down and fainted over.

Looking at the scene before him, Lin Fan could not help but chuckle as well, "Grandmaster Liu, what are you spewing blood for?"

"I-I'm just overwhelmed with happiness over the new Grandmaster's ascension!" Grandmaster Liu slowly caught his breath as he was determined to rip this disciple apart in his heart. Could this bloody guy be a spy sent from Jiuxiao Sect?!?

Holy f*ck! A chest of Yellow Goblins' Spirits! He would have to expend almost 10% of the entire Huodao Sect just to purchase that!

"Oh! Then my gratitude to Grandmaster Liu too. I'll let you carry on with the rest yourself, Brother Xinfeng." Lin Fan grinned widely.

"Yes!" Xinfeng looked at Lin Fan emotionally. Words could not even begin to illustrate the feelings that were bubbling within him right now.

As for the other Grandmasters, all of their hearts were grinding terribly. The gifts of these 2 men were more outrageous than the previous one! What were they supposed to do?

Bloody hell! They had come here expecting to grab a piece of Jiuxiao Sect's pie. But to think that they would need to cough their lungs out for a gift in exchange. This...this...!

But even then, that man from Glory Sect was way too terrifying! He wasn't someone they could afford to offend...

Chapter 313: Feel Free To Try Me

A wise man was one who recognized his circumstances. With things as they were, the 38 sects were now starting to wisen up. While each of them might have an indignant feeling in their hearts, they could only keep it within.

As for the Jiuxiao Sect disciples, all of them were now looking at Lin Fan with gazes of adoration.

By the looks of it, Senior Brother Lin was simply way too cool! Haughty and arrogant earlier on, these 37 remaining Grandmasters were like obedient small kids right now. No matter what their Grandmaster said, they were just complying nicely.

As for the ceremony, it continued smoothly without interruptions.

Lin Fan sat down quietly without saying anything more. Today was a great event in his Brother Xinfeng's life. Hence, the limelight should naturally be on him. Lin Fan was just there to ensure that there were no hiccups.

Even though these remaining 37 Grandmasters did not say anything much, Lin Fan knew that they must still have quite a few thoughts within their minds.

After the ceremony was over, Xinfeng invited them to stay for a meal, but all of them declined gently.

In regards to that, Xinfeng did not insist on it as well. He knew that these Grandmasters did not want to stay there. The only reason why everything had proceeded smoothly was because of the presence of his Brother Lin. Now that the plots of these men were taken down, there was no longer any reason for them to stay here.

"Grandmaster Xin, I'll definitely send the gift within 7 days of the ceremony." Red Cloud Sect's Grandmaster Hu said with a look of pain.

In response, all the other Grandmasters made a similar offer. Not only did they go home empty handed, but they also had to pay a high price for their acts. What a tragedy!

"Seems like all the Grandmasters here are heading back to prepare their grand gifts. But today's the big day of my brother's ascension ceremony. How can he make do without receiving any gifts at all? Since everyone is present, I shall present my humble gift too." Standing up, Lin Fan looked down at the crowd and let out a wide grin.

All the Grandmasters who were leaving turned around to look at Lin Fan. They were curious as to just what this man would gift.

"Treasure guardian spirit, open the vaults and prepare to receive the gift!" Lin Fan shouted into the voids.

The treasure guardian spirit of Jiuxiao Sect heard this call within the treasure vault, looking extremely frail. He was almost non-

existent right now without the constant rejuvenation of the treasure auras for him. He wasn't meant to last much longer in this world at this state.

Boom!

The doors of the treasure vault were bolted open. Even though the treasure spirit was too weak to exit the place, his voice was desperately heard indeed.

"Treasures...treasures...!"

"Glory Sect and Jiuxiao Sect have been bosom sects for generations! Now that Jiuxiao Sect is in dire need of help, naturally I cannot just sit back and watch. Accept this humble gift of mine!" Sweeping his robes, a thick flow of treasures began spraying out.

The area outside the main hall was filled with a dense treasure aura.

The moment everyone caught sight of this thick flow of treasures, they were stumped.

"How could this be...?" All the 37 Grandmasters were thoroughly stunned. They had not expected this man to take out so many treasures altogether!

'Heaven Perishing Rock'

‘Spirit Sealing Crystal’

‘Greater Celestial Fruit’

…

One by one, the treasures floated up into the air. Each of these treasures was invaluable. In fact, these sects might not possess even one of them.

"Haha! Treasures are here!" Suddenly, the treasure guardian spirit within the treasure vault leaped up in joy as it sniffed in the strong treasure aura. Following that, it began to absorb in all the treasures.

Grandmaster Hu and the eyes were extremely dumbfounded. After that, they were thoroughly convinced.

Jiuxiao Sect and Glory Sect were not at odds!

In fact, their relationship was definitely extremely sturdy! Just these treasures alone would suffice to take over any one of their sects, probably even more than required!

The Jiuxiao Sect disciples were clear of the fact that their treasure vaults were empty right now. This was a tragic state for any sect to be in.

A sect without treasures was akin to a sect without any backing. The importance of maintaining a treasure guardian spirit within their midst was clear to any of them. The guardian spirit could maintain and rejuvenate the treasures, allowing them to grow even stronger with time.

But looking at the flow of treasures coming out Senior Brother Lin's sleeves, all of them could only watch with jaws agape, as they stared blankly at Senior Brother Lin.

They had not expected the gift to be so humungous! This was far beyond their wildest imaginations!

"Brother Lin...this...!" Xinfeng looked at Lin Fan with an extremely astounded look on his face. He did not know what else he could say about this!

Lin Fan waved his hand casually, "Don't bother with the formalities. The gift is nothing compared to our deep bonds. Jiuxiao Sect's affairs are as good as Glory Sect's affairs."

"Don't worry, Brother Lin. I'll be sure to return all these." Xinfeng did not say anything else. He knew what these treasures represented, and he also knew that Jiuxiao Sect was in dire need of them right now.

This act of kindness today would be remembered in Xinfeng's heart. As long as Jiuxiao Sect could tide this through, he would definitely do his best to repay this debt.

"Return your a*s. Are you trying to slap my face with that sentence?" The moment Lin Fan heard that, he was displeased momentarily.

Xinfeng looked at Lin Fan emotionally in gratitude, and did not say anything further.

Grandmaster Hu looked at the scene before him in extreme distaste. But even if that were the case, there was nothing he could do about it.

"Grandmaster Xin, Peak Master Lin, we'll take our leave now." All of them bid their farewells.

Looking at these Grandmasters, Lin Fan continued, "Hold on, everyone. There's something else I forgot to mention."

"Please continue, Peak Master Lin." Everyone stopped in their tracks, wondering what was about to come.

Now that the fighting strength of Jiuxiao Sect had been reduced significantly, there was no one left to hold the fort. Even if these people were to leave willingly right now, Lin Fan could not guarantee that they harbored no more ill thoughts within their minds. As such, he felt that he still had to take some precautions regarding this matter.

"Now, when I slapped Grandmaster Wang to death, it wasn't

meant to serve as a warning to you boys. I did have the intention of killing every single one of you right here. However, considering the fact that you guys had not sinned gravely, I decided not to lay down the massacre. But you must bear in mind that if anything were to happen to Jiuxiao Sect in the future, whether or not it has anything to do with you, ALL of your sects will cease to have any reasons to remain alive. If you feel indignant about this, feel free and try me. Just don't say that I didn't give you any warnings." Lin Fan said in a calm and casual manner.

Even if he were to take down these 38 sects, given the strength of Jiuxiao Sect right now, it was still far from enough to maintain control over the entire far west region. On the other hand, he might as well leave these guys alive as a shield for Jiuxiao Sect's growth from here on forth.

If these guys were smart, they'd know what they had to do from here on.

Even though the faces of Grandmaster Hu and the others were peaceful, it would be a lie to say that they were not burning within their hearts. Lin Fan's words were just like tight slaps slapping across their faces.

But thinking of Lin Fan's strength, of Glory Sect's strength, no matter how indignant they were, they had to swallow it back down.

"Understood, Peak Master Lin." After staying silent for a moment, Grandmaster Hu and the others clasped their fists together and replied.

"Well, it’s good that you understand. I won’t see you out." Lin Fan waved.

With a cold face, Grandmaster Hu and the others finally left the place.

After the 38 sects left, the Jiuxiao Sect disciples erupted out in cheers.

Everyone could only look at Senior Brother Lin with awe. That speech was simply way too awesome! The look of those people from the 38 sects being scolded in fear was even more revitalizing for these disciples.

"Brother Xin, my apologies for taking away your limelight." Lin Fan laughed out.

"HAHA...!" Xinfeng broke out into a loud laugh. "Brother Lin, everything aside, from this day forth, you’re my only brother in life."

"What? You mean to say I wasn’t to begin with?" Lin Fan joked back.

...

Chapter 314: Mysterious Inn

Right now, Lin Fan was the hottest topic in the entire Jiuxiao Sect. The moment everyone's eyes caught sight of Lin Fan, they sparkled with bright glows.

When the male disciples caught sight of Lin Fan, they extended all their services, feet massages, leg massages, running away from him...

When the female disciples caught sight of Lin Fan, their eyes carried boundless electrical currents as they shot their sparks towards him, all the while carrying handmade desserts and delicacies.

Within Jiuxiao Sect existed a goddess of a female disciple. Cold and beautiful, she was the dream of countless male disciples. Towards her fellow male disciples, she had never made any attempts to disguise her disregard with her cold tones.

If a male disciple could even exchange a few words with her, he would be excited for a couple of days.

But right now, this goddess was totally head over heels for Lin Fan.

"Senior Brother Lin, does it feel alright?" Lin Fan was laying on a chair right now, feet soaked in a warm water bath. The water was filled with flower petals, while this goddess of all men was carefully massaging Lin Fan's toes.

"Yes, not bad, not bad." Lin Fan was thoroughly enjoying his time right now. Ever since he came to Jiuxiao Sect, he had once again understood what it meant to live a perfect life.

Upon hearing Lin Fan’s praise, a smile formed on that alluring face of the goddess as well.

For this goddess, Senior Brother Lin was just indefinitely different from any other male disciple. What good fortune of hers would it be if she could just continue to serve him for the rest of her life?

Some of the surrounding male disciples had their hearts entirely broken, seeing their goddess so deeply doused with the sweet scent of love. But they weren’t angry in the least bit. After all, the target of her affections was their number one revered Senior Brother Lin.

Neither Heaven nor Earth was enough to withstand Senior Brother Lin’s mighty image.

Looking at his Brother Lin who knew how to enjoy life, Xinfeng let out a laugh as well. Even though it was his sect’s disciples doing the hard work and chores, it was all natural to him.

If anyone else dared to make such requests, Xinfeng would probably have leaped for their throats.

"Brother Xinfeng, could you help me to look out for this thingy in

the future?" Lin Fan tossed the Supreme Being's Token Shard to Xinfeng.

Other than coming to Jiuxiao Sect, Lin Fan's main objective was to continue searching for these Token Shards.

Now that he had only found one of them, he did not know where to even begin searching for the rest of them. Based on his own efforts, this might very well take forever.

Hearing his Brother Lin's need for help, Xinfeng could not be happier to oblige. Upon receiving the token shard, he exclaimed out in surprise at this familiar looking object.

"You've seen it?!?" Looking at the change on Xinfeng's face, Lin Fan asked hurriedly.

"Yes, I have! Back when I visited the Xuanjian Sect with my Master, their Grandmaster had something like this with her as well."

"Xuanjian Sect?" Lin Fan found this name pretty familiar.

Suddenly, it hit him. Wasn't Xuanjian Sect the one where he had trained that fine lad, Liu Linfeng?

Due to the trap within the Seven Saint's lair, he was then teleported elsewhere.

"You’re certain?" Lin Fan continued.

"Highly likely. Even though the imprint on it isn’t exactly the same, the look is similar. And it was a piece of shard as well."

Lin Fan nodded his head. Finally, there was a clue now.

"Brother Lin, is this thing really important to you?"

"Yes, somewhat." Lin Fan nodded his head.

This thing held the secret of Xuanhuang World’s division into two parts. Once he gathered all of these, he would be able to return to Cangling Continent.

"Alright. I’ll get all our disciples to watch out for this from now on forth." Xinfeng kept this matter in his heart.

Lin Fan then had the goddess stop her massage before wiping his feet clean and wearing his shoes.

"Brother Xin, it’s about time for me to leave. Seems like I have to pay Xuanjian Sect a visit."

"Are you in such a rush?!? Aren’t you gonna stay for a little bit longer?" Xinfeng’s voice had some reluctance in it.

It wasn’t just Xinfeng who was reluctant, even the disciples themselves were unwilling to watch Lin Fan leave just like that. The goddess herself revealed a look of sadness in her eyes.

"Nah, it’s fine. I’ll head back another day." Lin Fan replied.

Knowing that the matter must be pressing, Xinfeng made no further attempts to keep Lin Fan here. Before leaving, Lin Fan passed the battle ark he borrowed from the Grandmaster over to Xinfeng.

Now that all the top powers of Jiuxiao Sect had passed away, their battle arks’ locations were unknown as well. If Jiuxiao Sect wanted to continue growing, they would require a battle ark for expeditions. Otherwise, it would be inconvenient for them to head anywhere.

Of course, Xinfeng would have rejected his intentions. After all, Brother Lin had simply helped him too much. If he had accepted this gift as well, then that would be too much.

But Lin Fan realized that this thing might be too attention seeking at times. Furthermore, while traveling on the battle ark, he might miss out on a lot of locations where he could search for his stuff.

Since the Supreme Being’s Token Shard was broken, it had the possibility of being anywhere.

On that dark and breezy night, when Xinfeng came by to look for Lin Fan, he found out that Lin Fan had already left the sect.

And in his place, the shrunken down battle ark sat quietly.

Looking at the mini battle ark, Xinfeng's eyes were filled to the brim with tears.

...

In a dense forest far from Jiuxiao Sect...

Every step Lin Fan took was a leap of a few hundred feet. He was no longer interested in the wild beasts around him. These things were too weak for him to even bother with anymore.

He was quite a distance from Xuanjian Sect. Even at this rate of travel, he would require some time before reaching them.

The days and nights passed...

10 days later...

Looking at the construct before him, Lin Fan finally slowed down.

The building before him was an inn. But the weird thing was its location. Why was it situated in such a desolate place?

And the shocking thing was that despite the desolate location of this place, the number of people entering and exiting it was astounding.

Just as Lin Fan approached the inn, the people around the inn sized up Lin Fan as well.

Lin Fan paid no heed to these people.

Most of them were pericelestials. And by the look of their clothing, they did not seem like they belonged to any sect.

Within the inn...

Lin Fan secured a table for himself. Sitting down, he ordered some food and listened in to the conversations taking place nearby.

Surprisingly, there was quite the spread of fighting strength in this place. Other than pericelestials, there were lesser celestials as well. Amazingly, there was even an ordinary looking old man who was a greater celestial.

For a vagrant martial artist to be a greater celestial was an incredible achievement to Lin Fan.

Not long after, Lin Fan finally knew what sort of a place this was.

This inn was a unique existence. It served as a place for people to trade missions for mercenaries.

Those people who were here either came with requests or to accept missions.

The missions here were extraordinary and out of this world, and came in all sorts of varieties. As long as one thought that the compensation was enough, one could choose to accept any one of them.

Lin Fan did not think that such a place would exist. If he had not seen it for himself, he might not have believed it.

And just then, a group of people entered from outside.

A young lady was masked with a shawl, followed by a group of men.

Even though the female was of pericelestial lower level, her followers were at pericelestial upper level.

For the standards of vagrant martial artists, these were considered pretty formidable people. But for someone like Lin Fan, these were nothing.

As the young lady headed up the stage, her crisp, clear voice was quivering and somewhat urgent.

‘Long Yuan dynasty is seeking able men to resist a Beast Stampede. Reward: Title of Marquis.’

In her gentle voice, she stood there, looking down at the crowd somewhat anxiously, hoping someone would accept the mission.

…

Chapter 315: Let's Do It First

This mission didn’t sound too tough indeed. Just a while back, Lin Fan had resisted a beast stampede for an entire county. In fact, he even bumped into a humanoid beast whose cultivation base was pretty decent. Just that the beast had managed to escape by self-mutilation just as Lin Fan was about to take it down.

To Lin Fan, that was quite a deep regret of his.

This girl in shawls was opening quite attractive terms as well. Title of a Marquis. To a vagrant martial artist, other than working on improving their cultivation bases, obtaining wealth and power was pretty important as well.

But the surprising thing was that no one in the crowd would take on this task. This was pretty suspicious.

For them to not take on such a lucrative and easy mission, were people really so greedy these days?

The shawled girl looked down at the crowd nervously. When she realized no one was taking on the mission, her snow white complexion started flushing red as well.

"Princess Long Yuan, I think you should stop with recruiting for this mission. The beast stampede that the Long Yuan dynasty is going to face this time around is definitely not going to be easy."

"That’s right, whoever accepts this mission is probably doomed."

"If I recall correctly, this should be the Long Yuan dynasty’s 6th beast stampede, right?"

"A greater celestial level beast appeared during your last beast stampede alone. Out of those who accepted your mission, barely a few of them survived. And out of those survivors, all of them were crippled and disabled."

...

Listening to the comments of the crowd, Princess Long Yuan was a loss for words as well, "Everyone, please, I implore you to lend us your assistance. The Long Yuan dynasty will do its best to fulfill any requests you have."

"Princess Long Yuan, this old man here has a piece of advice for you. You should try seeking help from those sects once again." The old man who had remained silent the entire time finally spoke up.

The moment Princess Long Yuan heard that, her face was entirely dismal, "We’ve tried approaching the sects as well, but none of them would help!"

"Then this old man here has nothing left to say." The old man sighed.

The surrounding crowd began to break into the conversation as

well.

"Of course, those sects wouldn’t help them!"

"That’s right! The only reason they survived the previous beast stampede was due to the help of these sects. But that greater celestial beast even cost them quite a number of casualties. I doubt they’d want to send anyone else anymore as well."

"The fact lies that the beast stampede only grows stronger with every wave. Even though the title of Marquis is attractive, one has to be alive to enjoy it."

"That’s right. Perhaps if the princess offered herself up for grabs, there would be more willing takers?"

"Hehe. Of course. The princess is rumored to be a great beauty. If she were to throw herself into the deal as well, there would definitely be takers!"

...

The guards standing guard by the princess stepped up momentarily and shouted, "Impudent...!"

"What? You guys wanna pick a fight...?!?" The moment the guard even started speaking up, these giggling vagrant martial artists stood up one after another and glared back at these guards.

Princess Long Yuan held back these guards to keep them quiet. Taking a deep breath, her face was resolute as she continued, "Fine, I included."

"PRINCESS! THIS...!"

The princess did not reply as she looked down at the crowd. "Title of Marquis. And you can have me as well."

The vagrant martial artists below looked at one another. They were just joking about it. To think that the princess would agree to it for real.

But none of them were fools. The beast stampede this time round would definitely be even stronger than before. Even if they accepted this mission, they wouldn't be alive to enjoy the rewards.

The princess decided to give it her all as well. She knew that the beast stampede this time round was extremely treacherous. Based on the rules of the stampedes, as long as the dynasty wasn't destroyed, they would only grow stronger wave after wave.

The existence of the greater celestial beast during the last stampede had already cost the sects who had sent their assistance a great amount of losses.

Not only did a Senior Elder of greater celestial middle level pass away, countless disciples perished within the resistance as well.

Therefore, those sects who had casualties in the past would definitely stray from lending their help this time round.

They garnered that the beast stampede this time round would attract nothing less than a greater celestial upper level, or even full cultivation beast.

These beasts were practically invincible. They were not something an average sect could hope to deal with.

Looking at the scene unfolding before him, Lin Fan chuckled. However, he still wasn't that interested in the mission. After all, there would definitely be time before the beast stampede came by.

Using this time in between, the Long Yuan dynasty could definitely evacuate their residents before then.

Just as Lin Fan was about to leave, he caught sight of something crazy. On the princess's waist, a shard was hanging on it.

Those imprints. That design. Wasn't that the Supreme Being's Token Shard?!?

Looking carefully, Lin Fan verified his doubts. That was indeed the token shard for sure! To think that the princess of Long Yuan would carry one with her!

"Since Princess Long Yuan has made such a request, then this old man shall give it a shot. Wouldn't be too bad being the son in law of the Long Yuan dynasty I suppose." Just then, the only greater celestial being in the room spoke up once more.

The princess's face turned pale. She had not expected this old man to take on the job. But since the Long Yuan dynasty was on the brink of destruction, she could only grit her teeth and bear with it.

All the vagrant martial artists let out chuckles. Seemed like this old man wanted some tender and fresh meat, eh?

All of them knew that this old man was of a greater celestial cultivation base. But since they all knew each other around here for quite some time, jokes like these were of no offense.

"Seems like the princess's in for a sacrifice eh?"

"Congratulations there, old bro! Not only can you get to be the Marquis, you can even be a son in law with a beauty in your arms!"

"Aiyoh, to think that a peerless beauty such as the Princess Long Yuan would go into the arms of old bro. What envy I have!"

"Old bro, can you withstand the beast stampede! Don't lose your life over the beauty eh?"

Since everyone's relationship with the old man was pretty

decent, they teased him here and there.

That wrinkled old face of his broke out into a smile as well, "Oh? Look at me, I don’t even have a son at this age. How about it. Shall we consummate first so that I can leave behind my bloodline, princess? If that’s the case, even if I die in the beast stampede, I would have no regrets."

"HAHA! What brilliant thoughts you have, old bro!"

"That’s a nice plan you’ve got there, old bro! How about you guys do it here too so that we can enjoy the sweet voice of Princess Long Yuan?"

"Seems like old bro is quite the Casanova indeed. You’ll die a happy ghost even then... Heheh!"

...

Princess Long Yuan could not hold in her anger anymore as she replied coldly, "After the beast stampede."

"Oh? No, no. If this old man here were to die in the beast stampede, wouldn’t I be dying for nothing then?" The old man waved his hand dismissively, rejecting her objection.

"Princess Long Yuan, you should just accede to our old bro’s request. Also, the Long Yuan dynasty does not have a single greater celestial being. Who knows? Perhaps after you satisfy him, he

could put in his best for the beast stampede!"

"Heh, that’s right! With our old bro’s help, your beast stampede may then stand a chance eh?"

And just as the princess was about to flare up, a voice came from another table.

"I’ll accept this mission."

Chapter 316: Forever Taken As A Braggart

Lin Fan just could not stand watching this any longer. Why was there so much incessant chattering just for such a simple mission?

Even if he had not discovered the Supreme Being's Token Shard, he might have decided to throw in his assistance given how much of a fuss this was causing.

To think that a man, whose age was practically enough for him to be the grandfather of the grandfather of this girl, would dream of lusting for her as such. What a speechless scene!

Furthermore, now that he had found out about the existence of the token shard with Princess Long Yuan, Lin Fan did not mind making a trade out of this.

The moment his voice rang out, everyone's gaze turned towards Lin Fan.

Princess Long Yuan did the same. However, the moment she caught sight of who it was, her face looked disappointed.

"HAHA! Is this kid high or what?!?"

"Hey kiddo, don't bite off more than you can chew, man! The beast stampede is not as easy as you would think of it to be!"

"I think this kid’s sharing the same thoughts as our old bro. Even if he were to die, he must get his hands on this beauty before him."

"What do you have to say about this, old bro? There’s only one princess to be given away... Unless you wanna share with this guy?"

...

The old man was sizing up Lin Fan as well. Even with his strength of a greater celestial, he could not make out Lin Fan’s capabilities. The thought of him being unable to tell Lin Fan’s strength because of the other party being stronger than him did not even cross his mind.

To the old man, strength was something that was accumulated with time. Even the genius disciples of the various sects could not possibly be stronger than him at their young age.

"Well, you had better give up on those dreams, lad. You won’t be able to get the princess with just mere dumb guts to die. Given your fragile and pathetic body, you won’t even be enough to fit between the teeth of the beasts." The old man continued laughing, "No matter what, this old man here is a greater celestial lower level. There’s no way you can compete with me."

Ignoring everyone’s words, Lin Fan pointed at the token shard, "All I require for compensation is that thing. I can guarantee that the Long Yuan dynasty will not lose even a single weakest soldier."

The moment his words came out, the crowd roared in laughter.

"Holy f*ck! I, the great sword wielder, Wang Wu, have traveled the Pugilistic World for 40 years now, yet this is the first time I've come across someone with such brash confidence!"

"Old bro, seems like you've got a match right here! The words of this kid are practically like slaps across your face!"

"F*cking hell! As a spear user of 20 years, I, Xiao Liu, had yet to see such a braggart. This is the first time I finally caught sight of one!"

"If the sects were to hear this load of bullsh*t here, they might even spit out their blood entirely! Even they would not dare to promise that not even a single soldier will be lost. And yet, here we have someone with such big words! I gotta say that's pretty impressive!"

"Old bro, in fact, even you're not a match for this guy! His ability of bullsh*tting goes all the way up to a greater celestial full cultivation being level! You've got to bow down to that man!"

...

The inn was unusually noisy right now. Everyone was in bouts of laughter over Lin Fan's apparent ignorance.

Not even a single soldier? What a big joke this was!

"Princess Long Yuan, what do you have to say about my terms? I can help you tide through this predicament without even a single soldier dying. All I ask for is that thing on your waist." Lin Fan repeated.

Princess Long Yuan touched the black thing on her waist as she frowned, wondering what this man wanted to do with it.

This thing had remained within the royal family's treasure vault since an ancient era. Back when she entered the treasure vault, she was intrigued by the design and imprint of it, so she hung it on her waist casually. To think that someone would want something like this.

But to the princess right now, she would rather place her hopes on that old man than Lin Fan.

After all, the age difference between them was clear.

Even though a greater celestial lower level being might not be able to protect the dynasty, there was still a strain of hope.

As for Lin Fan, the princess had zero hopes on him.

Just then, the old man spoke up, "Princess Long Yuan, take this kiddo along. I have to see just what sort of capabilities he has to be able to blow that horn of his. I no longer want you as compensation. I'll just do my best based on the situation. If we fail

the defense, I'll protect my own life first. If we manage to hold on, give me the title of Marquis and that'll do."

"Okay." Princess Long Yuan nodded her head.

The old man then tossed Lin Fan a side glance, "Kid, don't piss your pants when the time comes."

Lin Fan shrugged his shoulders nonchalantly, praising his own lucky stars. Seemed like he just had to offer a slight favor and he would get yet another token shard in return. Lady Luck was definitely on his side!

"Go, lets head to the dynasty right now!" The old man beckoned with his hand. As he passed by Lin Fan, he let out an audible snort.

He was someone who liked to tear apart the mask of braggarts.

All the surrounding vagrant martial artists followed behind them. Naturally, the would not take part in the defense for their own safety. They would just hide somewhere far away and observe.

After all, they might be able to scalp some valuable treasures after the Long Yuan dynasty was destroyed.

Those sects had avoided anything to do with this. There were some martial artists within the Long Yuan dynasty that had thrown in the towel and escaped earlier for their own lives.

Even those who were remaining were of a limited strength level, and of not much use.

At this time, all the vagrant martial artists were gathered around Lin Fan and deep in chatters.

"Kid! Where’re you from? To think that your bragging skills even exceeds our old bro’s!"

"There’s still time for you to regret now! Once the invasion of the stampede starts, there’s no way you can run away then!"

...

Looking at these vagrant martial artists, Lin Fan chuckled and decided to tease them as well, "Don’t worry man! The beast stampede’s nothing much! I can turn them into dust with just a single palm strike!"

"Sweet mother of gods, this braggart just does not let down on his lies!" A martial artist carrying a big metal bar raised his thumb up.

All the other vagrant martial artists burst out in laughter once more. This kid was just a walking riot!

Even though the words might not be that funny themselves, but judging by his age along with the context, everyone could not help

but continue laughing.

One day later, they arrived at the Long Yuan dynasty.

Naturally, Lin Fan was left forgotten while old man Mo was welcomed warmly.

The emperor of the Long Yuan dynasty was only a lesser celestial upper-level being. But that was more than sufficient for him to lead the dynasty.

As the princess relayed the events of the previous day, the emperor did not pay much attention to it. But he was still grateful to Lin Fan nevertheless.

After all, anyone who would offer their help at this juncture was treated as VIPs.

As for the residents of the dynasty, most of them had retreated to hide in their underground basements.

This was the only way to reduce casualties against the oncoming beast stampede.

Next day...

On the city walls...

The soldiers of the dynasty stood atop the walls, weapons, and shields mounted on their arms. Their faces were grim, as they prepared for the oncoming stampede.

Old man Mo’s face was stern as well. Even though he was a greater celestial lower level, he had only gathered a single energy grid line chain. If the beast stampede was really too deadly, he would have no way against it himself.

The emperor and the princess were extraordinarily nervous, wondering how they should defend against this beast stampede.

Somewhere secluded and far away from the Long Yuan dynasty, the vagrant martial artists were hidden and rife with discussions.

"What sort of beast do you think will come in this stampede?"

"I’ve got a hunch that it’ll be a greater celestial upper-level beast!"

"I think it’ll be greater celestial full cultivation!"

"Oh man, seems like old bro Mo is gonna have a tough time man!"

"Don’t worry, old bro Mo’s already a greater celestial. It’ll be easy for him to escape if things go south!"

"Alright, enough with old bro Mo. I’ve got to see that braggart lad who promised no harm to even a single soldier!"

"F*ck you, brother. You actually believe that fool?"

"F*ck you too, brother. Do you think I’m really dumb? If I trusted his words I’ll be more retarded than retarded!"

Chapter 317: A Time For All To Despair

Back on the city walls, old man Mo's face was calm on the surface, but his inner heart was like the raging seas. The skies were filled with red clouds in the distance, an ominous sign.

The beast stampede was approaching from the distance. Before long, all hell was going to break loose.

No one within the Long Yuan dynasty had any confidence towards defending against this beast stampede. In the previous few stampedes, they still harbored hope of life. But there wasn't any single bit of hope this time round.

"Kid, if you're afraid, you can go and hide first. Otherwise, when the stampede finally arrives, it'll be too late for you." Looking at Lin Fan standing there in a relaxed manner, old man Mo said in a displeased tone.

This kid was seriously someone who would only cry if he were really stung. To think that he would still act and put on a strong front against the incoming beast stampede. Or, could it be that he was pissing his pants right now at the sight of the fearsome stampede?

Old man Mo had already thought it through in his head. If things were to go south, or a greater celestial middle level beast and above were to appear, he would just turn tail and run.

After all, he had spent 100+ years training to this greater celestial

cultivation base. How could he just die at some place like this?

Neither the title of Marquis nor the princess was enough for him to remain at this place. His own life was the most important thing naturally.

"No matter. I've heard that these beast stampedes have caused massive harm to the Dongling Continent in recent years. Now that the Long Yuan dynasty is facing such a threat, there is no way I can just sit idly by as well." Lin Fan chuckled before taking Chicky out from his storage.

"Cuckoo...!" The moment Chicky came out, he began to call out in happiness. But immediately after, he was stunned by the incoming menacing aura from a distance. He used his head to bang against Lin Fan's cheeks, as though complaining, 'Goodness Christ, it's always for nothing good when you get me out!'

"Ha! What an interesting person you are indeed! To think that you would rear a chicken!" Looking at Chicky who was resting on Lin Fan's shoulders, old man Mo let out a laugh.

Looking at Chicky, Princess Long Yuan revealed a look of disappointment too.

What sort of powerful being would rear such a useless creature? This was an animal that only common folks would rear, wasn't it?

"Cuckoo!!!" Chicky cucked back in a retaliatory tone. Towards

this old man's opinion of him as a chicken, he was extremely riled.

'Yours Truly is an Ancient Beast, the Phoenix!'

Lin Fan patted Chicky's head consolingly. Even though Chicky was the descendant of the Phoenix, there should have been a mutation in his genes to cause him to look like this.

Of course, these people wouldn't be able to tell anything special about him. In fact, if Lin Fan hadn't witnessed Chicky coming out of the Phoenix egg, he might not have believed it himself.

BOOM!

The ground shook as though everything was about to collapse.

From the forest in the distance, the trees began to topple down one after another. The loud roars and howls of these beasts sent a massive shockwave towards the direction of Long Yuan dynasty. In fact, some of the soldiers could not even remain standing still in the face of this incoming force.

The shadows from a distance grew ever denser as they approached. They were clumped together like ants, like a gigantic black hole. It was as though this was the mouth of a humungous divine beast that was waiting to devour the entire Long Yuan dynasty whole.

Compared to the beast stampede back at Green Ridge County,

this was practically King Kong.

Seemed like there must definitely be someone commandeering these stampedes.

Long Yuan dynasty was a huge place with a population ten of times more than Green Ridge County. Presumably, the mysterious force behind the beast stampede also understood the power of Long Yuan dynasty in comparison. Hence, it gathered a larger group of beasts for this oncoming onslaught.

Looking at the scene, everyone from Long Yuan dynasty was extremely horrified. This was way more massive than before. Way more.

The soldiers who had lost their balance from the sonic wave stood back up from the ground. But when they saw the sight before them, they shuddered in fear as well. Some of the weaker ones were literally peeing their pants as they squatted on the city walls bawling in tears.

"F-father, do we stand a c-chance...?" Princess Long Yuan asked while trembling.

The emperor did not reply. His gaze was fixated at the stampede before him. At the same time, the hand which was wielding the sword of the emperor was starting to shake as well.

Old man Mo took in a deep breath. Towards this hair-raising

sight, he was starting to break out in cold sweat as well.

He had witnessed beast stampedes before. But this? This was the first time he was seeing something like this.

Millions? Tens of millions? Probably even more.

And just as everyone was worrying, a single sentence of Lin Fan had everyone looking down on him as a person. In fact, some people even began to loathe him.

"Chicky, what a feast this would be, don’t you think? A pity that they’re mere beasts." Looking at the scene before him, Lin Fan was a little astonished as well.

Just where were these beasts coming from? How come he hadn’t come across such a large number of beasts before from anywhere?

For a beast stampede to form, these beasts must not have been able to gather from all directions. Otherwise, someone was bound to have found them out. Seemed like there’s still quite a number of things that he did not know.

"Kid, enough is enough. Stop with the big words. Even if there was no greater celestial beast, just the sheer number of them is enough to shred us into pieces." Old man Mo looked at Lin Fan while stroking his beard. He had not expected this kid to continue with the bullshit even at the brink of death.

Princess Long Yuan looked at this man before her with eyes of hatred. She was getting irked by this man. If she had known that things would be as such, she wouldn’t have agreed with letting him come along.

To the princess, this man probably could not kill even a single beast.

Taking a look at old man Mo, Lin Fan smiled without replying anything. He then looked into the distance and said, "Eh? This is weird! How come the strongest beast there is only a lesser celestial full cultivation beast?"

"What? Just a lesser celestial full cultivation beast?!?" Old man Mo was about to continue, but upon hearing Lin Fan’s words, he looked into the distance in disbelief. That wrinkled face of his then revealed a look of happiness.

"HAHA! Princess Long Yuan, seems like the Heavens do not want to smite you down just yet! To think that their leader would just be a lesser celestial beast! This old man here shall try to take a shot at taking down their leader straight up!" Old man Mo heaved a sigh of relief. If this was only a lesser celestial, he would definitely be able to take it down.

Lin Fan looked the exchange between old man Mo and the princess, and he shook his head. What a fool! Obviously, things wouldn’t be so simple. How could there be just this lesser celestial leader for this large a stampede?

But no matter the cultivation base of the beasts that came, they were all the same to Lin Fan.

Even if the Eternal Arm was not the most powerful existence in the world, it was definitely overpowered in the Dongling Continent.

Just as Lin Fan was contemplating about these things, old man Mo shouted out loudly and leaped towards the stampede. He flew towards the lesser celestial beast with a murderous intent.

Even though old man Mo was a greater celestial lower level with just a single energy grid line chain, he was an unsurpassable force for beasts of this level.

With the thin energy grid line chain coiled around his body, old man Mo dashed towards the stampede with the power of the energy grids rumbling around. Even though he killed a large amount of them with a single strike, it was nothing more than a small dent in their massive numbers.

The lesser celestial full cultivation leader within the stampede roared in anger as it engaged old man Mo in a massive cutthroat battle.

Hiding in the distance, all these vagrant martial artists were extremely excited at this development as well.

"Old bro Mo is fit as a bull even at his age! Great sword Wang Wu

is impressed!"

"Holy shit! That Twin Dragon's Ball Play skill of old bro is as grand as it can get!"

"What bullshit are you guys even spouting!? I, Spear specialist, Zhao Xiaoliu, has used the spear for over 20 years. The moment old bro struck, I saw that level of his skill! It's a state whereby he could even easily summon a spear out of just the spirit of the spear in his heart! Impressive. Impressive indeed...!"

And just as old man Mo was engaged in the battle with the lesser celestial beast, everything changed.

"Not good, I've been tricked! This isn't a lesser celestial full cultivation beast!" Stimulated by the battle, old man Mo suddenly realized the massive growth in the beast to his dismay.

BAM!

With a single swipe, the beast sent old man Mo flying towards the dynasty's walls.

"It's over...it's over...!" Managing to regain his composure, old man Mo spat out an entire mouthful of fresh blood as he exclaimed. He had wanted to put on a good show in front of everyone. But to think that the beast wasn't a lesser celestial full cultivation!

By now, an air of dread encompassed everyone within the Long Yuan dynasty.

Chapter 318: Turned To Dust With A Single Finger

"Holy f*ck, what a despicable beast!" Lin Fan stared at the beast in the distance speechlessly.

Using his system to check it out previously, it was evidently a lesser celestial full cultivation beast! But to think that his cultivation base would explode up instantaneously.

Lin Fan knew that there was no way the system could be wrong. Therefore, this beast must have been hiding something one way or another!

The beast in the distance tilted its head up into the skies and roared. Using both of its claws, it pierced into its own body and ripped it apart, tearing its fur into twp.

GRAWH!

The skies changed color as a beam of light shone down from the Heavens, encompassing the beast within it as its aura rocketed still.

Greater celestial lower level.

Greater celestial middle level.

...

Greater celestial full cultivation.

Within the void, 16 energy grid line chains coiled with one another, raining storm and lightning down where the beast was. At the same time, a gigantic void was ripped apart above the beast.

Humanoid beast?

Lin Fan looked at the scene with a fixated gaze. This was the 2nd humanoid beast he had seen so far. Behind it were four pairs of flaming wings. Boasting a height of a few thousand feet, he stood upright and mighty within the beasts. With an intimidating aura, his presence caused everyone to shiver.

‘ROAR...!!!’

The humanoid beast roared into the skies once more. Its razor-sharp teeth looked ready to tear through any piece of the void. A pitch black beam was sucking in energy repeatedly within the mouth of the beast.

"Shit. It’s over! That aura is something of a greater celestial full cultivation state!" Old man Mo screamed out in a frenzy. Disregarding everything else, he wanted to escape out of this place through the void immediately.

But something happened that caused his blood to curl.

The void he opened up had been sealed up.

"I-impossible! I can’t just die here...!’ Old man Mo was panicking right now. He had not expected this beast to be this strong! There was simply no room for resistance!

As for the vagrant martial artists hiding nearby, they were completed confounded.

"Old bro is going to die!"

"This beast stampede has already reached a state of invincibility! No one is going to be able to stop this! The humanoid beast’s aura is simply too scary! Look at that black mass of energy that’s gathering within its mouth! That looks absolutely destructive!"

"Holy shit! You guys are still going to discuss? How about thinking of a way to get out of this place! I think we’re also in the vicinity of the blast radius. At this rate, the Long Yuan dynasty is not the only thing that’s perishing today! We’re gonna die here too!"

"HA! That beast has already sealed this entire place up! Look at the screen! There’s no way we’re going to be able to escape!"

"Boo hoo! Great sword Wang Wu doesn’t want to die yet! I have yet to lose my virginity!"

"Even though Xiao Liu's specialty is in spears, I've yet to spear through a black hole to experience that epitome of pleasure in the human world! I don't want to die yet!"

...

Lin Fan looked at the beast. 16 energy grid line chains on a single beast... This beast could practically be unstoppable in the entire Dongling Continent!

But why had he not heard of such an existence before in his life? This is strange indeed. Definitely strange.

Lin Fan was determined to capture this beast alive for a thorough interrogation.

Old man Mo was seated in a crippled position with a look of despair on his face, nowhere befitting of a greater celestial being's demeanor. He recalled back to the arduous amount of training and tribulations he had been through to finally achieve the state of a greater celestial at the age of 100.

But now, everything was about to vanish into the air. He would disappear without a single trace left in this world under this beast stampede.

Princess Long Yuan stood rooted where she was, stoned as well. In her eyes reflected the massive number of beasts in the stampede, as those flaming wings of the beast surged with lava

flames.

The 16 energy grid line chains brought forth a devastating aura, causing one to feel suffocated as it gushed down like a tidal wave.

"KID, DO YOU REGRET IT NOW? WE'RE ALL DOOMED!" Screaming at Lin Fan, old man Mo was filled with indignance towards this world.

"What doomed and what not? Princess Long Yuan, I told you. Not a single soldier shall come to harm. All I seek for compensation is that thing on your waist." Lin Fan replied casually.

Princess Long Yuan gave out a cold laughter. Taking the token off her waist, she tossed it over to Lin Fan.

"Ha. This thing? So what if you take it now? None of us are getting out of here alive anyways."

Receiving the token, Lin Fan's lips curled into a grin as he tossed it into his storage. That made two now.

The emperor of Long Yuan dynasty had already lost before this even began. His sword of the emperor was lying on the ground beside him, fallen from his hand as he had lost all will to fight.

In the face of absolute power, resistance was futile.

A great dynasty hundred years in the making... To think that it was going to fall in the face of a beast stampede. He was filled with resentment. But there was nothing he could do about it.

GRAWH!

With a final roar, the humanoid beast fired the ball of dark energy he had been gathering in his mouth towards Long Yuan dynasty, storming everything in its way.

Wherever it passed, the earth was ripped up as only chaos laid in its wake.

"WE'RE DEAD...!"

Everyone gave up on defending as they closed their eyes shut in despair. Why should they bother wasting any more energy in the face of certain death?

The dark light encompassed everything as it grew ever larger in everyone's face. One could even see the waves of pandemonium that was approaching from the ball.

"You know, looking down on people may bring slaps across your own faces at certain times?"

Just as everyone was in a state of absolute despondency, they heard Lin Fan's voice.

Everyone chuckled out within their hearts. They did not know why, but they hoped that this man could retain this cheery demeanor even through his oncoming death.

"So what if it's a greater celestial full cultivation beast? So what if it has 16 energy grid line chains? In my eyes, it's still just a mere beast." Lin Fan stood calmly above the city walls, waiting for the quickly arriving energy ball.

"HAHA! Kid, kid, kid. This old man here salutes you indeed. To think that you can still maintain that attitude in the face of death. I'll admit that I'm inferior to you in that regards." Old man Mo laughed out in irony.

"Old man, this is not an attitude. This is a fact. In the face of something stronger than itself, everything will disappear into dust. Just as how you guys look at it as something strong. In reverse, I see that thing as nothing." Lin Fan turned around and smiled gently.

Looking at Lin Fan's smile, old man Mo's heart skipped a beat as well.

"Princess Long Yuan, even though you're pretty beautiful indeed, but you have personality issues with a bad temper. You would do well to improve on that aspect of yourself in the future." Lin Fan gently raised his right hand.

"You...!" The moment the princess heard these words, she was

burning with rage. But she laughed mockingly soon after. After all, they were all going to be dead soon. Why should she be bothered with what this man says?

‘Ding...!’

Just then, a crisp, clean sound permeated the entire dynasty.

Old man Mo, Princess Long Yuan and everyone else opened their eyes wide in shock, unable to believe the scene before them.

"How could this be...!" Looking at the sight before him, old man Mo’s goosebumps raised throughout his body.

Princess Long Yuan found herself stumbling, struggling to stand still as well from the shock of it all.

What did they see exactly?

To think that this person whom they had been looking down on...he had stopped the entire energy mass with just a single lift of his finger!

And by the looks of it, it was really nothing much to him!

The energy ball had destroyed everything in its path all the way here. But under Lin Fan’s finger, it could not even move a single inch forward.

"How about now?" Lin Fan asked calmly.

Looking at Lin Fan, old man Mo suddenly yelled out into the skies.

"P-powerful man...!"

"Are you finally satisfied?" Lin Fan laughed and asked. This old man Mo was an interesting old man indeed.

"Y-yes...!"

‘Do you want to live?’

"Yes! I’m dreaming of it right now!"

"Well, let me hear something nice then."

"Powerful man! You’re the man that this old man has already been dreaming of in his sweet dreams!" Tears flowed out of old man Mo’s face as he screamed without any restraint.

PHEWWWW!

With a gentle flick of his finger, Lin Fan sent the energy ball flying back towards the beast stampede at a much faster speed than

it arrived with.

Looking at the rebounded energy ball, the humanoid beast with 16 energy grid line chains opened its eyes wide in shock as well.

But before it could even react, it was swallowed whole by its own energy ball...

Chapter 319: Too Damn Bloody Strong!

"F*ck...! F*ck...! What the f*ck was that...?!?" Far in the distance, one of the vagrant martial artists was viewing the scene unfold with a pair of binoculars. He was totally dumbfounded.

"What are you talking about, Wang Wu! Let me see!"

"That's right, Wang Wu! Hurry up! The rest of us are seeing nothing!"

...

"Shut up! I'm not done here just yet! It was too damn close! I thought that the Long Yuan dynasty was going to be extinguished right there! But can you guys guess what happened?!?" Wang Wu, the great sword wielder, had yet to recover fully from the shock.

"What happened! Hurry up and tell us!"

"That's right! Don't beat around the bush. What happened?"

Wang Wu took a deep breath and continued in disbelief, "J-just now...! You know that lad we made fun of? H-he f*cking used a single finger to repel the entire energy ball!"

"F*ck! For real? Don't bullshit us man, Wang Wu!"

"That’s right! How can that be?"

Naturally, none of them believed him at all. This was akin to saying the entire world had turned upside down. If he had said something like old bro being lively as a dragon even at his age and letting out an extraordinary burst, they would have still believed him. But to say something like that lad repelling the entire ball of energy with just his finger? This was impossible in their eyes.

"Wang Wu, Xiao Liu here has 20 years in the expertise of the spear. I’ve seen all sorts of things around the world. But what you just said, I still doubt it. Pass me the binoculars to see for myself!"

"Get lost! Whether or not you believe it is up to you. As long as I believe in it!" Wang Wu waved his hand off dismissively. Gotta be shitting him! This was such an exciting show. There was no way he wasn’t watching this all the way until the end. He’d definitely regret it!

"F*ck! This guy wants to enjoy the entire show on his own!"

"Hey, f*ck! F*ck! What are you guys doing?"

"Stop snatching! This is mine! Hey! Don’t go overboard. Otherwise, you can’t blame me for taking out my great sword on you guys! Okay f*ck all of you guys. Fine. Since I’m going to die anyways. I’ll just head over there to watch it live for myself!"

...

Old man Mo, the princess, and everyone else were all beyond stupefied. The view before them was bedazzling. The strong gust of wind was like a thousand slaps across their very faces.

The princess was especially petrified. She had looked down on this man all the while, and the fact right now stung her face like literal tight slaps.

"P-powerful man...! Is that thing dead?" Old man Mo asked while lying on the ground, looking extremely fatigued and pathetic right now.

"No." Lin Fan replied calmly.

"Ah...!" The moment old man Mo heard that, he was extremely worried. To think that this wasn't enough to kill that thing! At the same time, old man Mo placed every single last bit of hope he had remaining onto Lin Fan.

'RAWRGHHHH!!!'

The roar penetrated through the skies.

The beast was entirely riled. To think that there was someone within the dynasty who could reflect its attack and leave it in such a laughable state?!

After the light of the explosion dispersed, everyone could see that half of the humanoid beast's body had been eaten up by the blast. All the beasts in miles of its vicinity had disappeared as well.

Lin Fan ignored the notifications of the system entirely.

These mediocre experience points were not worthy of him chasing after. As for their essence blood, they stood no chance of even surviving through that energy blast.

But, Lin Fan did not even feel regret about it. Now that his Blood Sea was at the 6th level, all this essence blood of common beasts did not give him that much of a booster anymore. Hence, he was pretty alright making do with not having them.

The humanoid beast was still roaring. A massive surge of energy reverberated through the skies. At the same time, that mess of an injured body was recovering rapidly as well.

By nature, beasts were much stronger than the entire race of mankind. Be it fighting strength or physical body strength, there was no way humans could match up the beasts.

Just this beast alone would be impossible for even Glory Sect and Jiuxiao Sect's Grandmasters to kill with their forces combined. In fact, if they were careless, they may even get wiped entirely by this beast.

A beast with 16 energy grid line chains was not something any

human of the same level could hope to deal with.

Boundless hatred was burning in the eyes of the humanoid beast. With a glaring light glowing in its eyes, all 4 flaming wings flapped furiously.

‘RAWR...!’

This roar was filled with fury as that dense stampede of beasts started rushing over upon that call, bent on destroying Long Yuan dynasty.

"Every single general, listen up! Defend the city gates with your lives! Do not let the beasts get through!" Long Yuan emperor gave down the orders. His heart was filled with immeasurable hope right now as well.

He had not expected such a powerful man to have come forward to assist for this beast stampede. Seemed like they had hope in defending against this after all.

But looking at the large army of beasts rushing towards them, even if they managed to defend this, they would definitely have to pay a costly number of casualties for it.

But as long as they dynasty survived, casualties were unavoidable.

Princess Long Yuan looked at Lin Fan with extremely shameful

eyes. She had not expected that the truly powerful man was the person she had looked down on at the start!

"Don’t bother defending. I’ve made a deal with the princess. There shall be no casualties from your side. Even though they may have a large number of beasts, this wouldn’t change anything." Looking at the dense army of beasts, Lin Fan revealed a smile of confidence.

Long Yuan emperor was completely stumped by now. To think that this powerful man would refer to this dense army of beasts before him as though he completely disregarded their existence entirely.

The emperor wanted to implore Lin Fan to take down the wave that was coming through. But just as the words came to his throat, he swallowed them down again in shock.

Because at this moment, the young man’s aura had changed entirely.

Old man Mo could feel the aura of the powerful man surging rapidly. It was as though a sword was being unsheathed and was cutting through the shells of their bodies right now.

White robes, with his long hair swaying in the wind gently.

Lin Fan’s aura gradually turned stronger.

In the eyes of the masses, his image was too mighty.

He floated up gently into the skies.

‘Firmament Sword’

‘Benevolence Sword’

…

This highest level of the Way of the Sword erupted out from him as both Sword Wills rushed out and floated gently behind his back.

"My god…! What a strong Sword Will! Just a look over and I can feel my eyes being pierced!" Old man Mo raised his head and looked over while squinting his eyes. This Sword Will was simply too strong, that even a greater celestial like him was finding it hard to withstand it.

Princess Long Yuan could not even look in the direction of it. Those voluptuous bosoms of hers were bouncing up and down violently due to excitement over the aura.

‘Faceless Sky Demon.’

The 6-armed and 3-headed demon appeared behind him.

Recently, Lin Fan had discovered a brand new ability for this mental skill.

‘Know no bounds and be bounded by no laws!’

‘Divide!’

And just like that, the Faceless Sky Demon behind Lin Fan began splitting into 2.

2 to 4.

Slowly, the entire skies were filled with Faceless Sky Demons.

This was the same trick that the Eternal Donger had used. Lin Fan could not help but praise its impressiveness.

Old man Mo was losing his mind right now. Just what sort of skill was this? How could it be so bloody…sick?

And something sicker was about to happen.

The two different Sword Wills began to divide out as well. One after another, the skies were filled with longswords crafted from Lin Fan’s Sword Will.

"How…how could this be? How could such a domineering Sword

Will be emanating from a single person...?" Old man Mo could not believe everything that was happening right now.

He had thought that he was extremely powerful the moment he had reached a greater celestial state.

But compared to the man before him, he was nothing.

"Old man Mo, which sect is this man from?" The emperor asked in shock.

"No idea...no idea!" Old man Mo shook his head furiously.

Rushing towards the Long Yuan dynasty, those vagrant martial artists lost their footing and sat on the ground with their jaws wide open as they witnessed the sight before them.

Everything that was happening right now was simply too scary!

"I had intended to kill all of you with a single palm strike. But forget it, your essence blood should serve a purpose as well." Lin Fan commented casually.

But this casual remark had made its way to old man Mo's ears.

"URGH...!"

He nearly spat out a mouthful of blood from his old body.

Destroy all of them with a single palm strike?!?

Holy f*ck...!

"Destroy..." Lin Fan flicked his robes as the skies of Faceless Sky Demons and Sword Wills rocketed down below.

Just then, the humanoid beast froze up as well. It could feel a gaze locking on to it.

Chapter 320: Perfection Seeking Lin Fan

The humanoid beast's anger was boundless right now. He was considered a champion among the beasts. This expedition to destroy this so-called dynasty should have been something he could do with a sweep of his hand. He wanted to return to the Sealed Grounds in glory, stained with human blood up to his arms. But to think that he was being stopped by a mere human right now?

And the most intolerable thing was the fact that this bloody human was looking at him with a smile on his face. It was a smile so creepy that the beast could feel his own anus tightening up.

Old man Mo had gone through a series of emotions. From shock to breakdown, and now back to shock once more. This triple blow to his mental self was enough to carve a heart so strong he should no longer by fazed by anything in the future.

But what in the hell was this scene before him once again?!?

Even if this powerful man were extremely mighty, he should really consider what was happening before his eyes! His Sword Will was running out, but the beasts continued to swarm towards the dynasty.

The humanoid beast did not move at all. Those flaming eyes just glared at his own army of beasts as his malevolent face let out a smile.

It was as though he was taunting Lin Fan, ‘Your Sword Will and Faceless Sky Demons are going to be overrun by my beasts soon.’

On the city walls, Chicky was seated with his backside straight down. Flapping his wings, he cried out loudly. Towards the situation with the stampede, he wasn’t bothered in the slightest.

Princess Long Yuan’s face let out a look of worry as she said, "Father, please have the soldiers ready to stand guard! The stampede is approaching our gates!"

Towards the man floating in the skies, she no longer had any words she could say to him.

To think that the beast stampede would be filled with dead bodies after just one move from him. This was power that she had never seen before in her life.

"Old bro, how’s the battle going!" Just then, the vagrant martial artists rushed over from a distance and asked in excitement.

"Wow! The powerful man’s back view is really mighty indeed!" Xiao Liu looked up at Lin Fan in the skies and could not help but exclaim out in praise.

Old man Mo sobered back up as he gripped Xiao Liu’s wrist tightly, "You guys came in the nick of time! The void around here has been sealed up, and no one is able to escape! The powerful man can deal with the humanoid beast, but we have to defend against

the oncoming beast stampede as well!"

Looking at the massive wave of beasts, Wang Wu gulped and replied, "O-old bro! Do you think we can hold against that?"

"Hmph, Wang Wu, we must hold on even if we cannot hold on any longer! Xiao Liu here shall shoot my spear out of the water and kill until I become like a god!" Xiao Liu waved his spear around causing some ripples in the air, with a look of confidence on his face.

"More like you become a ghost."

"Trust me. We've had a deal, remember? If I ever marry and get a wife, I'll retreat back into the woods to live, and we'll be neighbors!" Xiao Liu was filled with dreams and hopes towards his future. How could he die here?

Everyone was filled to the brim with confidence right now. Now that the humanoid beast was going to be handled by the powerful man, they should have a chance against the rest of the beasts.

However, everyone knew in their hearts as well that this would definitely go with some casualties.

Old man Mo slowly regained his breathing as he was recovering from his previous wounds. Thankfully, the blow from the beast wasn't too tough. Otherwise, he would have turned into dust with just that single blow.

"Powerful man, the beast stampede has arrived. Please leave it to us." Old man Mo said after maintaining his silence for a moment. It had been a long time since he had worked together with anyone else in a party.

At this, old man Mo could not help but reminisce back to his youth.

That was a...

Upon hearing old man Mo's voice, Lin Fan who was floating in the skies felt somewhat awkward.

To think that he had just performed a wonderful act just now, but something as such would crop up.

He had underestimated the number of beasts in the stampede, resulting in his Sword Will and Faceless Sky Demons lacking in number.

To a perfectionist of the art of bullshit, this mistake was extremely intolerable.

Even at this point where the issue had already cropped up, he must work hard at solving the matter!

Sobering up, old man Mo began to command the people present.

"Wang Wu, you head there to assist the princess. Xiao Liu, bring some people along with you towards the soldiers."

"What about you, old bro?"

"As the highest cultivation base here, this old man shall fight alone. Remember, even though the powerful man is extremely powerful, these beasts are far from ordinary. We must do our best to not let the powerful man be distracted!" Old man Mo replied.

"Sure, old bro! Once we tide through this, I'll treat everyone here to drinks!"

"Yes! To have the honor of fighting together with this powerful man shall make it a tale for the ages!" Old man Mo replied with vigor, as though he had turned younger by dozens of years.

Even if he were to brag about it, this would make a great topic in the future.

Floating in the skies, Lin Fan could feel his limelight being swallowed away by these guys. He looked at the oncoming beast stampede with extreme displeasure. He had wanted to leave their bodies for the reaping. But fine. Since they did not cherish it, he would then just make them disappear entirely.

"Brothers...let's go...!" Just as old man Mo was about to give them a pep talk, a voice rang through his ears.

"Hmph, I had intended to let you guys die with a whole body at first. Since you guys do not know how to cherish the chance I gave you. Then you can all turn into dust!" Lin Fan was riled as he raised his palm.

Suddenly, the skies changed, as there was a gigantic suffocating aura in the air.

‘Destroy…’

BOOM!

A gargantuan palm strike descended down from the skies, ripping the void entirely apart. Due to its colossal size, the entire skies were covered momentarily. However, even that moment was stuck in everyone’s minds.

BOOM!

The ground vibrated as the entire Long Yuan dynasty shook. In fact, it wasn’t just Long Yuan dynasty, it felt as though the whole world was in a tremor right now.

Covering hundreds of miles in that single palm strike, everyone from the Long Yuan dynasty was scared silly.

Driven and raring to go, old man Mo was confounded by the sight of that palm strike. He gripped onto the railings by the walls as his body shivered under the intimidating aura. The image in his eyes

was burnt straight into his mind.

"Hmph...all of you deserve it." Lin Fan swept his robes, hands behind his back.

These people were not the only ones trembling. The humanoid beast started to shiver at the sight of this as well. Those flames burning in his pupils bounced up and down rapidly.

Suddenly, he broke into a run. Realizing this, Lin Fan shouted out.

"Chicky! Take him down!" Lin Fan gave chase towards the dense forest immediately.

‘CUCKOO!’

Chicky leaped up from the city walls and jumped into the skies. Suddenly, a red light erupted from Chicky as a pair of glowing red wings glided across the skies, following his master.

...

"I...I..." Old man Mo did not even know where to begin. Especially after witnessing Chicky’s transformation, he collapsed onto the ground with a loud thud.

Wielding his spear, Xiao Liu stood rooted where he was, his jaw

dropping down.

Great sword wielder Wang Wu had pulled out his great sword in a striking pose ready to strike. But at this moment, he was just frozen solid in that silly pose.

Princess Long Yuan and the emperor were equally still.

After a long time...

"Can anyone tell me...what just happened?" Old man Mo spoke first, his mind in an entire whirl.

"And that chicken.... was that really a chicken?!?"

...

"Old bro, the powerful man seemed to have merely raised his hand before slapping down..." Xiao Liu started.

"After that slap...the entire Earth quaked." Wang Wu continued.

"After the earthquake...the beast stampede disappeared..." Xiao Liu carried on.

...

Everyone was slowly recovering from their shock. One by one, their eyeballs popped out in disbelief.

"HOLY F*CK...!"

"Powerful man...all I wanted to do was to fight alongside you! Why wouldn’t you even give me that chance...?" Old man Mo screamed out like a vengeful widow, looking at that disappearing back view of Lin Fan in sorrow.

Chapter 321: The Life of The Escaping Flame Overlord With No Balls

'Cucuckoo!' Chicky streaked in a beam of red light and landed back on Lin Fan's shoulders, glaring at the humanoid beast that was running away right now.

Lin Fan left a rainbow light trail behind him as he chased after the humanoid beast. He wanted to see just how this humanoid beast was going to leave this place.

Against the previous humanoid beast, Lin Fan did not manage to give chase and enter that void of darkness. The main reason was because he was too weak back then. Therefore, it would have been too dangerous to do that.

But now that he met another humanoid beast, he was definitely not going to let this one off that easily. Furthermore, the looks and fighting strength of this current one were way stronger than the previous one back then.

A single step of the humanoid beast got it a few thousand feet into the distance. This was his maximum speed, but he still couldn't shake off that detestable human behind him.

He was extremely pissed off right now. He was the Overlord of the Flames. Back in his Sealed Grounds, he was a superior being with no one above him. To think that he would be chased by some puny human. This was extremely intolerable!

Frantically running away, the Flame Overlord turned around to look behind him. The human was chasing him with reasonable ease! This fact shocked him a little.

His mind started tinkering with ideas as well.

He had to think of a way to get rid of this human!

The Flame Overlord had never once in his life thought of an impractical problem such as a human being chasing after him for his life.

He was ordered to lead this beast stampede by That Man. To think that the entire army of beasts would be vanquished by this human as well. How utterly horrifying!

"You piece of big rock in front! Stop running! I've got something I wanna say!" Following at the back, Lin Fan realized that this beast seemed to have a pretty high intellect. He was insisting on shaking off Lin Fan, totally unlike the previous humanoid beast who was bent on fighting him to the death.

'ROAR!' The Flame Overlord screamed in a frenzy as all 4 flaming wings shuddered momentarily. Energy grid line chains descended from the sky like whips, and lashed out towards Lin Fan.

Looking at these whips, Lin Fan just kept Chicky within his storage and took them head-on, with no intention of dodging them

at all.

The Flame Overlord was still a greater celestial full cultivation existence with 16 energy grid line chains. Hence, the moment these whips lashed out, Heaven and Earth trembled under the tremendous pressure.

Looking at how the human did not even bother to dodge, the Flame Overlord's malevolent eyes twinkled. He was going to test out just how far this human could go.

Coiling together to form a single gigantic whip, the 16 energy grid line chains pierced through every single layer of void and brought with it a massive force towards Lin Fan.

PSCHHHHH!

As the whip landed on Lin Fan's body, a potent force leeched at Lin Fan's body.

'Ding...'Eternal Immortality' experience points +10,000,000'

In its frantic escape, the Flame Overlord was overwhelmed with joy when he saw how Lin Fan's body turned into a mess of meat and blood the moment the whip hit at him.

Seemed like this human was only this strong. There might even be a chance to kill him after all!

Just as the celebrating Flame Overlord was about to stop in his tracks to turn around and fight Lin Fan, he realized that the mess of blood and meat had now recovered entirely.

How could this be...?!?

Undergoing yet another round of shock, the beast shivered and hastened once more.

Lin Fan was the one in joy right now. Seemed like Blood Sea was indeed a bloody sick skill once it was leveled up.

If not for the fact that the 6th level of Blood Sea allowed him to recover from just appendages, he might not have dared to receive the whip head on.

Even though the whip had dealt significant damage to his body, he was able to recover from it just nice with the booster of Blood Sea and the lifeforce from the Mythical Parasol Tree.

"Your whip is bloody painful! But seems like that's all you can manage eh? A single whip on Yours Truly." Lin Fan hollered as he continued giving chase.

The Flame Overlord was panicking right now. Just what the hell was happening? Why was this man's recovery speed so bloody fast? That was even faster than a beast!

But the Flame Overlord also realized that this human's speed had decreased after that whip landed on him.

With that, the menacing mouth of the Flame Overlord curled into an evil smile.

Even though Lin Fan could only see the back view of this Flame Overlord, he guessed that the latter must be secretly excited right now. After all, he was sure that the beast must have noticed his purposeful act of slowing down his own speed.

If he truly wanted to escape, he wouldn't be stopping right here now.

Indeed, just as Lin Fan was contemplating about it, the Flame Overlord gathered his energy grid line chains once more. The whip was filled with an immeasurable aura and force. Even if a greater celestial full cultivation being were to receive the whip, he would have been smacked to dust if his physical body state were strong enough.

PSCHHHH!

Once again, the whip lashed out from thin air.

'Ding...'Eternal Immortality' experience points +10,000,000'

"Ahhhh...!"

As the whip landed, Lin Fan's body was torn once again. The cut was so deep that even his bones beneath could be seen. And just as he recovered from it, Lin Fan made sure to drop his speed momentarily at the same time.

Observing the man behind him, the Flame Overlord was forming his own ideas.

At first, he had intended to injure this man to a certain extent before fighting him. But thinking back on that devastating palm strike from the Heavens, he shook off the thought immediately.

He wasn't confident enough to think that he could survive that destructive palm strike.

PSCHHHHHH!

And just like that, the man and beast passed through the dense forest into a desert.

At the same time, the Flame Overlord would pace the whipping from time to time to slow down Lin Fan's speed. Ever since he had evolved to 'Eternal Immortality' from 'Eternal Demon Body', Lin Fan rarely had a chance to allow it to level up.

Now that the opportunity had presented itself, Lin Fan would not mind it.

Regarding the Heaven and Earth Smelt's way of leveling up, Lin Fan had considered it as well. But the mental torment was simply unbearable.

It wasn't something mere mortals could endure.

PSCHHHHHHH!

'Ding...congratulations on leveling up Eternal Immortality.'

'Ding...Eternal Immortality Level 2.'

'Ding...Experience points (0/300,000,000)

'Ding...Physical Body State: Greater celestial middle level.'

Lin Fan was leaping with joy in his heart right now. This way of effortless leveling up was the best!

The day and the night exchanged places...

The Flame Overlord was on the brink of breaking down. He could not figure out for the life of him why this human was regenerating at such an insane speed.

An entire night passed...

This human had chased him throughout the night.

He was a mighty overlord amongst the beasts, with an immense amount of stamina. Even with this entire night of running and whipping the man, he wasn't tired in the least bit. But why the hell wasn't the human chasing behind him tired at all either?!?

In fact, the man seemed to be getting more and more energetic. No...The beast assured himself that he must be overthinking things. How could any man be so perverted?!?

Lin Fan's gaze was glimmering brightly. This flaming beast was a good piece of training material indeed. But what displeased Lin Fan was the fact that his speed of whipping was starting to get slower. In fact, he would only whip once every two hours now.

Lin Fan felt that it was time to exert some pressure on this beast now.

A single level of 'Eternal Immortality' was far from enough for Lin Fan.

Chapter 322: This Is A Tragic Story

Ancient Battlefield...

A cold breeze blew across the entire place.

The Ancient Battlefield was a battlefield that had existed in Dongling Continent since time immemorial. The place was vast and wide, filled with a solemn and grim aura.

Two men were standing opposite to one another at both sides of the battlefield. The atmosphere was extremely tense, as if a fight could break out at a moment’s notice.

"Old dog Song! Your sect’s disciples have killed my sect’s inner sect disciples! The reason I asked you out is to settle this once and for all!" On one of the slopes, an old man stood there with his aura boundless like a flowing river.

"Hmph, old dog Yang, your disciples have been rude to me. So what if my disciples killed them? They had it coming!"

"Fine. We shall have a death bout today then!"

These two were Grandmasters of small sects respectively. Over some squabbles of their disciples, their disgruntled feelings of one another rose up till the deathmatch today.

"All disciples listen up!"

"All disciples listen up!"

"Charge...!"

BOOM!

Just as both sides were ready to rush at each other's throats, the ground shook as a horrifying aura spread across from the distance.

"Hey guys, look! What's that!"

Looking over, everyone's faces turned pale as a sheet. A gigantic body was rushing towards them.

"Old dog Song, how dare you look for external help?"

"Old dog Yang, how dare you look for external help?"

Both Grandmasters lashed out at one another immediately. However, their faces changed as they looked over. The entire skies had changed color altogether. The void was rumbling, with the energy grid line chains coiling with one another, emitting an extremely terrifying aura.

"That's a sinister beast which has gathered 16 energy grid line

chains!" Both of them were dumbfounded as they looked over.

The both of them were merely greater celestial middle-level beings with 2 energy grid line chains each. If they were to clash with the beast, both of them would disappear immediately like ants being squashed.

The 2 of them glanced at one another before waving their hands and beckoning, "Hurry up and hide!"

Bam! Bam!

The earth was trembling as the beast approached nearer and nearer. The both of them glanced at one another once more, ‘We’re screwed…’

Feeling the aura, the disciples of both sects curled themselves up into balls on the ground, shivering in fear. In fact, some of them were so scared that their feet were frozen solid, and they couldn’t even move a single inch.

The skies darkened as the gigantic feet of the beast hovered right above them, as though it was preparing to crush them into nothingness.

With the grim reaper waiting for them, all of them could only shut their eyes tightly, awaiting the arrival of death.

It was at this moment that they knew that they had f*cked up.

Why did they have to come here for a deathmatch for no reason at all? If they hadn't gotten into an argument, they wouldn't be meeting with this beast right now!

"You better leap over! Yours Truly swears that I'll rip your tendons out if you squash them to death!"

Just as the masses had lost every single bit of hope, a voice rang in their ears. But to them, these words were nothing more than a joke. Why would a beast of that caliber obey such a command from anyone?

And it was at this moment that they knew, they f*cked up again.

The beast took into a leap and skipped them over indeed.

Everyone stayed where they were with their jaws agape, in total disbelief of what just happened.

And just then, they saw a shadow following closely behind the beast.

And what was even more incredible?

This man was holding on to a whip and whipping the beast's backside!!!

Grandmaster Song and Grandmaster Yang's eyeballs were

popping so far out of their sockets right now that they could almost fall off. How could a beast with 16 energy grid line chains be whipped by someone from the back?!?

"What are you guys still doing here? Hurry up and get the hell lost!" After a single crack of his whip, Lin Fan looked down at these people and continued to give chase.

Looking at one another, Grandmaster Song and Yang broke out in cold sweat and tumbled down onto the ground, lying there in exasperation.

Scary...too scary!

Just who in the world was that? To think that a terrifying beast with 16 energy grid line chains was scared away by him!

This...this...!

...

Lin Fan was totally enraged right now. This Flame Overlord was just a big p*ssy! He had intended to level up using this fella. But to think that he would only be bothered about running away!

Out of rage, Lin Fan decided to take out his whip of love and chase after this beast in reverse. He hoped that this would serve as motivation for the Flame Overlord to turn around and whip him back.

But in fact, the Flame Overlord was just crying internally right now. Just where the hell did this human come from? How was he even scarier than these beasts?!?

It had been 2 days and 2 nights since this began!

What sort of nonsense was this for a Sealed Ground Overlord such as himself to be chased by a human for 2 days and 2 nights without even any room for retaliation?

As for the energy grid line whip, the Flame Overlord had truly tried his best. Even though he was a beast, he was also feeling fatigued after these past 2 days of whipping.

When he saw a bunch of humans just now, he truly wanted to stomp them to death to make himself feel better. But upon hearing the voice of the man chasing him, he was shocked out of his wits, and decided to leap past them eventually.

"Piece of trash! How dare you slack off after whipping me for just a single night! You wanna be lazy? Let Yours Truly tell you... No way!" Lin Fan scolded as he whipped the beast from behind.

The Flame Overlord was truly in tears now. To think that he would end up having such a horrifying experience with his first time leading a beast stampede for an extermination expedition.

His only thought right now was to return to where he was and

never come back here ever again.

Lin Fan was speechless to the max. His Eternal Immortality had only reached level 4, quite a distance from what he intended for it to be. How could the beast stop now?

...

Yet another day passed...

The Flame Overlord's speed was getting slower and slower. Eventually, he could run no longer and came to a stop.

Looking at the Flame Overlord coming to a stop, Lin Fan stopped too, glaring at it from midair.

The gigantic body of the Flame Overlord was shaking tremendously. Raising his massive arm, his palm signaled for a stop in a motion of surrendering. He then bent over, arms on his knees and breathing heavily, huffing and puffing.

Those malevolent eyes no longer had their intimidating look. In its place was a look begging for mercy.

"I truly can't run no more. What do you want?" Suddenly, the Flame Overlord spoke.

"You speak human language?!?" Lin Fan was taken aback. What

the f*ck? He had not expected this!

"Yes, I do. In fact, I can even turn into human form." The Flame Overlord was terrified of this human to the core of his being.

The moment Lin Fan heard that, he was even more shocked. A beast that could turn into human form?!? But why was it written in the records back in the sect that beasts did not speak the human language then?

"Transform for me to see then." Lin Fan said in curiosity.

The Flame Overlord looked at Lin Fan. With a bright glow, he gradually shrunk smaller.

"Holy...!" The moment Lin Fan saw what the Flame Overlord had turned into, he could not hold back his bewilderment.

To think that that massive being would turn into a small kid! And a plump and round one at that! Other than the 4 flaming wings behind it's back, there was exactly no difference between it and any other human beings.

"How could you beasts know how to transform into human form?" It was as if Lin Fan had discovered an entirely new world.

Even though the heart of this Flame Overlord transformed child was feeling extremely distasteful of that comment, he did not reveal that feeling.

"My mother was a human and my father a beast. That's why I can transform into human form. As for the rest of the beasts, I do not know if they can."

Even though the Flame Overlord was replying Lin Fan's questions truthfully, the only thought on his mind was how to escape later on.

"How old are you?"

"600 years old."

PSSSSSCH!

Suddenly, Lin Fan's whip cracked beside the Flame Overlord, "You're thinking of how to run, right?"

"N-no! Big brother, please tell me what I should do for you to let me go! I'm only a kid!"

"600 years old and you call yourself a kid! Y-you...!"

"To us beasts, we're only considered one year old for every 100 years! Therefore, I'm only 6 years old right now in terms of human age!" The plump little transformed kid was crying.

"Alright, let me ask you some questions then. You better answer

me truthfully. Or else...oh well, you know what'll happen anyway." Lin Fan laughed coldly.

Chapter 323: Big Brother, Why Are You Dragging Me Into The Woods?!?

One thing Lin Fan could never understand was why the beasts would gather into stampedes and rain down destruction on human civilizations. Perhaps he might finally know about the secret from this Flame Overlord right here.

The Flame Overlord looked at the human before him in absolute fear.

Who in the world would have imagined bumping into a freak of a human with such supernatural regeneration abilities? It was as if he were feeling nothing at all after the chase that took days and nights!

"Big brother, as long as you let me go, I'll tell you everything you want to know!" The plump face of this kid Flame Overlord was now filled with a look of submission.

Lin Fan looked at him with a look of contempt, "What? To think you're a beast. Do you not have any backbone? Or, do you mean to tell me that beasts only dare to bully the weak and fear the strong?"

"N-no, big brother! This was taught to me by my mum! She said that if I were to meet a human that I cannot fight against, I should wisen up and obey his words, so that he will find me pitiful and let me go!" The Flame Overlord replied honestly.

Lin Fan could not help but be impressed with his human mother. Just what sort of method did she use to get herself impregnated with a beast's child? And, what if that beast wasn't someone who could transform into human form like this one here? Unless... unless...?!?

Lin Fan did not dare to continue down that train of thought. All he could say was that...everyone had different fetishes.

"Your mother is an interesting woman indeed. If I ever get the chance, I would want to know her.' A woman like her should be worth knowing. After all, the reason why Lin Fan came out to the outside world was to look at all sorts of strange things.

Suddenly, the look of seeking forgiveness from the Flame Overlord turned into sadness with a tinge of vengefulness, "Big brother, I doubt you'll be able to. Both of my parents are dead."

Lin Fan looked at the Flame Overlord and said nothing else. He wasn't foolish enough to trust the words of a beast. He then continued with the important questions.

"Where did you come from? What's with the beast stampedes? Why are you guys bent on taking down human civilizations?"

"I come from the Beast Spirit World. The beast stampede was instructed to us by That Man. As to why he wants to take down human civilizations? I do not know."

He truly did not understand why they had to bring ruin to the humankind. After all, the humans and beasts had rarely meddled with one another's businesses. But That Man was an extremely powerful being, who had already taken control over the entire Beast Spirit World. Whoever defied his orders would have their entire souls sucked out and be left with dried up corpses.

"Tell me every single thing you know. I can promise to let you go." Lin Fan was deep in his thoughts.

He had thought that something was amiss since the very first beast stampede he encountered.

The beasts were also not creatures with nothing better to do. Why would they attack these civilizations for no reason? No matter the reason, Yours Truly's detective skills would tear down this mystery one layer after another.

Naturally, the Flame Overlord did not dare to withhold any information, and told every single thing he knew.

The more Lin Fan listened, the tighter his brows frowned.

A mysterious person clad in black robes.

His body size was extremely miniscule compared to the beasts.

But he possessed boundless strength. So much so that no one in the Beast Spirit World could resist him.

Lin Fan knew that there was a natural boundary that existed between the Beast Spirit World and the Xuanhuang World. This meant that neither could enter the other world. But this mysterious person clad in black robes appeared in the Beast Spirit World a few hundred years ago. Using extremely vicious methods, he killed off every single beast who resisted him, and gained total control over the entire Beast Spirit World.

As for the Flame Overlord's parents? They were part of the resistance.

Few hundred years later, this mysterious man had managed to create a pathway between the 2 worlds, allowing the beasts to be transported over. He had a single goal: the destruction of human civilizations.

"Big brother, can I leave now?" The Flame Overlord asked warily. He had already told everything he knew. There was really nothing else he could say.

Lin Fan sized up the Flame Overlord carefully. A beast with 16 energy grid line chains, even Glory Sect's Grandmaster may not be able to take it down. If he could train it up and recruit it to Saint Devil Sect...then, this would be yet another great step in the path forward to building up the mighty Saint Devil Sect.

Looking at the sinister look on Lin Fan's face now, the Flame

Overlord shuddered and collapsed onto the ground.

"Big brother! My mother told me that humans are the most trustworthy! You must not lie to me! I'm a half human too!"

Shameless. No backbone. Submissive. Tactful. Mixed breed of human and beast. Great research value.

Not bad. All of these characteristics were extremely fitting for a Saint Devil candidate.

"Since you said that the Beast Spirit World is in bad shape under the rule of the black clad man, how about following me instead? What do you think?" Lin Fan decided to employ some soft tactics first. If this little fatty did not give him face, his whip would then come in real handy.

"I wish, big brother, I wish! But if I do not return, he will kill off all the innocent residents under my care! Big brother, please let me off! I really mean no harm to humans! When I was attacking the city, I only meant to scare them for a little. I'm always friendly towards humans! I believe that friendship is the most important thing..." As if he had already memorized these words, the Flame Overlord spouted them out immediately.

Looking at the fatty before him, Lin Fan was in a dilemma right now. So, should he take in this beast or not?

Looking at the other party falling silent, the Flame Overlord

prostrated himself on the ground.

"Tell me how to get to the Beast Spirit World then."

"You need to break through the barrier between both worlds."

F*ck! That was as good as saying nothing! To break the barriers between both worlds, one must first have the required power level to do so!

"Any other methods?" Lin Fan asked relentlessly. This Flame Overlord must have been sent here by the black clad man as well.

"I've got no idea. There shouldn't be anything else. But That Man said that he would definitely be able to break over to here completely by 3 years. By then, he would be able to descend here from the Beast Spirit World and rain down chaos on all the humans."

Upon hearing this, Lin Fan was taken aback immediately.

At most 3 years?!? Didn't this mean that he could succeed anytime in between now and 3 years later?

"That Man you are talking about... how strong is strong?" Lin Fan had landed himself in the midst of a terrible secret.

"Extremely, extremely strong! My parents along with all the

various overlords of the Sealed Grounds were all massacred by him without any single room for resistance." Thinking back to the past, the Flame Overlord revealed a look of horror.

Lin Fan stood up. He had an idea brewing.

If he hadn't known about this, he might not have considered it. But now that he did, then things weren't going to be so simple.

If Lin Fan weren't the person who was matched against this Flame Overlord, the entire Dongling Continent might have already suffered a great loss.

And if what he said was true...

Then within 3 years...

The entire Dongling Continent. No, in fact, the entire Xuanhuang World might very well be destroyed by then.

Bloody hell! He had to adapt to this really quickly. Thank goodness he was still able to have this warning beforehand. If he were to lose everything he cared for once more, he would have no reason to live any longer.

Lin Fan grabbed the wrist of the plump fatty and dragged him towards the woods.

"Ah...big brother! What are you doing? I've already said everything I have to! Why are you still dragging me into the woods!"

"No...big brother! Not there...please...!"

"Ah...!"

And an extremely strange cry rang out across the entire woods...

Chapter 324: Unsatisfied Desires

Filled with a flirtatious mood, a deep crying sound rang out from the woods.

"Boohoo...!" The plump and cute Flame Overlord was being strung up on the trees with his clothing in tatters. Those whip marks on his tender body were ever so red.

The rotund little Flame Overlord could no longer feel his own chastity.

No matter how much he struggled and cried out, he could not escape these sinister palms.

Big drops of tears were flowing down from his big, wide eyes. He was an overlord who looked after countless number of residents under him. To think that he would be ravaged by a human. He was suffering within his heart.

He even had thoughts of suicide right now. How was he to stand upright in front of his residents ever again...

Looking at the scars on his plump, white body, he felt like crying once more.

Despite being filled up to brim with shame, he felt a hidden pleasure within his heart. He started to wonder what he would feel if he couldn’t experience this guilty pleasure ever again.

At this moment, Lin Fan was leaning on a tree trunk. He had successfully trained this beast. In fact, the training this time round brought him waves of pleasure himself.

Even though the Flame Overlord was already 600 years old, every single whip on the body of this childlike body still brought to Lin Fan a sense of guilt as well.

Was he turning into a pervert for real?

The moment he felt those feelings, Lin Fan was scared stiff by his own thoughts.

He then shook his head furiously and tossed out those emotions. How could he be someone like that?

If only there were cigarettes right now, Lin Fan could really use one as he was leaning against the tree, just to soothe his fluttering heart.

Indeed, a beast was a beast. Even the willpower of a beast was extremely determined compared to humans.

Lin Fan doubted that even Mie Qiongqi was just half of this Flame Overlord.

He had exerted every single restraint and used up his Ultimate

Secret Art 6 entire times before this Flame Overlord finally succumbed.

Suddenly, Lin Fan felt two distinct auras.

"Demon! Take my sword!"

Looking over, Lin Fan caught sight of 2 shadows darting over from the distance. A male and a female, both of them were pericelestial upper levels. Not too shabby.

The male was handsome while the female was beautiful. But why was it that their gazes did not look too friendly?!?

But it didn't bother Lin Fan. He allowed the 2 of them to chase forth while he flew off to the distance.

Now that he had successfully trained the Flame Overlord, he left some instructions for the latter as well. Once he returned to the Beast Spirit World, he would then follow Lin Fan's orders.

Even though the Flame Overlord had 16 energy grid line chains, this was still definitely far from enough to deal with the black clad man.

But it didn't matter. It was always better to have an extra pair of hands.

"Hmph! Thank goodness you escaped quickly, demon! Otherwise, I'll make sure you spill blood!" The suave young man's hair was floating with the breeze as his sword gleamed brightly.

"What a pitiful child! To think that he was nearly made a victim by that demon!" Looking at the Flame Overlord strung up on the trees, the beautiful girl who followed along said with a pained look.

"Senior Brother Mu, hurry up and let this child down!"

"Sure, Junior Sister." With a swing of his sword, he cut down the ropes and caught the falling Flame Overlord.

"Take a look at the scars on his body, Senior Brother! He must definitely have been abused by that man! Thank goodness we arrived in the nick of time!" Looking at the scars on his body, this girl was extremely heartbroken.

Even though she wasn't from the same sect as Senior Brother Mu, the 2 of them were bosom mates from childhood. Hence, they traveled together to exact justice for the wronged in the world. On the way back to their sects, they heard a tragic sound and hurried over to check it out.

The sight of it all had them entirely outraged. To think that the pedophile would not even let go of a kid this young!

"Eh? Senior Brother! Take a look at his back! Why are there 4

wings here?" The girl asked, confused.

"That's right! What's happening? I've never heard of anything like this before!" The 2 of them looked at one another in bewilderment. This was the first time they had witnessed something like this.

If not for the fact that the records within their sects had indicated that beasts could not take on the form of humans, they might really have mistaken this thing as a beast!

"Senior Brother Mu, I think he must have undergone some experimentation or given some weird pills by that demon just now, resulting in this. This is really painful to look at! How about we adopt him and raise him together from now on?" The girl said compassionately.

The moment that Senior Brother Mu heard this, his body shuddered for a moment. The calm and handsome face of his let out a look of glee.

'Adopt this kid. Raise him together. Doesn't that just mean...?'

Senior Brother Mu did not dare to ponder any further. Without any hesitation, he nodded his head in agreement. He had been wondering what he should do to take the next step forward with his Junior Sister, but wasn't this just the perfect opportunity?

"Little kid, Elder Sister here will protect you, alright? Can you

tell me what's your name?" The girl looked at the Flame Overlord with a tender expression.

But suddenly, she let out a scream.

The Flame Overlord was extremely angry right now. Those round eyes of his were dancing with flames. He had intended to stay hanging there for his big brother to whip him more. He was craving for that feeling once more. To think that these guys would spoil his plan!

He only had one thought on his mind right now: to devour these 2 humans whole.

"What's wrong, Junior Sister?" Senior Brother Mu was shocked out of his sweet dreams by the screams of his junior sister.

"Senior Brother! H-his eyes!" The girl pointed at the Flame Overlord in fear.

"Eyes? What eyes?" Senior Brother Mu was confused. However, the moment he caught sight of the Flame Overlord's eyes, he was equally stunned.

"How dare you 2 detestable humans destroy my perfect plan! I shall swallow you whole!" The face of the cute and plump Flame Overlord was now cold and vengeful.

With a single roar, his body expanded rapidly.

Instantaneously, the cute body of the child disappeared as he regained his true form.

‘ROAR...!’

The Flame Overlord let loose a cry as those sharp teeth of his glinted with a devious light. It was as though a peerless demon was staring down at these 2 people.

Looking at the gargantuan beast before them, these 2 people were scared witless. Even though their cultivation bases were decent, they were still rendered crying helplessly under the aura of this intimidating beast.

...

"Enough, kid. Do not harm these 2 and hurry the hell back!" Suddenly, a voice rang out from the distance.

The moment the Flame Overlord heard this, his anger diffused out. Looking at the 2 of them one last time with those fiery eyes, he leaped into a deep hole that had opened up on the ground and disappeared from Dongling Continent entirely.

The girl was scared shitless right now. Senior Brother Mu was still able to maintain his composure for just that bit more. The moment he saw this terrifying guy leave, he heaved a sigh of relief.

"Junior Sister..." Senior Brother Mu wanted to comfort his junior sister. To think that she would pounce into his arms on her own accord.

"Senior Brother! I don’t want any kids in the future! Kids are scary!"

...

Still rushing on his way, Lin Fan shook his head a little helplessly. He had been monitoring the situation back there. Even though the Flame Overlord had been tamed by him, he was still a terrifying existence towards other human beings.

But thinking of how things ended up between those 2, Lin Fan could not help but chuckle. To think that the Flame Overlord would end up being a matchmaker.

Who knew? Senior Brother Mu might even be thanking the Flame Overlord secretly in his heart right now.

Chapter 325: Trouble From The Past

"Finally here."

After several days, Lin Fan was standing atop a mountain peak, looking at the Xuanjian Sect in the distance.

The first time he caught sight of Xuanjian Sect, he was somewhat stumped. Xuanjian Sect was built on top of the surface of a gigantic long sword. This sword seemed to have descended from the skies, plunging onto the surface of the Earth at a 45-degree angle. This sword's mighty size was astounding to behold.

A dense and thick Sword Will was being emitted from that sword.

Sharp. Honed.

Because of this, Xuanjian Sect was filled with vigor as well.

This was indeed a sight of a land from a fairy tale on Earth.

Looking at it, Lin Fan was feeling tinges of envy. It was a women's sect indeed. They definitely knew how to enjoy life.

Thinking back on his own sect back at home, he could not help but sigh exasperatedly. How it paled in comparison!

Intimidating. Tender. Beautiful...All of these qualities were blended together in a perfect package.

Lin Fan presumed that the Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect should be hundred plus years old right now; a granny caliber woman. If she were younger, Lin Fan might not have minded having a more intimate form of contact with her for future purposes.

Shaking his head at the thought, Lin Fan made his way down to collect what he came for.

...

"Hold up there. This is the Xuanjian Sect. No random outsiders are allowed here." A pretty good looking girl stopped Lin Fan in his tracks.

This girl glared at Lin Fan with caution.

"Young girl, I'm not just any outsider. I'm here to discuss some matters with your Grandmaster." Lin Fan had intended to break his way through inside. However, looking at the disciple with only the cultivation base of a precelestial middle level, Lin Fan could not bear to do it.

He was the strongest person within Glory Sect right now. He could not bring himself to commit such acts of bullying the weak...

And most importantly, his purpose here was to request for

something. Things would get a little sticky if he injured anyone.

"Insolent! Who are you?" Looking at the man before her being so brash, the girl called out angrily while pulling out her long sword.

Lin Fan shook his head. Ignoring her, he walked straight through ahead.

"Hold up...!" Looking at how the other party disregarded her, the girl rushed at him in anger.

"D-despicable man! If you dare to continue forth, don't blame me for being rough!" This girl had been in the sect for quite some time, but this was the first time she had met with something like this.

Even though Xuanjian Sect was not any major sect, nobody would come around to create trouble usually. Therefore, the girl was at a loss towards her next course of action.

Lin Fan did not reply her and continued walking forth quietly.

At the same time, he grumbled in his heart. 'Why did all these sects have to make the barrier of entry into the sects so damn bloody high!'

"Despicable man! Take my sword!" To think that this man would totally ignore her warnings. The girl was so enraged that she pierced in the direction of Lin Fan's arm.

‘Clang…!’

"How could this be?" Looking at her long sword which had shattered into pieces, the girl’s eyes turned red as she stood rooted where she was in shock.

"M-my sword…!" After a long time in the sect, this girl had finally built up some contributions to the sect and exchanged them for this longsword she had set her sights on for a really long time now. But to think that it would be broken in just a few days’ time!

Looking at this girl who was bawling on the spot, Lin Fan could not help but shake his head. He picked up the shards on the floor and began smelting them for a bit.

A long sword with an intimidating aura was pierced into the ground.

"Alright. This is your compensation. I have something to discuss with your Grandmaster." Lin Fan did not want to ask anything from her and just made his way forward.

The girl who was wailing her eyes out looked at the longsword pierced into the ground in shock. She then moved forth and touched it.

Light Grade Middle Weapon…!

"Thank you, Senior!" The disciple instantly knew that the man before her was a Senior. To think that he could craft a graded weapon with just mere shards! What horrifying strength he had!

Lin Fan couldn’t be bothered with anything else other than a legendary weapon.

From time to time when he was bored, he would try his hand at crafting random stuff again in hopes of obtaining yet another legendary weapon. But reality was cruel. He got jacksh*t.

...

Along the way, Lin Fan attracted the gazes of many female disciples. After all, it was strange for a male to suddenly appear here. Some of the disciples ran off secretly to inform the Elders of the sect of this man’s presence.

Reaching the top of the sword where the top of the sect was, Lin Fan let out a grin.

There were already people from Xuanjian Sect awaiting him there.

"Who is this sir here? What do you seek here at Xuanjian Sect?" The person who spoke was a normal Elder of the sect.

"Lin Fan from Glory Sect requests an audience with your Grandmaster." Lin Fan disregarded her question and declare his

identity. Even though his voice wasn't extremely loud, it permeated the entire Xuanjian Sect.

Within the Grandmaster's Hall...

The Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect was in the midst of a discussion with some of the Senior Elders of the sect. Upon hearing this voice, she was shocked. Exchanging glances with the other Senior Elders, she rushed out immediately.

Things outside were a little tense. Lin Fan's calm demeanor had led the Elder who spoke to him to be in a fit of anger.

No one had dared to be so impertinent in the few thousand years of Xuanjian Sect's history.

Regarding Glory Sect, she naturally knew about them. But no matter how she looked, Lin Fan did not resemble someone who would be from that sect.

"Take down this man!" The elder ordered in extreme displeasure.

...

"Stop!"

Those people who were surrounding Lin Fan right now turned around upon hearing this voice to their utter shocks.

"Greetings, Grandmaster!"

"Senior Elder...!"

Following behind the Grandmaster, Xuan Yunxian's beautiful eyes found themselves looking at Lin Fan who was standing there. Her face changed into a look of disbelief.

She had not expected that it was him!

The scene back in Fiery Hell flashed through her mind once more.

He didn't die! Yes! That was great!

But...why was he here?

Could it be that he was here for her?

Xuan Yunxian started fantasizing in her mind right now. Those last words of this man to her on that fateful day were still etched deeply in her heart.

She would feel that same numb stinging feeling in her heart daily, secretly hoping that this man could still be alive. But she told herself that it was impossible.

After all, that sea of flames in the Fiery Hell was something that even she could not have escaped from.

But to find this man standing before her once more, Xuan Yunxian's heart which was gradually beginning to find peace was once again crashing like the raging seas.

Just as Lin Fan was about to speak his mind, his heart skipped a beat. He had discovered a gaze locking onto him. And when he saw who the owner of that gaze was, his balls felt a sting as well.

'Holy f*ck. Shit! This is a problem!' Lin Fan exclaimed in his heart as he recalled what happened in the Fiery Hell once more.

Unable to control his itch to act, he had put on a big show and had even made a heartfelt confession at the end of it.

But from this gaze, Lin Fan was certain that this person definitely remembered his words. And also, she seemed to have been truly moved by him!

Steady...He needed to keep steady now!

Lin Fan warned himself to stay calm and continued.

"Grandmaster Xuan, I am Lin Fan from Glory Sect. I seek a favor from you."

Chapter 326: Lin Fan's Love Story

Looking at the young man before her, Grandmaster Xuan was a little bewildered. No matter how she looked at it, she could not sense any form of aura nor make out his cultivation state. Yet, he gave off an air of superiority.

The thought of him being a mere commoner had not crossed her mind. That left only a single possibility: the man before her must be really strong.

Just as Grandmaster Xuan was about to speak up, she was beaten to the chase by Xuan Yunxian who was beside her.

"Is it truly you?" A look of anticipation took over Xuan Yunxian’s beautiful face. The moment Xuan Yunxian spoke up, everyone from Xuanjian Sect was stunned as well.

Was Xuan Yunxian acquainted with this man?

Lin Fan was equally stumped as well. Just what sort of scenario was this leading towards?!?

He had thought up of all sorts of possibilities, but definitely not something like this!

Even if Xuan Yunxian recognized him, she would not call him out on it right in front of her Grandmaster, right? She would have definitely waited for the night to come where no one was around

and snuck her way into his room to ask him about it!

But now...this was practically holding him at a knifepoint! It was as though she wouldn't let this thing go unless he clarified things right here and now!

"Yunxian, do you know him?" Grandmaster Xuan asked by the side.

But Xuan Yunxian could not even take in her Grandmaster's words right now. She just continued with her question once more.

"Is it truly you?" Her heart was flustered right now. She could not really believe this and was waiting for his response.

Lin Fan stood there without budging a single inch or replying to the question. He was really stumped by this question.

He truly had not considered this option.

Looking at the anxious look on Xuan Yunxian's face, Lin Fan wished he could give himself a tight slap in the face right now.

Bloody hell! Why did he have to be itchy to put on an act back then! Now, he had brought about this whole mess right on himself.

Thinking back, he could recall the very words he told her back then.

‘To be able to pass on the hope of living to a beauty like you is an honor of mine. Ever since I first caught sight of you, I was captivated by your grace. I hope that you do not forget about me ever…’

‘Do not speak any further. To be able to just stare at you like this before I die is a lavish demand to the Heavens. Farewell.’

Thinking back to these two sentences, Lin Fan was totally about to cry right now. Lavish demand your mother, you stupid Lin Fan!

Back then, he felt so damn good after putting on that act. But right now, he just felt like an absolute fool. The trouble was real big right now.

He was especially careful with his facial expressions back then. He was so certain that his act would have been able to touch even the coldest of hearts.

But little did he know how deep of an impact these words had on Xuan Yunxian.

Having spent her entire life in Xuanjian Sect, Xuan Yunxian did not have any form of interactions with any strangers of the opposite gender. Even though she was an old virgin at the age of 30, her heart was still filled with teenage fantasies like that of a little girl.

These words were like seeds that were planted in the heart of Xuan Yunxian, blooming as time went by. Every night, she would stare at the moon and fall deep into her thoughts.

Because of that, her disposition had mellowed down much more from the past as well.

At this point, Grandmaster Xuan and the other Senior Elders looked at one another in the eyes. Something seemed to be wrong.

As for the disciples that were surrounding Lin Fan right now, their faces were frozen in shock as well. They could sense the deep longing within that sentence...

As they looked at one another in the eyes, a single thought crossed their minds.

Could Elder Xuan Yunxian have some sort of relationship with this man...?!?

Thinking back at Elder Xuan Yunxian's usually cold and haughty look on her face, it was hard to believe that any man would be able to capture her heart.

Right now, Lin Fan was feeling uncomfortable. Extremely uncomfortable. This feeling was too damn repressing!

Before he had transmigrated to this world, Lin Fan was a young and innocent virgin boy. Even though he had studied through

countless AV films, his inner heart was as pure as a piece of white paper.

To a man with that much research, women were just the fairer sex in his eyes.

But the main reason for that was because he had yet to experience a woman who had revealed such deep emotions to himself.

And that single sentence filled with deep emotions of Xuan Yunxian was causing Lin Fan to feel really unnerved. No matter how strong he was in terms of cultivation base, he was at a loss for actions right now.

"Is it truly you?" Xuan Yunxian took a step forward. Her peerlessly flawless face could not wait to obtain an answer from him.

Lin Fan retreated backward accordingly, his eyes darting left and right as though he was trying to avoid being devoured by Xuan Yunxian’s passionate eyes.

Yes or no?

Lin Fan wanted to deny that question. But when he saw Xuan Yunxian’s look of longing, he hesitated.

‘Bloody hell, Lin Fan! What are you afraid of? Even if you

acknowledge it, so what? It’s not as though she’s going to devour you whole, right?’

"Hi, long time no see." After taking in a deep breath, Lin Fan finally forced out a smile on his face, trying his best to regain his usual self. Raising his hand, he waved hi to her as a reply.

But just then, not even in his wildest dreams...

A fragrant aroma swept into his nose.

A shadow had leaped into his embrace.

"I knew it! I knew it was you! How could you die, right...?" Xuan Yunxian had pounced into Lin Fan’s arms with a weeping tone.

Lin Fan truly wanted to weep as well. What the hell was going on right now?

That day...that day! Hadn’t he just said a few extra words because of his itchy mouth?

But Yours Truly hadn’t done anything to you...!

Lin Fan was utterly flabbergasted right now. His awkward hands in midair had no place to rest on anymore.

He truly did not know what to do at this moment.

Everything came so suddenly that he wasn't even in the least bit prepared.

Grandmaster Xuan stumbled backward aghast. Her face was filled with disbelief.

All the other Senior Elders were equally shocked. Xuan Yunxian had always been groomed and seen as the next successor to the sect. But now that something like this was happening, what were they to do?

Amongst the disciples who witnessed this, some of them were touched. The others were in equal shock as their Grandmaster and the others.

How could an elder of Xuanjian Sect behave as such...!

A disciple suddenly ran off into the distance.

Recently, Liu Linfeng had been feeling a sore ache in his heart. Seated in front of his mirror, he was fiddling with his fingers and caressing his cheeks gently.

Even looking at the rouge on his makeup table, he didn't have the slightest bit of interest.

It was too lonely...

He was missing someone.

BAM!

Suddenly, his door was slammed open. Liu Linfeng's face turned into one of displeasure immediately. How were disciples these days so rude? He had to teach them a good lesson definitely.

"Senior Brother Liu! This is not good! Your master is in an embrace with someone outside of the Main Hall!" The female disciple exclaimed anxiously.

"The f*ck...!" Liu Linfeng's voice was sharp. Upon hearing this, he stood up in an angry huff. "Are you certain of what you said?"

"That's right! They're still there!" The female disciple replied hurriedly.

Suddenly, Liu Linfeng's eyes flashed with a murderous intent. Just which b*stard was it who dared to vie for his master's attention?

...

Chapter 327: Daddy...!

Mother of sweet chickens...!

Lin Fan did not want to say anything anymore. What could he do now? He couldn't just push her away, neither could he allow her to continue hugging like this!

If he pushed her away, that would be akin to him telling everyone that he was just making a fool out of her, and for her to not take it to heart.

But that didn't sound right the more he thought about it. How heartbreaking would that be?

'Forget it. Yours Truly's body, she can hug as much as she wants to then. It isn't worth much money anyways.'

But wow, wasn't Xuan Yunxian plentiful to the max? Lin Fan had not noticed carefully from the start. But the moment she started pressing her body against his, he could clearly feel 2 tender and soft mounds pressing against his chest.

Just then, Xuan Yunxian leaned her head on Lin Fan's shoulders and asked tenderly, "Won't you hug me too?"

The moment he heard this, Lin Fan's body shuddered momentarily. 'T-this woman's request is...is too much!'

"This...What sort of sinful act is this?" Looking at this outrageous scene before her, Grandmaster Xuan was filled with anger.

She had to bring a break to all of this! Xuan Yunxian was the disciple she had painstakingly groomed to be the next Grandmaster! How could she be flirting around with a man right here?!

No matter what, even if Yunxian would hold a grudge against her, she had to do it!

"Grandmaster, do not get angry. I've already had a disciple go and fetch that kid, Liu Linfeng. As long as he doesn't agree to this, I'm sure Yunxian would spare a thought for him." One of the Senior Elders said.

"Seems like that's the only way." Grandmaster Xuan nodded her head, placing all her hope on that kid, Liu Linfeng.

She knew that Xuan Yunxian had an extremely close relationship with Liu Linfeng. This kid had been brought up since she was a child by Yunxian, and he had always regarded her as a mother. If Linfeng disagreed to this, Yunxian would definitely spare a thought for him. They would then sit down for a good talk, and hopefully be able to change Yunxian's current thoughts.

...

"Senior Brother, just in front!"

"Yes. I have to see just what sort of b*stard would dare to dirty my master!" Liu Linfeng was enraged right now. To him, no other man in this world was more befitting for his master than himself.

Even if there were any man, it could only perhaps be that man who had whipped him into shape.

But to this day, that man had abandoned him, and Liu Linfeng had no idea where that man had disappeared.

"Senior Brother, take a look! It's that man!" The female disciple pointed ahead.

Looking at the crowd of people, Liu Linfeng wanted to pull out his blade and slice this man cleanly into 2. But just as he caught sight of the man's face, he was stumped.

"Grandmaster! Look! Linfeng that kid is here, and he looks as though he's ready to pick a fight with that person!" One of the Senior Elders remarked.

"Yes. What a kid, Linfeng, what a kid! Seems like we haven't wasted our efforts doting on him." Grandmaster Xuan heaved a sigh of relief. Seemed like there was still a strand of hope.

"Yunxian is very bothered about the emotions of this kid, Linfeng. As long as this kid objects, everything will be fine." Another Senior Elder replied.

"Seems like you made the right decision in allowing Yunxian to adopt this kid all those years ago, Grandmaster. To think that he would come in useful right at this moment."

"Alright, it's all up to this kid, Linfeng now!" Grandmaster Xuan's face finally let loose a smile after everything.

"Daddy...!"

Liu Linfeng, on whom everyone had placed their hopes, rushed towards Lin Fan with an excited look. Along the way, he was so rushed that he even landed on his knees and was practically gliding towards Lin Fan, in front of the dumbfounded looks of everyone watching.

"Daddy...!!!" The moment Liu Linfeng arrived by Lin Fan, he hugged Lin Fan's thighs tightly in tears. Those tears flowed down from his eyes, as if they were free like tap water.

And just then, the entire world fell silent.

Grandmaster Xuan's jaws dropped apart. Just what the f*ck was this?

All the Senior Elders were so shocked they could not stop trembling.

All the disciples were rooted frozen solid on the spot.

What the f*ck? Could someone explain everything to them?!?

Wasn't it agreed upon that Liu Linfeng would object this?!? Why was he so emotional upon meeting this man then? In fact, even calling him daddy?!?!

Grandmaster Xuan could not figure out for the sake of her life. The indignance was swelling so badly in her heart that she could just die of a heart attack right now.

In fact, some of the disciples with fertile imaginations were even coming up with horrifying faces. Could Liu Linfeng be the b*stard child of this man and their Elder Xuan Yunxian?!?

Otherwise, why would she have fought so hard back then for their Grandmaster to take in Liu Linfeng?

But, what was even scarier was when they thought of Liu Linfeng's age!

Did Elder Xuan Yunxian give birth at the tender age of 14?!?

If only Lin Fan knew what these girls were thinking right now, he would definitely puke out all his blood and die of blood loss.

...

But the people from Xuanjian Sect were not the only ones in shock. No one was in greater shock than Lin Fan himself.

Holy f*ck...! How was there even a son right now?!?

And looking at the person hugging his thighs, he recognized this person immediately. Wasn't this the sissy he had tied up and whipped back then?!?

"Oi! Oi! Stop calling me anyhow as you like! Since when was I your Daddy?" Lin Fan was about to let loose his flood of tears right now. Why couldn't anything be normal?!?

What sort of sins had he been committing to always bump into things like these?!?

"No! You're my Daddy! I've always viewed master as my mum! Now that you're with my master, you're my Daddy!" Liu Linfeng refused to let loose of Lin Fan's thighs.

"Master, do you think he's my Daddy?"

Listening to her dear disciple's words, Xuan Yunxian's face flushed red. In the end, she nodded shyly.

"See, Daddy! Master nodded her head too!"

He was reminiscing about the event from before right now.

Because he was disobedient, he was dragged into the woods and given a good whipping by Daddy. That feeling was something he could never forget.

Even until now, he was craving for Daddy's whippings of love...

...

If Lin Fan knew what was going on in Liu Linfeng's head right now, he would definitely puke out all his blood and die all over again.

Based on his knowledge of 'Trainer', he thought that he could only have the other party be submissive towards him. To think that he would totally train up the mindset of the other party as well.

No matter the skill, as long as it underwent strengthening by the system, it would no longer be the skill it once was.

And since Lin Fan had not taken the time to really look through the system, naturally he did not know about this.

And right now, Xuanjian Sect was experiencing it's most heartbreaking scene over a few thousand years.

It was also at this point that Lin Fan realized that he f*cked up by coming to Xuanjian Sect.

"Let go first." Lin Fan said to Liu Linfeng. He felt like he needed to have a good talk with these people.

Wasn’t he here just for the Supreme Being’s Token Shard?!? Was there a need for all of these? If he were someone with a weaker heart, he would have long died of shock by the scene before him.

"No, Daddy! I won't let go!"

"Let go."

"No, Daddy!"

"Let loose."

"No, Daddy!"

...

"Let loose of Daddy’s leg!" Lin Fan was about to explode right now. His entire viewpoint of life had crumbled down to the core. Yours Truly was still a virgin! How could he have gained a kid so big so soon!

"Yes, Daddy!" The moment Liu Linfeng heard this, he let loose of Lin Fan’s leg and stood at the side happily.

"Yunxian, please let loose first. We’ll slowly hug more in the future." Lin Fan had to diffuse this situation right now first. Otherwise, there was no way he would be leaving her today.

"It’s okay if you call me Xian Er..." Xuan Yunxian replied tenderly.

Lin Fan took a deep breath to soothe his flustering heart. He would rather have yet another duel with the Eternal Donger than face this situation ever again.

"Alright, Xian Er, please let loose first..." Lin Fan was extremely helpless right now. But so what if he was? This was all caused by his moment of acting.

And Lin Fan truly understood.

Bullshiting had its consequences. One ought to tread with care.

"To think that this day would come. My eyes are really peeled wide open to be able to witness such a scene! HAHAHA!"

Suddenly, someone ripped through the void above Xuanjian Sect. A few shadows stood and laughed maniacally at the sight below...

....

Chapter 328: Turn Into Dust

In the sky, five shadows were floating in the air right now. These five men were clad in robes of different colors. Each of them had a word embossed on their chest area.

Metal. Wood. Water. Fire. Earth.

The five elements?

These five people seemed to be linked with one another in one way or another. Even though their aura right now was meek, they seemed to hold in way more than this.

"HAHA! To think that the next Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect would be in love with a man. What a sight!"

"And they both bore a sissy son as well! This is a scandal worthy of Xuanjian Sect’s thousands of years of history indeed!"

...

These five people seemed to keep no one in their eyes. Insults rained one upon another, as they tore down the image of Xuanjian Sect without any fear of repercussions.

The presence of these unknown enemies caused Xuanjian Sect to be on high alert. Xuan Yunxian’s forlorn face regained its usual

cold demeanor as she looked at the five people in the skies.

However, each time her eyes made contact with Lin Fan, they were lovesick once more. This sent Lin Fan on a massive guilt trip. Did she really think he was the one?

"May I know who you guys are? What is your purpose here at Xuanjian Sect?" Looking at the 5 men in the skies, Grandmaster Xuan was filled with unease. None of these people seemed weaker than her from their aura. In fact, they gave off a really threatening feeling.

She could not remember any sect within the entire Dongling Continent that had clothing similar to theirs. Just what sect did they hail from?

Just then, the man with the word ‘Metal’ spoke up, "You’re not worthy of knowing who we are. The only thing you need to know is that we’re here for one thing."

These people were not here with friendly intents.

Grandmaster Xuan cast a look at her fellow Senior Elders.

"What thing?" She then asked in a solemn voice.

"The core of Xuanjian Sect." The Metal man replied coldly.

"Impossible...!" Grandmaster Xuan's face changed and she rejected this immediately.

This gigantic sword right here was the core of Xuanjian Sect. Taking away this sword was as good as destroying Xuanjian Sect entirely. Something like this was impossible for them to accept.

"Oh? You don't have the right to decide whether it's possible or not." The Metal man snorted coldly. "You guys have one incense's time to leave this place, or you shall lay down your lives here as well."

Suddenly, the ground they were standing on shook. The gigantic sword vibrated momentarily, and numerous Sword Wills shot out from it, encompassing the entire Xuanjian Sect.

"Hmph. Know your place. You guys think you can stop us with this mere Heaven's Energy Sword Formation? The dreams that fools make indeed. You guys only have one incense's worth of time. Once the time is up, all of you shall stay right here forever."

The moment they finished this sentence, all five of them floated in the air without budging a single inch. Those cold eyes looked down with looks of joy, as if this was all was a game to them.

In their eyes, just a mere Xuanjian Sect was nothing for them to fear.

As for Xuanjian Sect, everyone was in a frenzy right now. They

had no idea who these people who just popped out of nowhere were.

Lin Fan looked into the skies and was filled with questions as well.

These five were greater celestial full cultivation beings with 12 energy grid line chains to their belts. However, when the five of them stood together, their strength was far greater than that of just 12 energy grid line chains. Seemed like there must be some secret to their formation.

"Grandmaster, where did all these people come from? How about we get away to discuss for a moment." One of the Senior Elders shouted out urgently.

Grandmaster Xuan's face was grim. All five of their cultivation bases were higher than hers. And they only gave her time for a single incense to burn. How was that even enough?

As the Grandmaster and the others were discussing, a thought was forming in Lin Fan's mind.

Perhaps, he could strike a deal with Grandmaster Xuan and the others.

Xuan Yunxian came before Lin Fan with a look of reluctance and said, "Please, bring Linfeng away with you."

Xuan Yunxian was now a greater celestial lower level with a single energy grid line chain to her belt. Even though those people in the sky were keeping their aura to themselves for the most part, she could make out the terrifying power behind them.

She was certain that a big fight was about to break out. By then, she would have no spare attention to take care of them.

"Master, I will not leave." Liu Linfeng replied.

Even though he was a sissy, when the time came to it, he was definitely loyal towards the sect.

"Listen to master and leave first. You can come back after the entire thing blows over."

"No...!" Liu Linfeng shook his head furiously before turning to Lin Fan, "Daddy, please leave first!"

The moment Lin Fan heard the words Daddy, he cringed from head to toe. It was as if the word had a magical effect in Liu Linfeng's mouth, which caused one to shudder uncontrollably.

Lin Fan did not reply to them. Instead, he came forth to the strategizing Grandmaster Xuan.

"Grandmaster Xuan, I'd like to make a deal. As long as you give me this item, I'll help you kill all five of them." Lin Fan took out a Supreme Being's Token Shard.

Regarding this item, not many people within the sect knew about it.

Towards the battle back then, only sects with a history of tens of thousands of years would have some broken pieces of records and documentation about it. As for sects like these with only a few thousand years of history, they did not know about it at all. Therefore, the moment Lin Fan took it out, Grandmaster Xuan did not have much of a reaction.

"This thing...?" Grandmaster Xuan looked at the Supreme Being's Token Shard, as if she was trying hard to recall about something.

This thing looked pretty familiar. Finally, she remembered.

"I have one such thing in my possession. It may be a treasure, but it is able to suck up a person's True Energy indefinitely. Therefore, it must be an evil object.'

Evil object? Lin Fan was puzzled right now. Even though Grandmaster Xuan might know that it was an evil object, as a greater celestial full cultivation being, she should have enough True Energy for it to suck as compensation. Why would she think that it was an evil object if that were the case?

Could it be that the token shard that Grandmaster Xuan possessed was different, such that even the True Energy of a greater celestial full cultivation being was not enough to satiate it?

Rummaging through her storage sack, Grandmaster Xuan then took out a token shard.

"You can have this. Please take all of my disciples and leave this place together." She replied.

"The five of them are at the greater celestial full cultivation state. I wonder how many energy grid line chains they have in their possession. Any average disciple who remains would sure be sent to their deaths. Yunxian, take all of our disciples and leave this place. If we fail the defense, search for another place to continue the legacy of our sect." Grandmaster Xuan continued to pass down the orders.

"Master..." Before Yunxian could continue, she was cut short by Grandmaster Xuan, who then turned to Lin Fan, "Regarding the affairs between you and Yunxian, us old fogeys here are unable to stop it the way things are now. I can only hope that you do not let down Yunxian’s sincere feelings."

Lin Fan was stumped once more. He was here for a deal, not to take in all these bunch of people like orphans!

"No, Grandmaster Xuan. You give me that object and I’ll destroy all five of them outside. It’s a fair and even deal." Lin Fan tried to explain.

Suddenly, all five of them who were outside broke into a wild fit of laughter as they heard Lin Fan’s words.

"HAHA! That’s the world’s biggest joke ever! That kid claims that he can take down all five of us!"

"Metal, why don’t we strike now? What are we still wasting time for?"

"That’s right! The Lord is still waiting for us!"

...

Grandmaster Xuan shook her head and handed the token shard over to Lin Fan, "Please take Yunxian and leave with the others."

"Yunxian, listen to your master. Take the disciples and leave."

Lin Fan sighed. No matter what he said, none of them would believe him.

Just then, the Heaven’s Energy Sword Formation began to shake. The five of them had begun their attacks.

"Hmph. I’ve given all of you the time of a single incense. Since you do not know how to cherish this, then all of you shall stay!"

"Take this down!"

Suddenly, the Metal man roared as a golden light filled with immense energy struck at the Heaven’s Energy Sword Formation.

BAM!

Instantly, the formation shattered, unable to even withstand a single blow.

Grandmaster Xuan and the others were petrified. To think that such a mighty sword formation would be destroyed just like that! How could that be!

"Hmph...!" All five of them snorted coldly as the void started trembling.

"Hurry up and leave! We’ll defend this...!" Grandmaster Xuan and the other Senior Elders rushed forth, a grim look on their faces.

Just a single strike was all it took to take down the formation! That wasn’t a power that they could hope to defend against. But even if they had to sacrifice down to their very last breath, they had to ensure that Yunxian could get the other disciples out safely!

"Alright, the deal is done. Time for me to fulfill my end." Placing the token shard into his bag, Lin Fan could not help but be pleased with his luck. Just like that, he had three pieces now. It shouldn’t be long before he collected all of them.

Grandmaster Xuan and the others were utterly shocked,

wondering what this man was up to. Could he not tell how strong those five people were?!?

Yunxian looked at Lin Fan with utmost worry as well.

Lin Fan's hair were floating gently in the wind as he raised his head up at the five men in the skies. While grinning, he used his hand to beckon at them and taunt them.

"How dare you...?" All 5 of them echoed in unison. They had not expected this lad to dare to provoke them! They would be sure to let him know the true meaning of horror!

"What are you doing! You're not their match!" Grandmaster Xuan shouted in shock.

Totally ignoring Grandmaster Xuan's words, Lin Fan stood there, disregarding any form of danger.

He then said casually.

"A single palm strike and all of you shall turn into dust."

"C-crazy! The kid's insane!" Grandmaster Xuan yelled.

"Lad...! Go and die!" Suddenly, the Metal man dashed down from the skies. With the power of the Metal energy coiled around his arm, he rained down a punch onto Lin Fan.

And just as the Metal man was prepared to smite down Lin Fan, something astonishing happened.

The Metal man’s facial expression changed. He could feel an opposing force that was causing his heart to flutter. In fact, the force seemed to be unstoppable!

I-impossible! This was definitely impossible!

BAM!

And just like that, a bright ray of light covered the entire skies followed by a really loud boom.

Nobody could tell what was happening right now…

Chapter 329: Take Your Time, I'll Be Waiting

That beam of light gradually dissipated. But the aura was enough to have everyone from Xuanjian Sect shocked beyond words.

"Eh?"

A gasp of shock came out from Lin Fan’s mouth. To think that the Metal man had escaped from the grasp of his palms! That was strange?

"This secret art of you five people is pretty interesting indeed. To think that you can manipulate your positioning as well." Lin Fan chuckled while raising his head into the skies, forming a slight interest towards their fascinating skill.

As for the Metal man, his right arm had disappeared entirely. In its place was a mess of blood and flesh, as a large amount of blood was gushing out from him, raining down onto the ground as well.

Grandmaster Xuan and the other Senior Elders were aghast at the scene in the skies. They then turned their heads towards this calm man who was standing at ease in disbelief.

So strong!!!

They had not expected this unassuming man to be this crazily

strong! The Metal man's aura was boundless and powerful. Evidently, he was someone far from ordinary. Even they themselves might not be his match. But to think that this man could disintegrate the Metal man's entire arm with a single slap. What frightening strength!

Grandmaster Xuan stole a glance at Xuan Yunxian and her heart wavered. If these two were truly in love, then that might be a really good thing after all.

But if Lin Fan knew what she was thinking, he would definitely puke out a mouthful of old blood and tell her that she was overthinking things.

"Daddy, that's so strong!" Suddenly, Liu Linfeng screamed. That sissy high pitched voice of his was especially piercing in this tense atmosphere.

The calm Lin Fan shuddered as he cringed at the word Daddy once more. He pretended to have heard nothing.

"You b*stard...!" The Metal man in the skies roared in furious rage, but at the same time, he looked at this horrifying man with wariness.

If not for the fact that the five of them possessed that special skill which allowed them to communicate with each other mentally and sense for one another, his outcome might have been just like his arm, disintegrated into dust.

"Just who are you?" Even though the five of them kept a low profile in Dongling Continent, they knew practically everything that happened within it. Yet, they had not heard of anyone this strong existing within it.

Even though the five of them had only accumulated 12 energy grid line chains, if they worked together, even the Grandmaster of Glory Sect might have to retreat under their combined forces.

"You guys are too weak for me to waste my saliva on." Just then, Lin Fan lifted himself off the ground and leaped into the skies.

Lin Fan was prepared to carry out a good research on them and smelt them down. If he were lucky, he might even be able to smelt out the skill that they were using.

Metal. Wood. Water. Fire. Earth.

These were the five elements.

Even though Lin Fan had browsed through the records in Glory Sect, he had not come across any indications of a skill of this type. Furthermore, the origins of these five people seemed pretty mysterious. But, none of this mattered to Lin Fan. No matter where they were from, they would still be beaten to a pulp.

All of their faces changed immediately. They had not expected this man to strike before even giving them time to react!

None of them dared to hesitate as they immediately split into their elements.

‘Wood Bone!’

‘Metal Veins!’

‘Earth Muscles!’

‘Water Blood!’

‘Fire Qi!’

‘The five elements of life! Fuse!’

And with that, a massive force erupted out of all of them.

12 energy grid line chains coiled around each of them as a beam of light covered over all five of them within.

"B*stard! Today, I’ll let you understand the true meaning of horror!" From the bright light, a terrifying voice rang out.

Grandmaster Xuan and the other Senior Elders could feel the horrifying power of this aura. They could not help but look at the man in the sky with worried eyes.

The aura that was emanating from that mass of light was simply too powerful! Just watching from a distance was enough to have their hearts fluttering.

Xuan Yunxian’s face revealed a look of concern as well. The aura had created waves of fear within her.

As for the other disciples, all of their faces were pale with fright, as if some sort of monster were about to emerge from the light.

Lin Fan just floated there casually without a single concern. The more he looked at this, the more curious he was beginning to feel.

BOOM!

Just then, the light disappeared, as a five colored giant stood before Lin Fan.

"Die...!" The five colored giant let out a roar and sent a punch flying to Lin Fan’s face.

"Careful...!" Looking at the development, Xuan Yunxian panicked.

Lin Fan was not really bothered by this devastating punch. He just raised his right hand gently and slapped back.

BAM!

A palm strike with boundless power flew towards the direction of the five colored giant.

"How could this be?"

The giant’s face changed into one of fear. The power of that palm strike was causing them to feel a repressed feeling in their hearts.

Everything was being destroyed in the face of that incoming palm strike.

BAM!

The five colored gigantic arm which sent out the punch was being ripped apart bit by bit without any room for resistance.

"Please have mercy."

And just then, a voice boomed across the skies. This voice penetrated through the entire void with a fearsome aura that was almost impossible to refuse.

"Lord, please save us...!"

The five colored giant begged in a frenzy the moment they heard this voice, as if their savior had descended upon them.

They had not expected the man before them to be this strong!

The five of them had exerted every last bit of their strength to form this five colored giant. But even the giant's arm was being ripped apart helplessly. Since when did Dongling Continent have such a powerful figure within it?!?

"No f*cking body is going to be able to save you guys!" Lin Fan hollered out in anger. Taking out the Eternal Axe, he swung down towards the skies.

"Insolent...!" The figure within the void boomed out once more. As if he were entirely riled, a beam of light shot down from the skies.

Upon closer inspection, it was a turtle shell! This turtle shell had some runes inscribed on it, and was emanating an ancient aura. It then found its place in front of the five colored giant's head.

"'This is the Lord's Heavenly God Shield! We're saved!" Looking at the item on its head, the five colored giant's heart leaped with joy.

The Lord was an invincible existence in their eyes. As long as they had the Lord's protection, everything will be fine!

But their happiness did not last. They discovered in shock that their Lord's shield that they had been viewing as a protection

charm was destroyed with a single touch of the palm strike.

"NOOOOOO...!"

BOOM!

Heavens and Earth shattered as the five colored giant disappeared instantly.

‘Ding...congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation being Metal.’

‘Ding...congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation being Wood.’

‘Ding...congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation being Water.’

...

‘Ding...congratulations on obtaining Heaven Graded Upper-Level Skill: ‘Five Elements’.’

‘Ding...congratulations on leveling up.’

‘Ding...Greater celestial lower level.’

‘Ding…Activating the function of Energy grid lines.’

…

Lin Fan was overwhelmed with glee. What luck he had! Not only did he level up, he had acquired that skill as well!

Lin Fan did not care about how angry that man within the void would have been. Flying straight to the spot where the five of them died, he tossed all of their bodies into his storage immediately.

When he had the time, he would smelt their bodies and see what he could get out of it.

At this point, every single person within Xuanjian Sect was utterly dumbfounded.

They had not expected these terrifying five men to be killed with a single slap…!

And when they looked at how calm Lin Fan looked, they were even more unnerved. Just how strong was this man?!?

"Hmph…!" Suddenly, the voice boomed out from the skies once again. This voice was filled with immense wrath.

The edge of the skies crackled with thunder as it looked extremely ominous. It was as if someone were about to approach

from the distance by ripping through the void.

Experiencing this aura, all of the relieved looks on everyone from Xuanjian Sect disappeared once more.

This aura was way stronger and boundless than those five men combined.

Lin Fan raised his brow up into the skies with naught a concern.

"No hurries there. Take your time, I'll be waiting here for you." He scoffed.

Hearing Lin Fan's bold words, everyone from Xuanjian Sect was stunned once more.

And just as Lin Fan gently floated down to the ground, someone cheered for him excitedly.

"Bravo, Daddy! Bravo! You're the best!"

Lin Fan decided to just keep pretending to ignore him. If he really took in this sissy boy as his kid, then this would definitely be a black stain on his impeccable life of being a champion of the world...

Chapter 330: Attacking Straight Up

Against this aura that could arrive at any moment, everyone from Xuanjian Sect was tense and concerned. They were no longer just fearful of this aura, they were downright panicking.

This was horrifying beyond words.

But to Lin Fan, even though this aura seemed strong, he still felt that it was manageable. After all, what should he be afraid of with the Eternal Arm?

And if he really pushed Yours Truly to the limits, Yours Truly could also take out the Eternal Donger to kill off this bugger with a good ‘Facial Shot’.

The only thing that made Lin Fan unnerved right now was Xuan Yunxian standing by his side consistently. He could feel that gaze of hers locking onto him constantly.

"Cough, cough. There may be a great battle later. You need to take care of yourself first." Lin Fan’s meaning was in fact: Your gaze is causing Yours Truly to feel really awkward. How about you stand on one side first?

But to Xuan Yunxian, the meaning was totally distorted.

"Yes." Her voice was as soft as a mosquito’s.

Xuan Yunxian could feel an immense amount of care from that single sentence. Was he afraid that she would come into danger?

Lin Fan snuck in a glance secretly and sighed helplessly. Seemed like Xuan Yunxian had misunderstood him once more.

This was a matter which was causing him endless headaches.

While others required all sorts of tricks and tactics to attract a chick, all Yours Truly did was put on an act of bullsh*t!

Lin Fan stared at the distant sky. Even though the aura was strong, there was still some time before it would reach him. Seemed like he was coming at a real slow speed indeed.

Lin Fan tossed the five bodies into the Heaven and Earth Smelt and started smelting.

'Ding...congratulations on smelting success.'

'Ding...obtained 60 energy grid line chains.'

'Ding...obtained Pseudo five Spirits: Metal, Wood, Water, Fire and Earth.'

The moment Lin Fan heard this, he was puzzled. What in the world was Pseudo Five Spirits?

‘Pseudo Five Spirits: Created by man by gathering goblin spirits from different places. These are not spirits made by nature. Prerequisite for mastering ‘Five Elements’.’

Oh! Seemed like these Pseudo Five Spirits were just normal stuff and nothing good. If they were innate spirits, Lin Fan might not have minded fusing them into his own body.

Seemed like he should wait a bit before trying out this ‘Five Elements’.

Right now, Lin Fan had Seventy five energy grid line chains in his possession. But he already had a rough idea how he was going to make use of them.

The moment he knew that the Beast Spirit World would begin their invasion of Xuanhuang World within the next three years, he had the intentions of powering up his strength level at an immense speed.

Even though he had the Eternal Arm right now, this was still an external source of help. It was hard to say whether this was enough for him to deal with that Ruler of the Beast Spirit World.

BOOM!

Suddenly, the void rippled. A horrifying gap appeared from the sky as a deadly aura descended down from the skies onto the ground.

"You have to take care of yourself!" Xuan Yunxian said in a worried tone.

Lin Fan nodded his head silently before looking up at the massive gap.

This was a grand entrance, intimidating as well.

He wondered what the guy truly looked like.

Within the gap, lightning flashed, as if that was the only thing on the other side of the world.

For someone to be able to create such a formidable impact, his cultivation state must definitely be at a greater celestial full cultivation level. The only question now was the number of energy grid line chains he possessed.

The Eternal Arm had a hundred energy grid line chains to it. With that, Lin Fan could already see how frightening an existence it was.

And since the Eternal Donger was even stronger, Lin Fan presumed that it must definitely have a full 120 energy grid line chains.

Actually, one could not tell how strong it truly was just by

looking at that donger. But that was where one must not judge a book by its cover.

Glory Sect's Grandmaster had already been in the greater celestial state for hundreds of years. But even then, he had only managed to accumulate tens of energy grid line chains.

And to think that the Eternal Arm was just a part of the entire body. Lin Fan did not dare to imagine just how frightening the full body would be if it were all fused together.

Therefore, even after obtaining the Eternal Arm, Lin Fan did not dare to think that he was invincible just yet. He knew that everything he would face from now on would definitely not be as easy as he thought.

The most important thing was to get himself stronger. Who knew if all these external powers would turn their back on him and backstab him one day. Therefore, no matter what, Lin Fan only depended on them with care and caution.

Just then, a shadow appeared in front of the gap with lightning crackling and rumbling within it.

That shadow stood there peacefully. Clad in long robes, one could not make out anything about its facial features. In fact, one couldn't even tell of its gender.

BOOM!

And just then, an impossibly strong aura erupted out from that shadow. This aura disrupted the voids and skies around it as it gathered into a torrential force and gushed at Lin Fan and Xuanjian Sect.

Looking at the force that was incoming like a storm, everyone from Xuanjian Sect's faces were pale with shock. They did not even have any power to resist this.

As the smell of death wrapped itself around everyone from Xuanjian Sect, the only question they had was whether they would die just like this.

"Don't come here and spout all this nonsense. Come at me if you've got the guts." Lin Fan shouted as he threw out a punch. The punch was incredibly powerful, causing the torrential force to dissipate into nothingness.

Looking at how the torrential force was destroyed by Lin Fan with a single punch, he seemed to be a little shaken. But this shaken reaction disappeared as quickly as it came by.

"You're strong. But you're foolish as well. You should not have killed them." Travelling through the void, the shadow reappeared above the skies of Xuanjian Sect instantaneously.

Even through his voice, no one could make out whether this was a man or a woman. It was a gender-neutral voice. Those eyes under those long robes seemed to be giving off a really sharp gaze.

Looking at how Lin Fan destroyed that torrential force with a single punch, everyone from Xuanjian Sect's heart skipped a beat. Eventually, they could only place all of their hopes with him.

"It's none of your business who my Daddy wants to kill!" Suddenly, the person who adored and revered Lin Fan like no one else lashed out at the shadow in the skies.

"Linfeng, hush!" Xuan Yunxian's face changed immediately as she dragged Liu Linfeng to one side.

This was not the time and place for them to make any noise. That figure in the skies gave off an extremely repressive aura, as if he could crush them with just a single finger.

"Hmph." With a single cold snort, the figure sent out a sonic boom ripping across the void, as if he were determined to kill this kid who did not know his place.

The color drained out of Xuan Yunxian's face.

But just at that moment, Lin Fan raised his hand and diffused the sonic boom.

"Don't go overboard, or you won't even know how you died later." Lin Fan said in disdain. These were the type of people he hated the most, people who acted superior to everyone else.

‘Sure, you can act out all the bullsh*t you want… But if you want to act bullsh*t in front of Yours Truly, then you’re asking for it.’

The shadow no longer bothered with Liu Linfeng, and turned its head towards Grandmaster Xuan, "This gigantic sword was left behind by me. I am now going to take it back. Any problem?"

Everyone from Xuanjian Sect had been wondering about who this person was. But when they heard what the person just said, they looked at one another in shock.

"W-who are you?" Grandmaster Xuan asked in absolute disbelief.

She was the Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sword, so naturally, she knew about the secrets behind Xuanjian Sect.

"It doesn’t matter who I am. All I asked was, any problem?" The voice grew tenser, and the person’s power level seemed to increase as well.

Grandmaster Xuan was pale as a sheet as she stumbled yet another step back, not knowing what to do. She looked at the person in the sky and continued, "Do you have any proof to prove that this is yours?"

Suddenly, the person tossed a token down onto the hands of Grandmaster Xuan, "Do you recognize this token?"

Upon receiving the token, Grandmaster Xuan’s face changed

even more terribly, "This...this...!"

She naturally recognized this token! It was inscribed in the sect's secret records that back in the past when they were looking for a location to build the sect on, there were already people on this sword. However, that person ceded and allowed Xuanjian Sect to build their sect here.

Just as the person was leaving, the person tossed the Founder Ancestor a token, telling her that when they met this token once more, it would be the time to return the sword.

But she had not expected that it would be now!

Looking at the aghast look on the face of Grandmaster Xuan, Lin Fan garnered in his heart that the person was speaking the truth. But to Lin Fan, the truth could also easily be distorted in any way. If one were to live just by morals, how pitiful would that be?

"Quit your blabbering. I've now taken an interest in this sword. Do you have any objections?" Lin Fan stared straight at the person in the skies and demanded.

"How dare you...!" The person was evidently riled.

"Hmph. It's survival of the fittest. Only the strong shall survive. Well, Yours Truly is telling you now that I've taken an interest in this sword. Even if it's yours, I'm gonna snatch it over from your hands." Suddenly, a massive aura erupted out from Lin Fan as well.

The cheap son, Liu Linfeng, was thoroughly bedazzled by this display of might as well.

"Hmph...!" The person snorted.

"Oh? You think that you're the only person who knows how you to snort? Yours Truly can do it too! Hmph...hmph...HMPH!!!" Lin Fan snorted continuously in a taunting manner. 'Who's afraid of who? If he's unhappy, he can come at Yours Truly for all he wishes.'

"You...!" The person's aura was reaching a maximum point as the person's robes danced around in the skies. And it was at this point that the face underneath the robe was finally unveiled.

Originally in a pretty decent mood, Lin Fan was completed petrified by who it was.

Heaven Queen...

Lin Fan could not pull his gaze away from this face. This was a face that he would never forget for the rest of his life.

This was one of the participants of Saint Devil Sect's destruction. The Heaven Queen who he had bitten on the neck viciously.

It was her!

No one noticed the anger that was burning in Lin Fan’s eyes.

The domineering aura of the person in the sky came to a calm, "I do not wish to engage in battle with you. All I want is this gigantic sword..."

And everyone was shocked by the next scene.

‘YOU MOTHERF*CKING HEAVEN QUEEN! YOURS TRULY WILL F*CKING KILL YOU!’

In a frenzy of rage, Lin Fan dashed up towards the Heaven Queen in the sky.

Chapter 331: Something Horrifying Has Happened

Grandmaster Xuan was at a loss for what to do, when she was stunned by Lin Fan who dashed up to attack the person without a second word.

Just what was going on? And who was this Heaven Queen that Lin Fan was talking about?

No matter what, they were just stunned right now. Everything that was happening right now wasn't something they could control anymore. And even if they wanted to control, they had to have the capabilities to do so.

"Daddy! Good luck! Kill that darned person!" Liu Linfeng hopped on the spot and cheered Lin Fan without a single fear of death.

...

The person's face turned frozen cold. A frosty expression spread through her beautiful face. The fact that this person struck just because they could not come to an agreement displeased her to no end. Even though she did not know who this Heaven Queen person the other party was talking about was, just his tone of speech alone was enough for her to want to kill him.

"DIE...!" Lin Fan roared in anger. With a single palm strike, a tear ripped through the voids as the devastating force locked itself onto

the Heaven Queen.

Her beautiful face shifted as her eyes glinted brightly.

The energy around her curled without any wind. Stretching out her hand, all the surrounding True Energy of Heaven and Earth gushed towards her, as a massive aura erupted outwards, welcoming that oncoming palm strike.

BOOOOOOOOOOOOOM!

As these 2 massive forces clashed with one another, everyone from Xuanjian Sect struggled to maintain their balance. One by one, they collapsed onto the ground, sitting and staring at the sky in extreme fear.

To think that they couldn’t even withstand the aftershock of that impact.

"Hmph, trying to run? Stand still!" Looking at the Heaven Queen turning into a rainbow and streaking into the distance, Lin Fan snorted coldly before giving chase.

At the same time, he was caught in surprise by the power of the Heaven Queen. This was the first time anyone could receive a strike from the Eternal Arm.

After chasing for some time, the person came to a halt. Her eyes were filled with a frosty glare. The strength of this man before her

was out of her expectations.

"You've been rude time and again, I shall kill you today."

"Hmph, it's not certain who will die just yet, you f*cking bitch. Today, Yours Truly shall let you know the true meaning of humiliation." With a wrathful roar, Lin Fan leaped up into the skies with an explosive aura.

Eternal Axe on his left arm, his right arm was the Eternal Arm.

"Insolent...!"

This was the first time anyone had dared to be so impertinent in front of her. And, she already wanted to kill him after his rude insults time after time.

Suddenly, the surrounding air seemed to be extremely concentrated as one by one, energy grid line chains poured out from behind her. They ripped out through the voids. The sheer number of energy grid line chains was out of Lin Fan's expectations, making him frown.

Just the energy grid line chains that appeared alone were forty. This was something that Dongling Continent had never seen before.

These forty energy grid line chains coiled around one another, as a massive force seemed to cover the entire Heaven and Earth.

"Die...!" Lin Fan rocketed towards her. His five fingers curled into a claw as he clawed towards the Heaven Queen. The Eternal Axe on his left arm was slicing through the layers of void as well. Lin Fan would not rest until he took this person down with his two-pronged attacks.

Looking at the intimidating aura being emitted by this person before her, a look of surprise flashed across her lovely face.

She had not expected such a person to exist within the Dongling Continent as well.

"Heavenly Screen...!"

With a crisp sound, the entire world seemed to have entered a state of glass. A gigantic web appeared before Lin Fan, as though it was bent on wrapping him within it.

This web was as tall as the Heavens itself, and was composed of energy grid lines.

"Do you think you can hold me in with these, Heaven Queen? How dare you destroy Saint Devil Sect! Today, I shall let you understand what true horror is!"

Instantly, Lin Fan’s aura expanded once more. Eternal Arm unleashed its strongest power, ready to rain down chaos on the entire world.

With a single swipe of his claw-like hand, the Heavenly Screen made up of energy grid lines was ripped apart instantaneously.

The person whom Lin Fan had mistaken as the Heaven Queen was equally flabbergasted at the scene before her. She no longer dared to hold back anything. Her robes fluttered in the air as her long hair flew out with the wind. That saintly yet elegant looking aura permeated the entire sky.

The moment Lin Fan saw this, he stopped for a moment, as though he was entranced by the aura as well. But he regained his composure instantly and began to strike down once more.

Opening her beautiful eyes, energy grid line chains appeared one by one and coiled above her head. All of her energy grid line chains came out full force to deflect this blow.

The clash of these two colossal blows once again seemed to be threatening to rip this entire world apart.

Even Xuanjian Sect, which was far in the distance now, could feel the impact of this clash.

They wondered what was happening over there. But at the moment, just the aftershock alone was enough to have them find it difficult to even breathe.

BOOM!

They could feel the entire ground trembling. Far in the distance, two beams of light shot up into the Heavens.

...

Lin Fan did not expect the strength of Heaven Queen to be so strong. But even then, this was it.

Crack.

With a single swipe of his claw-like hand, everything in the world was destroyed. She had not expected this man to be so crazily strong. Even her strongest move wasn't enough to defend against him.

As for that congealed defense of energy grid line chains, they began shattering under Lin Fan's strike.

"Let me see just what else you have!" Fury was burning in Lin Fan's eyes. The Mythical Parasol Tree within him was working extremely hard right now, churning as it absorbed the True Energy of Heaven and Earth rapidly and gushed it out.

BAM!

The skies turned quiet.

Lin Fan gripped on tightly to the Heaven Queen’s throat and lifted the latter into the skies.

"You did not see this day coming, did you?" He laughed coldly.

The beautiful face of the person who was caught in submission by Lin Fan gleamed with shock. To think that this man was this strong! This…this was far from her expectations!

And just then, the man’s aura changed and she shuddered as well.

"An…cient…!"

As she felt this aura, those eyes of hers gave off a hint of franticness. That initial unrelenting expression of hers now changed into a look of struggle.

She had a lot of things she wanted to tell this man before her.

But just as that happened, something that she did not expect happened once more.

"Hmph. Even if I kill you right now, it’ll be too easy for someone like you. Even though you’re a woman, I must let you understand what utter humiliation is." So what if she was a woman? Back when she destroyed Saint Devil Sect, did she treat his Junior Sisters there as human beings?

TEAR.

A long robe was thrown up into the skies.

A beautiful and flawless body was exposed to the skies.

Even though it was alluring beyond words, Lin Fan did not care at all.

She was utterly stumped at this moment. But just then, a stinging pain lashed out from her back. A numb feeling found itself in her heart.

She wanted to cry out, but she resisted it.

Lin Fan was holding onto the whip with his right hand, infusing it with the power of the Eternal Arm.

PSSSSSSCH!

The boundless power was traveling through the whip. With a single lash, a streak of blood appeared on her body.

The girl who Lin Fan viewed as the Heaven Queen collapsed onto the floor. She was red with rage as she used both hands to cover her top and bottom area. She did not expect this man to do something like this.

"I am not the Heaven Queen you’re talking about!" Her voice was crisp and clear, but one could feel the wrath in her tone.

Just as he was about to strike down once more, Lin Fan stopped and laughed coldly at these words. Even at this juncture, she still wanted to lie to him.

But suddenly, he realized something was amiss.

He realized something horrifying.

Looking carefully, something was wrong indeed.

Did this mean...

Lin Fan did not dare to think anymore.

Chapter 332: None Of Your Business

Their features looked similar indeed. In fact, they were practically identical.

But it was at this moment that Lin Fan realized that the person before him had an entirely different disposition compared to the Heaven Queen, just like Heaven and Earth.

One was cold and acted as though everything was within her control. The other was saintly and elegant with a dignified aura.

Suddenly, Lin Fan felt a frosty feeling rising from the bottom of his toes all the way up to his head.

Did he bloody whack the wrong person?!?

Well, that wouldn't be an issue normally. Wasn't it just a fight? And he didn't cripple this person as well.

But right now, it was an entirely different situation.

He had wanted to thoroughly humiliate this person. Hence, he tore up her clothes into pieces. But...wasn't this just wrong?

S-steady now! No matter what, he wasn't someone who could just turn back on anything he had done. He definitely couldn't falter now.

Even if he were to admit his wrongdoing now, so what? What was done was done!

"Yes, I've made a mistake indeed. Hurry up and wear your clothes. Now that you're out nude in the open, that's some really indecent exposure by the way." Lin Fan stood there commenting without a single bit of shyness.

The woman whose clothes were torn apart by Lin Fan stood there with rage burning in her eyes. Wasn't he the one who tore up her clothes?!?

But right now, she could only reply coldly, "Could you turn your head around."

Lin Fan frowned, "What? Turn around for what? You're nothing but air to me. A body is nothing but a vessel. I've seen tens of thousands of women bodies. Even though you're pretty decent, you're not at the stage where you can move my heart.

The moment Lin Fan decided to bullshit, the Heavens could move and the seas could dry up. No one in this world could match up to that.

Looking at Lin Fan, the women bit on her lips gently before eventually pulling out a long robe.

But the moment she let go of her hand, Lin Fan shuddered within

his heart and muttered out, "So fierce..."

This was it. Her eyes were totally flushed red with rage right now.

"Just a single ‘I’ve made a mistake,’ and you expect to let this tide over just like this?!?" She looked at Lin Fan filled with indignance.

She had reincarnated multiple times, but this was the first time she had encountered such humiliation. If he weren’t accountable for this, there was no way she could let this go in her heart!

Lin Fan’s heart skipped a beat. Goddammit! He should have known that women were petty. Although, he had to admit that this woman was the strongest being he had ever seen with a full seventy energy grid line chains under her name.

But despite that, a woman was a woman. She was going to bear a grudge until this thing eventually got explained.

But he was somebody who hated hassles. How could he have the spare time to argue with her?

"Then what do you want? I asked if you were the Heaven Queen, yet you refused to reply. Goodness, over the years, there have been tons of people who were mistaken and beaten to a pulp by me, but all of them accepted it willingly. This is the first time I’ve come across somebody who’s so petty about it! Gosh!" Lin Fan placed his hands behind his back and replied without a single bit of concern.

"You...!" This was the first time the woman had encountered someone who was this shameless! She wanted to ask: ‘Have you EVER given me a chance to speak from the start?!?’

"You what you! So what if I were mistaken? You sent people down to Xuanjian Sect to destroy them. Now that I am here talking to you nicely instead of taking your life is something you should be grateful for already! Don’t go overboard now!" Even though Lin Fan had no woman in his life, but could someone who was a vegan in their entire lives claim that they hadn’t seen meat at all?

Hence, Lin Fan knew that the way to deal with a woman was to show them who was the boss. Otherwise, she would get all over one’s head, gosh!

The woman was close to exploding right now. That elegant disposition couldn’t even begin to hide that amount of resentment that was boiling within her. Furthermore, that wound on her back still stung from time to time, causing her to feel that same pain.

And from the sound of it, it seemed like he expected her to thank him for everything!

"When have I ever mentioned destroying Xuanjian Sect?" The woman asked while holding in her wrath.

At this point, Lin Fan raised his palm and stopped the woman, "Alright, alright. Whether or not you want to destroy it is none of my business. The main point was that striking me is just asking for

death."

"Don’t be too much. No one has ever dared to speak to me in this manner." Listening to this, she was thoroughly incensed.

"Oh, spare the crap, please. If you’re unhappy, then come at me, simple as that. No one has ever dared to give me that acting strong bullsh*t and still managed to live till now. You’re the first, so feel grateful for that." Lin Fan looked her straight in the eye. He was determined to get the upper hand of this situation.

"You...!" The woman clutched at her chest. It was as if she had nowhere else to channel this rage. Opening her mouth, she spat out a mouthful of blood.

"Hmph, don’t try to play the victim in front of me. I’ve told you, you’re not at the state whereby you’re so beautiful that I would feel pity for you." Lin Fan flicked his robes with a look of disdain.

"You...you...!" She was flushed entirely red. Finger pointing at Lin Fan, she couldn’t even continue speaking right now.

"Alright, alright. You can leave now. I’ll spare your life for today, but I hope that you keep your behavior in check from now on. Even though you’ve got seventy energy grid line chains, if I truly want to kill you, all it would take is a simple move." Lin Fan said calmly.

The woman felt that her mental state was breaking down right in

front of this man. She could barely restrain herself from acting like a wild beast and chewing this man to death.

"Alright, let me ask you. Why do I sense an ancient aura coming from you?" She asked after taking a deep breath.

Lin Fan was stunned momentarily. This was the first time he heard someone sense the aura of his Eternal Arm. This was curious indeed.

"None of your business." Even though he was a little rude now, he just wanted to be rid of this woman. Everything that had happened today was exasperating enough.

First, he had gotten somebody who was falling head over heels for him just over a single act of bullsh*t. And then she even brought a son for him.

Just thinking about it was enough to give him blue balls.

Even though Xuan Yunxian was really pretty, this girl before him had her own merits in terms of features. But to Lin Fan, no matter what happened, there had to be an emotional foundation.

Otherwise, once they got to the stage of a more intimate form of interaction, he wouldn’t be able to unlock more stances with them due to the lack of connection. That would make things really boring now.

"Can you just talk properly? This concerns the future of the entire Xuanhuang World." The woman was riled up once more.

"None of your business."

"You're going overboard...!"

"None of your business."

"You...!" Before she could even finish, she was cut off.

"None of your business."

"Urgh...!" She was so enraged with this 'None of your business' that she spat out another mouthful of blood once more.

"Alright, since this is the case, all I can tell you is to not assume that it's a good thing having that ancient aura. You will definitely regret it. I won't return to Xuanjian Sect, but I hope that the next time we meet, you're able to maintain the same calmness." The girl locked her gaze with Lin Fan before ripping the void up and prepared to leave.

"Oh, your boobs are uneven. One's big and the other's small. You've got to take care of it, man."

"Urgh...urgh...!"

Right before the gap in the void closed, Lin Fan could see the woman puking out another few mouthful of blood. She was wobbling as though she could fall at any moment.

At this, Lin Fan swept his robes aside. Raising his head, he looked up into the distant sky and sighed.

In the past, Zhuge Liang could cause someone's death by berating him, and in modern times, Lin Fan's 'None of your business' could cause others to puke out blood as well.

No matter what aspect one challenged Yours Truly in, one would truly just lose out.

Finally, she was gone...

As the woman made her move, Lin Fan finally let loose a smile. But what he couldn't understand was how this girl was so strikingly similar to the Heaven Queen. Was it truly just a coincidence or something more...?

And what did she mean by saying that it was not a good thing to maintain that ancient aura?

The reason why Saint Devil Sect was destroyed was due to that single drop of God Blood.

Even though that God Blood was already fused within his body, he had no idea what to do with it, or what it could do.

Even though Lin Fan knew that all these ‘Eternal’ items might not be that good, they were smelted by the Heaven and Earth Smelt after all. There really shouldn’t be any issues.

But Lin Fan still felt that it was of utmost importance to get himself stronger right now. Anything else could all wait.

The only way to ensure that he could protect everything was when he was invincible.

Chapter 333: Lin Fan: The Man With A Brain For Cultivation

On Dongling Continent, there existed an islet which was isolated from the rest of the world. This islet was shrouded in a mist of turbidity.

On this islet, a gap was ripped apart from the void as a shadow stumbled out of it.

This was the person whom Lin Fan had mistaken as the Heaven Queen.

The girl's face was slightly pale, with bloodstains at the side of her lips. Even though she was filled with anger at what happened earlier, she was pressed with other stuff, so she did not bother staying.

An altar on the islet...

In the middle of the altar laid a stone coffin. There wasn't even a single speck of dust on the coffin. Covered with runic markings, four old people surrounded the coffin on all sides. They sat crosslegged, as if they were rooted on the spot. Beams of light were being emitted from these 4 people onto the coffin, suppressing whatever evil the stone coffin contained deep within.

The girl went up the altar and came beside the four old people, reporting to them about some stuff.

Expressionless, all four of them sighed gently. Looking at the stone coffin in the middle of the altar, a look of worry spread through their faces.

Seemed like they had failed after all. The Ancient One was already out...

...

Within a forest...

Lin Fan shrugged his head. Now that he had leveled up, the system obtained a new function as well.

Opening up the panel, Lin Fan was pleased when he saw the function of the energy grid lines. At the same time, he frowned. Seemed like now that he was a greater celestial, he would have to place focus on gathering energy grid line chains as well.

Lin Fan sat down crosslegged, trying to feel and grasp the power of the energy grid lines between Heaven and Earth.

Suddenly, Lin Fan felt his consciousness seemingly leaving him to float between Heaven and Earth. Bright spots floated around him. Curious towards this, Lin Fan stretched out his hand trying to grasp at these light spots.

‘Ding…congratulations on discovering energy grid of Metal. Congeal it?’

‘Ding…congratulations on discovering energy grid of Water. Congeal it?’

…

Looking at these colourful spots, Lin Fan began to understand.

All of those energy grid line chains were made of these bright spots being concentrated and congealed together. And these bright spots varied in colors and shapes. It took time for one to slowly build them together.

‘Congeal energy grid of Water.’

‘Ding…congelation of energy grid of Water has begun. Progress 1%.’

Lin Fan could feel the different sorts of energy grids and bright spots moving towards him from all sorts of direction. Fusing together, that energy of Heaven and Earth surged within Lin Fan as well.

He frowned. The moment this energy of Heaven and Earth entered his body, they were rampaging within like beasts without an owner, colliding with everything else in his body vigorously. It seemed as though they were bent on breaking out of his body

before finally being suppressed by the system.

A smile curled on Lin Fan's lips. Seemed like it wasn't so easy to form an energy grid line chain after all. This was because one had to slowly suppress all these different and varying energies even after they entered one's body before even arranging them in order. It was like a DNA helix.

But to Lin Fan's pleasant surprise, the system worked to suppress all these energy grid light spots as they entered his body, saving him a lot of time compared to everyone else.

Thinking back, even Grandmaster Yan and the others had to spend 100 years et cetera to only create tens of energy grid line chains. This was evidently not an easy task.

The strongest system was the strongest system indeed. Just this function alone was a heavenly defying existence.

One hour later...

Lin Fan opened his eyes with a weird look on his face.

'Energy grid of Water, 5%.'

Wasn't this way too fast?!?

Lin Fan was totally stumped by the speed of congealing. With just

a single hour, the energy grid of water had progressed to 5%! If this were the case, then he wouldn't need too long to create an energy grid line chain!

If he were to create one per day, he could end up with 300+ chains by the end of a single year!

Who the f*ck would still be his opponent? Everyone should just surrender right then and there!

Hais...

Lin Fan stood up and just felt these energy grid spots automatically. He didn't have to work on it intentionally, and just let the congelation progress on its own.

What a life of cheating! He couldn't even feel a single bit of satisfaction over a successful cultivation.

The only thing he could feel would be the eventual happiness of ruling over everything.

Having smelt a number of people, Lin Fan had a total of 75 energy grid line chains in his storage. He wanted to see if he could just absorb all of these but found that it was not possible.

But this fact helped Lin Fan feel fairer as well. If one were able to absorb the energy grid line chains of others, then why would he bother with cultivation? He could just kill to absorb their energy

grid line chains to grow stronger.

Since he couldn't absorb these 75 energy grid line chains, he might as well put them to good use.

'Blood Gate, come out.'

Lin Fan took out the Blood Gate from within his storage. That mighty gate filled with blood energy floated gently in the skies.

On the gate, all those vengeful spirits howled bloodily, as if they were going to devour the entire world and end all life.

Looking at the Blood Gate, Lin Fan grinned, 'I had thought that you were a useless object. But seems like it's time for you to start being useful.'

'Tribute 10 energy grid line chains.'

'Blood Demon Emperor, come out!'

The 10 energy grid line chains coiled around one another and a sinister force from within sucked all 10 of them into the Blood Gate.

'Creak...creak...'

The tightly shut doors of the Blood Gate opened wide. A red beam of light, as if was filled with a life of its own, coiled around the Blood Gate.

‘Who is it that summons me, the Emperor?’

"It’s Yours Truly. Hurry up and come out!" Lin Fan’s eyes glinted with anticipation.

BOOM!

A sea of blood seemed to rumble above on the skies as a gigantic red hand began to stretch out slowly from within the Blood Gate.

The five fingers of the arm were extremely sharp and huge, like small mountain peaks on their own. Just a single arm was enough to give off a devastating aura, so powerful that it could cause one to lose any will to even resist.

Within the Blood Gate...

Blood World...

The whole place was a sea of blood with no boundaries to it. The Blood Demon Emperor was born from this sea of blood and possessed an incredible power.

Right now, he was seated on this throne that was made up entire

of blood from the sea of blood as well. That mighty and imposing frame of his was extremely domineering, as his bloody eyes looked down with contempt at the rest of the world.

Small little Blood Demons were coiled around his gigantic feet in the sea of blood.

The Demon Blood Emperor was one of the overlords of the Blood World.

Right now, he was feeling pretty excited over this mysterious force that he could feel summoning himself.

It had been a long, long time since he was summoned.

Although he was pretty pissed off that his arm was threatened to be ripped off the previous time he was summoned, he knew that he couldn't fight against that level of strength of that person.

But even then, the Blood Demon Emperor still knew no fear. He had to let his name travel across the different worlds and have everyone bow down and serve before him, respecting him.

The tribute of 10 energy grid line chains was far from enough for the Blood Demon Emperor to present his entire body. But with just a single arm, he knew that he could suppress all other beings.

Looking at the slowly outstretching arm, Lin Fan was extremely excited as well. He took out his Eternal Axe immediately and began

to sharpen it. This blood red arm was his prey!

"You puny human who dares to summon me, the emperor. What do you want?" The imposing voice of the Blood Demon Emperor boomed out from beyond the Blood Gate.

"Chop!!!" Just at that instant, Lin Fan gripped his Eternal Axe tightly and leaped into the skies, cutting down in the direction of the arm.

"What are you doing! Human!" The Blood Demon Emperor was furious when he felt the aura of the human who summoned him striking at himself. But he was bounded by the rules of the underworld that he could not attack the person who summoned him. Hence, he could only watch as this happened.

"Chopping off your arm, duh!" With a loud roar, Lin Fan’s aura exploded.

The Eternal Axe glowed brightly as it chopped down cleanly.

Chapter 334: Come On Out, My Little Buddy

"Human, you better stop that right now!" The Blood Demon Emperor was howling in anger within his sea of blood in the Blood World. All the little small Blood Demons were prostrating on the floor and trembling in fear.

Each time the Blood Demon Emperor got furious, the entire sea of blood would rumble. But none of this was of any help to him right now.

With the tribute being made by the human, the Blood Demon Emperor was restrained by the rules of the underworld. Even if he wanted to kill this human who summoned him, he couldn't do anything at all against the unspoken power of the underworld.

Crack.

With a bright glow, the Eternal Axe found its way cutting down onto this gigantic arm.

"F*ck! It's not broken after a single chop?" The moment Lin Fan slammed down with the Eternal Axe, it was stuck within the meat. No matter. If one chop wasn't enough, two chops then!

Standing on the arm of the Blood Demon Emperor, Lin Fan pulled out the Eternal Axe. Blood gushed out immediately and before disappearing between Heaven and Earth.

"Blood Demon Emperor! Seems like you're not all talk after all. The Eternal Axe that Yours Truly is wielding is a Legendary weapon! Even though it's in a damaged state, it can still slice through the void with ease. But don't panic now, just deal with the pain for a bit more!" Lin Fan mumbled out confidently.

'Sword Will!'

Lin Fan created a solid Sword Will that began slicing at the arm of the Blood Demon Emperor.

"ARGH...!"

Within the Blood World, the Blood Demon Emperor was now crying out in pain. "Human! Stop! Stop! You better stop now! Your Emperor here is going to pull out your soul and cast you into the eternal doom of the blood seas!"

"Hehe, very cocky indeed. Yours Truly shall spend more effort with you today." Clapping his hand, Lin Fan shoved down with the Eternal Axe once more.

At the same time, the Sword Will was still slicing at the wound.

"AHHHH...!"

BAM!

After relentless effort, the arm of the Blood Demon Emperor was finally sliced cleanly off. Finally, Lin Fan let out a wide smile. Not bad, not bad.

At this moment, the doors of the Blood Gate slammed shut as the world returned to its peaceful state once more.

As for the arm of the Blood Demon Emperor, Lin Fan tossed it into the Heaven and Earth Smelt and started smelting it.

'Ding...congratulations on smelting.'

'Ding...congratulations on obtaining Essence Blood of the Blood Demon Emperor. 8 drops.'

Looking at this result, Lin Fan chuckled out. Opening his mouth, he tossed all 8 drops within.

'Blood Sea' started churning as it absorbed these 8 drops of blood.

Now that Blood Sea was at level 6 and had reached the stage of rebirth through appendages, the amount of essence blood that was required for it to progress further was massive.

But the essence blood of the Blood Demon Emperor was still a great boon to Blood Sea. Looking at the experience points of Blood Sea flying up, Lin Fan was overwhelmed with joy.

Rebirth through a single drop of blood. That was the state Lin Fan hoped to achieve. Lin Fan could not wait for Blood Sea to finally reach that point.

Within the Blood World...

The Blood Demon Emperor was howling in furious anger. He was born from the blood sea. As long as the blood sea lived, he lived. However, it was still a great blow to him to lose an entire arm.

He lost a huge amount of his essence blood, which would require a lot of essence from the blood sea to regenerate.

"Detestable human! I will never let you go!" The Blood Demon Emperor yelled. All the small Blood Demons in the vicinity were being absorbed by the emperor to make up for his loss of essence blood.

That sliced off arm had grown out once more. However, it was still weaker right now compared to how it was before.

And just as the Blood Demon Emperor was about to sink into the blood sea to recover from his wounds thoroughly, a fearsome force rained down on him from the underworld.

"Tribute. 10 energy grid line chains."

"Come out, Blood Demon Emperor!"

The moment he heard this voice, the face of the Blood Demon Emperor changed. It was this human again! He wanted to resist the summoning, but he could do nothing against the powers of the underworld that was holding onto him.

There was no way to stop the calling.

Lin Fan tossed out ten energy grid line chains once more. With the experience from the previous slicing, he now knew how to chop off the arm even quicker.

Ten swords made out of Sword Will floated calmly in the skies, awaiting the opening of the Blood Gate.

As for Lin Fan, he was gripping the Eternal Axe tightly with both arms waiting with anticipation as well.

"Who is it that summons me, the Emperor?" The opening speech of the Blood Demon Emperor came once more. Even though the emperor did not want to say these words, he was bound to do so each time he was summoned.

Looking at the arm that was outstretched, Lin Fan was extremely gleeful. It was the left arm this time round!

As the left arm stretched out slowly, Lin Fan could not wait for the moment when it was entirely out.

"CHOP...!" With a loud cry, Lin Fan rushed up once more.

"Human, don't go overboard!!!" The emperor screamed out wildly. But no matter how loud he was, there was no way he could change Lin Fan's mind of slicing off his arm.

The Blood Demon Emperor was entirely riled right now.

He was filled with indignance towards the powers of the underworld. Why wouldn't it allow him to fight back against his summoner?!?

This wasn't fair at all...!!!

"ARGH...!"

Lin Fan's axe had slammed down with the ten Sword Wills repeatedly slicing at his arm.

The emperor hollered out with rage, "Human, you shall die a terrible death!"

BOOM!

Yet another arm was sliced off.

The Blood Gate slammed itself shut once more.

Lin Fan wiped the sweat off of his forehead and broke into yet another smile. It was the best feeling to prepare for one's own meals.

Tossing the arm into the Heaven and Earth Smelt, he allowed it to smelt once more.

'Ding...congratulations on smelting.'

'Ding...congratulations on obtaining Essence Blood of the Blood Demon Emperor. 7 drops.'

'Eh...?' Lin Fan was unhappy. Why did the left arm only produce seven drops of essence blood? But thinking again, he understood why.

No matter who it was, their right arms were definitely stronger their left. To someone like the Blood Demon Emperor, things must get awfully lonely within the blood sea after such a long time.

Swallowing the seven drops of essence blood, 'Blood Sea' started churning once more.

Again, the experience points of Blood Sea rose by a huge chunk once more. He was getting close to level seven now. But level seven wasn't rebirth through blood. It was just a stepping stone level paving the way forward to rebirth through blood.

But no matter, Lin Fan wasn’t in a rush. Everything took time. One step at a time then.

He still had Fifty Five energy grid line chains in his possession. He believed firmly that he would succeed.

Within the Blood World...

The Blood Demon Emperor was burning in rage right now. The entire blood sea within his world was gushing, as though it would crash the entire place. But none of this could pacify his anger right now.

Human...that damned human!

After venting out his anger, the Blood Demon Emperor was in a state of anguish, about to be brought to tears. He was an overlord of the Blood World after all! Since when had he ever been subjected to such treatment?

With both arms severed, that was 15 drops of essence blood gone! 15! How many years did that require him to gather? Bloody human...!

"Tribute. 10 energy grid line chains!"

"Come out, Blood Demon Emperor!"

And just then, that horrifying voice rang in his ears once more.

"ARGH...DAMNED HUMAN! HOW DO YOU HAVE THIS MANY ENERGY GRID LINE CHAINS?!?" The emperor was on the brink of breaking down right now. Yet, the power of the underworld wrapped around his entire body in a beam of light once more.

"No...!" The Blood Demon Emperor screamed. He wanted to use his right arm to descend out into the world once more, but he couldn't. The exchange had to be equivalent. That weak right arm of his right now wasn't good enough.

"No...!!!" He cried out tragically. Under the force of the underworld, his right leg was sent stretching out.

Lin Fan stared at the Blood Gate with a wild intent. His heart was thumping excitedly. Again! Yes! What would come out this time round? The suspense was just too much!

The moment he saw that it was a leg, he rushed forth without hesitation.

The Blood Demon Emperor had always loved it when humans summoned him out through the method of tribute. To him, this signified how badly those puny humans were begging for his help.

But right now, being summoned was only the beginning of his nightmares.

"NO...!!!"

Three ‘No’s.’ were all it took to represent the anguish in the heart of the emperor.

To think that that damned human could bring this almighty and peerless Demon Blood Emperor to such a state of despair.

Chapter 335: Utter Breakdown Of The Blood Demon Emperor

‘Ding…congratulations on leveling Blood Sea.’

‘Ding…Blood Sea Level 7.’

Lin Fan could feel the blood within his body rumbling nonstop. The God Blood within his body rose as if it had a life of its own and began to course through his body.

All of this was in preparation for Blood Sea’s Level 9’s rebirth through blood.

Now that he was left with 35 energy grid line chains, Lin Fan did not have any intentions of stopping just yet.

To him, the Blood Demon Emperor had yet to be scalped clean. He could recall the indignance of the emperor by the way he was screaming.

Within the Blood World…

The mighty body of the Blood Demon Emperor was quivering right now. Both arms, both legs. All of them were amputated by the detestable human! No one could even imagine the state of pain he was in right now over the loss of his essence blood.

‘Why did this human have this many energy grid line chains?!? Impossible, that’s impossible!’

"ARGH...!" The emperor roared out once more. Looking at their emperor, all of the small Blood Demons were cowering in fear.

This was the first time they had seen their emperor in such a frenzy.

The Blood Demon Emperor was almost going insane.

"Goddamn human! I’ll never let you off! Summon me again if you’ve got the guts!" The Blood Demon Emperor yelled towards the empty void of his blood seas.

If not for the fact that he was unable to leave the Blood World, he would have loved to go and kill the other party.

"Argh! Summon me if you dare! Summon me! I am the Blood Demon Emperor! One of the mightiest overlords of the Blood World. I swear that I will rip you into pieces and shred you up!" The emperor was maniacal right now. To think that the essence blood he had gathered over countless years would be lost in a single instant.

He would need no fewer than a few hundred years to make up for this loss!

Every single drop of essence blood was made by the emperor’s

relentless effort of congealing the core essence of the blood sea within his body. To lose such a huge amount of it in such a short span of time, even as the lord of these blood seas, he couldn’t hold it in any longer.

"Bloody damned human! I swear that I’ll never let you off!" After his final howl, the emperor calmed down. By the looks of it, this human shouldn’t be summoning him anymore.

But still, he swore that he would never let this human off. He was determined to get out of the Blood World one day and take down this human cruelly to ease the hatred in his heart.

And just as he was about to sink back into the blood sea to regenerate, that terrifying voice boomed through the world once more.

"Tribute. 10 energy grid line chains."

"Come out, Blood Demon Emperor!"

...

"Argh...NOOOOO!!!" The emperor was at an entire loss for words right now. He thought that this was all over. But to think that this human would make a tribute once more. Was the human truly bent on destroying him?!?!

And once more, the power of the underworld wrapped itself

around the emperor.

"No, I don’t want to go anymore! Please stop!" The emperor screamed out to the sky.

But it was useless. To the power, as long as someone offered a tribute, it must complete the ritual with an equal price in exchange.

Lin Fan awaited outside brimming with excitement, wondering what the next part that would come out was. The moment the ritual was done, the Blood Gate slammed wide open as a blood aura flowed out.

"Who is that summons me, the Emperor?"

That imposing voice rang out once more. But one could tell that he was a little breathless now. The Blood Demon Emperor was being torn apart in his heart in pain. He no longer wanted to repeat that sentence.

Lin Fan stared at the Blood Gate in utter excitement. The moment he saw a gigantic blood-red object coming out of it, he was stumped.

"Holy f*ck! It’s a head!"

This time round, Lin Fan had summoned out the head of the Blood Demon Emperor.

That colossal, mighty head with its pair of intimidating bloodshot eyes that looked down at the rest of the world in absolute contempt.

"Human, you can’t do this! You’ve entirely riled the mighty and imposing Blood Demon Emperor! You’ll receive retribution for this!" As his head stretched out from the Blood Gate, that malevolent face of his shouted out in Lin Fan’s face.

He was truly afraid now. He had been through countless summons throughout his life but this was the first time he had seen a human like this.

Someone who summoned him not for help but to kill him!

"Hehe." Without even bothering to reply him, Lin Fan slammed down with the Eternal Axe at his neck.

"NO, NO! YOU CAN’T DO THIS TO ME! YOU’LL REALLY RECEIVE RETRIBUTION!" The emperor howled. Once in love with summons, he was now totally hating every single moment of this.

Lin Fan stood on the emperor’s neck and was chopping down diligently. At the same time, his Sword Wills were slicing at the neck relentlessly as well.

"ARGH...!"

That titanic head finally collapsed down onto the ground. Just a look at it was enough to send anyone else shivering uncontrollably. But to someone like Lin Fan, that was nothing more than just essence blood in his eyes!

"HUMAN! I'LL F*CK YOUR MOTHER!" Right before the Blood Gate slammed shut, an interesting sentence rang through Lin Fan's ears.

He stopped whatever he was doing and looked at the gate.

"Holy cow! What a savvy man this Blood Demon Emperor is! To think that he's even up to date with the insults of modern humans!" This had piqued Lin Fan's interest. But the moment he thought of how insolent the emperor was behaving, a flame of rage burned within him as well.

He had intended to end it all just like this, but it seemed as if the emperor hasn't had enough. Seems like Lin Fan truly had to force him into submission today.

He then tossed that gigantic head into the Heaven and Earth Smelt.

Yet another eight drops of essence blood.

Towards the lifeforce of the Blood Demon Emperor, Lin Fan could not help but be impressed. To think that he was still alive even after having his head sliced clean off. Blood Demon Emperor

he was indeed.

Within the Blood World...

The emperor was slamming down on the blood sea with both of his hands repeatedly, creating waves of splashes.

"GODDAMMIT!" He was in a total state of frenzy right now. He had not expected something like this to happen to him in his entire life.

"HUMAN! You've taken every single bit of my body now. There's nothing else you can take for an equal exchange. There's no way you can summon me anymore. But mark my words, even if it takes me a thousand years, I'll break out of the Blood World and curse you down to death!" He had never experienced such hatred for a human in his entire life.

And now, Lin Fan was the first.

He swore on his pride as an emperor to take down Lin Fan.

"Tribute. 10 energy grid line chains."

"Come out, Blood Demon Emperor!"

The call of a tribute rang out once more.

"B*STARD...!' The moment he heard this voice, the emperor flew into a rage for a moment. Suddenly, he went silent before laughing out crazily. "HAHA! HUMAN! EQUAL VALUE SUMMON? I HAVE NOTHING ELSE FOR YOU TO SUMMON! YOU HAVE NO WAY OF GETTING ME OUT ANYMORE!"

The Blood Demon Emperor was laughing in deliration. It was as if it was a form of victory for him to not be summoned.

Looking at how the power of the underworld was unable to descend over him, his laughter grew even wilder.

And it was at this moment.

A tragedy occurred.

The Blood Demon Emperor's face was beyond stunned right now.

"How could this be...!" He was completely befuddled. Sobering up, he covered his head with both hands and screamed out in terrible anguish, with a cry so sorrowful.

"Who is it that summons me, the Emperor...?"

Looking at the silent Blood Gate, Lin Fan frowned as well. Was he unable to summon the emperor anymore?

Thinking back, it had already been five times after all. The

Demon Blood Emperor should have nothing much of equivalent value to exchange anymore.

The power of the underworld had not absorbed his ten energy grid line chains, as if it was stuck at this beckon of his.

But just was Lin Fan was wondering about everything, the ten energy grid line chains flew over.

BOOM!

The doors of the Blood Gate opened once more.

"Wow! There's really something else?" Lin Fan was a little astonished, wondering what else could be next.

But looking clearly at the thing that was stretching out, he was frozen solid.

"F*ck...!"

Chapter 336: The Man At The Top Of The Food Chain

"Donger of the Blood Demon Emperor?"

Lin Fan was utter bewildered right now. He had not expected something like this to come out of a tribute!

Wow, how could the power of the underworld be this despicable! For the sake of absorbing those energy grid lines, they wouldn't even let off his donger!

Lin Fan took a deep breath and gripped his Eternal Axe tightly. It was as if this was an impeccable challenge to him right now.

"HUMAN! YOU CAN'T DO THIS! NO...!" That mighty and imposing Blood Demon Emperor was about to cry right now.

He had never imagined that this would happen. 'Power of the underworld! How could you do this...!' The Blood Demon Emperor was repeatedly howling within his heart right now.

Lin Fan stood there, silent for a moment. His energy level was rising.

"Even if it's this, there's no way I can let it go. Just bear with it for a while, Blood Demon Emperor. I know that you will not die as long as the blood seas exist. Don't worry, you'll grow it out again

anyways!" Lin Fan consoled him. Raising his Eternal Axe, his eyes flashed with resolution as he began to swing it down.

Feeling the impending doom that was approaching, the Blood Demon Emperor within the Blood World cried out begging.

"OH MIGHTY AND GREAT HUMAN! PLEASE FORGIVE THIS SMALL LITTLE BLOOD BOY HERE WHO HAS ALWAYS REVERED YOU ALL THIS WHILE...!"

"The f*ck...!"

Just as he was about to chop down, Lin Fan stopped. He then dug his ear as if he had heard something wrongly.

‘Little Blood Boy’?!?

‘Always revered’?!?

Holy f*ck! Lin Fan had not expected the mighty Blood Demon Emperor to bow over! Looking at how the human had stopped, the emperor continued his relentless begging.

"Mighty and great human, please spare me! Please do not cut away my...boohoo!" The emperor had thrown away every single last bit of his dignity at this point.

No one else could even begin to understand the pain that was in

the emperor’s heart right now. To him, everything that had happened today was just nothing more than a tragedy.

At the same time, he was filled with boundless hatred towards the unknown powers of the underworld. To think that it could do something so bestial just for the sake of ten energy grid line chains!

That was even more demonic than a demon!

Listening to the sorrowful cries of the emperor, Lin Fan’s heart softened a little. This cry was simply too helpless, as if one had lost all hope.

It was so tragic that one could cry along with it.

"Blood Demon Emperor, if I do not cut you down, I would have wasted the energy grid line chains I used as a tribute. How? I still need my essence blood!" Lin Fan asked.

"No, mighty human! You won’t waste them, no! As long as you don’t cut it off, this little blood boy here will offer you my essence blood on my own accord!" As he begged, 15 drops of essence blood floated gently in the skies.

Lin Fan was stumped. He had not expected this Blood Demon Emperor to be so tactful! Seemed like the moment he bowed down, he was more obedient than anyone else!

After considering for a moment, Lin Fan nodded his head in

agreement. "Fair enough. Then, I won't cut you up. I'll summon you again next time then."

Upon hearing the second half of the sentence, the emperor who heaved a sigh of relief was scared witless almost immediately.

"N-no! Please don't summon me anymore!" The moment he heard that this terrifying human was going to summon him again, he almost fainted over.

"If I don't summon you, who do I summon? Don't worry, as long as the blood sea exists, you won't die."

"No! You can summon the Heart Demon Emperor! He is stronger than me. Hence, his essence blood should be even better than mine!" The Blood Demon Emperor was begging for mercy right now. In fact, just so that Lin Fan wouldn't summon him, he even sold out his best friend to Lin Fan.

To the Blood Demon Emperor, as long as humans and anyone else still had demons within their hearts, the Heart Demon Emperor would not cease to exist.

Heart Demon Emperor?

Lin Fan was surprised to know that the Blood Demon Emperor was not the only sovereign within the Blood World.

But looking at how tactful this boy was, Lin Fan decided to let

this go.

"Alright, you can scram now."

"Y-yes!" The Blood Demon Emperor hurried off.

Within the Blood World, he couldn't stop shivering. Everything that had happened today was simply just way too terrifying! Thinking back to the fifteen essence blood drops that he had to offer, his heart was wrenching in pain.

Now that he was so badly injured, the emperor did not even bother to vent out his frustration in the blood sea anymore. He just sank within it to slowly recover.

As for his best friend, the Heart Demon Emperor, the Blood Demon Emperor could only hope that he could survive under the threat of such a horrifying demon-human.

Suddenly, the Blood Demon Emperor had a revelation.

Within the Blood World, he should not offend too many people. Instead, he should make more friends. At times like these, he could put them forth as meat shields.

"Heh...Friends are meant to be betrayed." It seemed as if he had understood yet another true meaning of the world, as the Blood Demon Emperor sunk into his blood sea to recover.

Lin Fan flicked his robes. Tossing the fifteen drops of essence blood into his mouth, he churned Blood Sea once more.

The negative feelings of the Blood Demon Emperor's essence blood were simply too much. Any normal human being should not be able to control it, and would definitely end up in a maniacal and demonic state instead, after being controlled by it. But under Lin Fan's system, none of these had any effect on Lin Fan at all.

Once every single last drop was cultivated, Lin Fan opened his eyes in satisfaction.

The experience points of Blood Sea had jumped quite a bit yet again. He was now one step closer to level 8.

With fifteen energy grid line chains left, Lin Fan felt that he ought to give it a shot.

Now that he had already scalped the Blood Demon Emperor clean, it was time to try out the Heart Demon Emperor.

"Tribute. 15 energy grid line chains."

"Come out, Heart Demon Emperor!"

Suddenly, all fifteen energy grid line chains flew up into the air. The power of the underworld had felt it. But the curious thing was

that all these fifteen energy grid line chains were just floating quietly in the sky instead of being absorbed by the power of the underworld.

Seemed like the tribute wasn’t enough.

The Heart Demon Emperor was truly as strong as the Blood Demon Emperor had mentioned! To think that he couldn’t even be summoned out with fifteen energy grid line chains!

...

Within the Blood World...

Within a murky black mist, there existed a palace entirely black. Within the palace on an exquisite throne, the Heart Demon Emperor sat with a smile of disdain curling upon his lips.

"Hmph! Puny humans! Trying to summon me with just 15 energy grid line chains? Know your place." His eyes opened slightly, revealing their darkness within before closing shut once more.

...

"Hais, seems like I’ve got to start gathering more energy grid line chains. This Heart Demon Emperor seems like quite the show-off!" As the fifteen energy grid line chains flew back to Lin Fan, he stopped his tribute.

Gathering energy grid line chains did not really seem to be anything tough, which he could do at any time.

At the same time, Lin Fan thought about the ‘Roc’s Descent’. If he could summon out the Roc and kill it, wouldn’t that be awesome? Essence blood aside, just the experience points would be fantastic!

But to Lin Fan, that was just a thought for now.

Thinking back to how many treasures the previous summon had cost, his heart could almost break.

And to think that the Roc only came out for a short while after being summoned!

Besides, he didn’t even know if he were strong enough to kill the Roc with his power level right now.

And just as he was about to leave, he saw a shadow approaching from the distance.

Looking at who it was, he sighed.

Damn it. Something troublesome had arrived once more.

Chapter 337: The Hint Is There, But Where's The Person?

People from Xuanjian Sect started to stream over.

Back at Xuanjian Sect, they could feel the immense force in the distance. Under the clash of these two powerful auras, all of them felt like their hearts were being suffocated.

But that aura dissipated soon.

Everyone from Xuanjian Sect wondered what happened as well as what they should do next.

Xuan Yunxian was especially worried. Struggling against her obstruction by her Grandmaster, she left the sect and rushed in this direction. To prevent anything from happening to her, Grandmaster Xuan rushed here with the other Senior Elders as well.

...

When Xuan Yunxian saw the figure who stood there, she heaved a sigh of relief. As long as everything was fine.

Lin Fan was absolutely helpless right now. He had wanted to leave this place. To think that they would chase after him. His head stung even bigger when he caught sight of Liu Linfeng. If he

had known that things would turn out as such, he wouldn't have trained up that lad.

Reluctantly, Lin Fan was eventually invited back to Xuanjian Sect.

To Xuanjian Sect, Lin Fan was their savior. At the same time, this man was the person they all viewed as Xuan Yunxian's partner.

It didn't matter whether or not Lin Fan acknowledged this thought of theirs. To them, this was already a fact.

Xuanjian Sect...

Looking at the expression on the faces of the disciples looking at him, Lin Fan could only sigh helplessly. Just how messed up was all of this? He was even more helpless when he caught Xuan Yunxian's gaze of longingness.

For all of this to culminate just because of those two sentences of bullsh*t back then. What sort of tragedy was this?

Night fell...

Lin Fan was still at Xuanjian Sect. Due to the overwhelming welcome by the Xuanjian Sect, Lin Fan was too embarrassed to even turn them down. He then made plans to stay there for a night before leaving the next morning.

The completion rate of the energy grid of water was already at 30%. He might be able to create a single energy grid line chain by the time morning came.

Suddenly, Lin Fan opened his eyes abruptly. He could feel the presence of someone entering his room. The only thing Lin Fan could do was pray in his heart that it wasn't Liu Linfeng, that sissy boy.

But when he saw who it was, he was stunned momentarily as his heart skipped a beat.

It was already so late at night! What was Xuan Yunxian doing here?

U-unless...?!

He could feel his heart pounding even quicker. A stray thought found its way into his mind.

Could it be that Xuan Yunxian was here to look for him for THAT?

Xuan Yunxian was not dressed in her usual sect robes, but this only served to have her look even more appealing.

Those exquisite features of hers glowed with the moonlight with

the slightly tinged red lips. It was evident that she had put in efforts on her makeup.

Xuan Yunxian was propping over food and wine as she walked over briskly. Under the light of the night, she was especially careful with her steps.

Lin Fan tried to soothe his inner heart. Seemed like the enemy came prepared for tonight's attack. Should he embrace the fight or should he run away at the final moment?

"Y-yunxian! Is there anything...?" Lin Fan asked. If he had known things would culminate as such, he would never have done that bullshit act back then.

Xuan Yunxian was always cold and mighty usually to everyone else. But to Lin Fan, she was as shy as a girl could be. That snow white skin of hers flushed slightly red on her cheeks.

"I've prepared some food and wine..." She continued forward, placing the dishes gently on the table. Arranging the dishes, she then poured out some wine before sitting quietly beside the table, looking at Lin Fan with deep emotions in her eyes.

Looking at the scene while seated on his bed, Lin Fan's heart could not help but fluster.

Even a man who had never tasted pork could not claim to have never seen a pig.

Just what was Xuan Yunxian’s meaning of all this?

Could the food be the appetizer to everything followed by then wine and then…and then…finish everything in the end?

That looked exactly like a possibility right now.

But Lin Fan was still finding this hard to swallow. Wasn’t everything happening way too fast?

Adding together everything, they had only met with one another twice!

But for a girl to take the initiative to this step, Lin Fan, who was meant to be a champion of this world, shouldn’t be feeling this fearful, should he?

Just as he was busy fantasizing, the words that Xuan Yunxian spoke sent Lin Fan’s world exploding entirely.

"No one will come here tonight and disturb tonight. You can have a good rest." She remarked tenderly.

Just as he was about to dig in with the food right beside his mouth, he could only stammer out softly, "Y-yes…"

There was a hint in those words!

And the hint was clear indeed.

‘No one will come here and disturb tonight. You can have a good rest.’

Didn’t that just mean that no matter how noisy they got, no one would hear them and he could just enjoy to his heart’s extent?

With the words of Xuan Yunxian, Lin Fan’s heart was like a horse stampede right now.

He had no idea what the both of them were talking about thereafter. His mind was in a complete state of chaos, as his hormones rocketed up rapidly.

The only thing in Lin Fan’s mind right now was positions of all sorts.

Xuan Yunxian was pretty indeed. Not only that, her disposition was extraordinary, and she had a relatively good position within the sect.

And Lin Fan understood that she was truly, deeply in love with him.

Even though he didn’t have many feelings for Xuan Yunxian in return, Lin Fan firmly believed in these words: ‘Love develops

with time’.

Thinking back to Grandmaster Yan, before he was the Grandmaster of Glory Sect, he was also a Casanova who left fleeting emotions across the lands. Finally, he kept his heart to himself and ascended the seat of the Grandmaster of Glory Sect.

Senior Elder Wuya was the same. When he was young, he was suave and charming. A number of princesses of different dynasties had left their hearts with him.

Looking at himself now and all he had done, he was far too different from them.

Lin Fan looked at Xuan Yunxian’s features. Under the influence of alcohol, his heart was wavering.

But at this point, Lin Fan held it in. The night was long, so he needn’t rush this moment. For such an exquisite moment, he had to do his best to savor every single moment of it.

After the meal was done, Lin Fan rubbed both hands and took in a deep breath to soothe his rampaging heart.

Everything that was about to happen was all within his expectations.

"I’ll take these dishes away. You have a good rest." Xuan Yunxian said as she stood up.

"Yes..." Lin Fan's heart was thumping with rage.

The moment Xuan Yunxian left his room with the dishes, he got up to pace around his room.

His mind flashed. He had to do something about it.

This was definitely going to be a fearsome battle tonight. He had to make some preparations!

Taking out some valuable medicinal herbs, his right palm lighted up a flame.

Pills Through Thought.

'Dragon's Essence Weed. Something that would be a great booster. Okay, great.'

'100-year-old Ginseng. Something for his Qi. Not too bad either.'

...

Lin Fan picked up dozens of herbs and tossed them all within the flames.

He needed to finish this before Xuan Yunxian was back!

A fragrant aroma spread out as a white pill landed in Lin Fan's palms.

'Ding...congratulations on successful cultivation.'

'Complete Booster Pill: Great in boosting Qi and firming up of the foundation. One's battle power will be unparalleled.'

Without hesitation, Lin Fan tossed the entire pill into his mouth.

'Ding...convert to experience points or absorb the effect?'

The only way he would not be taking the effect right now would be if his brain were retarded.

Instantly, Lin Fan could feel a torrent of heat surging through his entire body. He could feel his blood pulsating through his veins, as if it were about to burst out of his body.

Lin Fan hurried to take in a deep breath, trying to suppress this heat. Now was not the time for it to work yet!

For the great battle tonight, Lin Fan had to ensure that he was prepared on all fronts. He took out a single pill of Biggra. Looking at that fabulous pill, he hesitated slightly, not daring to swallow it whole. Eventually, he scraped out a bit of it with his fingernails and swallowed it.

He was all prepared right now. All he needed was to wait for her arrival.

Lin Fan's face was flushed pink as his heart thumped furiously, lying on the bed, waiting for her arrival.

The night was silent...

One hour later...

Lin Fan realized that something was amiss.

'Bloody hell, didn't she give me a hint? Where is she...?'

Lin Fan's face was like the butt of a baboon right now. The blood that was coursing through his veins was already boiling like hot water. Even that small portion of Biggra was unleashing its utmost potential right now.

If not for the fact that his cultivation state was high, he would already have been piercing the floor right now.

But where in the world was she...?!?

At this rate, he was going to die...!

*Chapter 338: F*cking Hell Of A Night*

‘N-no! I cant wait any longer! Any longer and Yours Truly’s first time would be donated to Mother Earth!’ Lin Fan’s face was entirely flushed. He could not go on like this any longer!

With the combination of the Complete Booster Pill and Biggra, the effect was so tremendous that Lin Fan could no longer hold it in!

If not for the fact that his cultivation state was now at a greater celestial and that he had only taken in a portion of Biggra, there was no way he would even be maintaining his current composure. Especially not so if he had taken the entire Biggra!

Lin Fan jumped down from the bed and headed out of the house without any bit of hesitation.

However, upon leaving the house, he realized that he had no idea where Xuan Yunxian even stayed!

Dammit, he truly f*cked up this time around!

Lin Fan was deeply regretting his choice to pop those pills right now. Why did he do it! Why couldn’t he have had more confidence in himself?!?

But it was all too late. What was done was done.

‘Senior Brother Liu, that scent on your body is great! What rouge did you use this time round?’

…

Just then, Lin Fan caught sight of Liu Linfeng under the moonlight exchanging tips on makeup and rouge with some other junior sisters. For someone to not sleep in the dead of night just to discuss stuff like this, he could be considered a talent in some ways indeed.

But now that things had come to this, Lin Fan could not be too bothered.

The moment Liu Linfeng caught sight of Lin Fan, his heart leaped with joy. Ignoring his junior sisters around him, he ran up to Lin Fan with his backside twerking left and right, shouting in his sissy voice, "‘Daddy…!"

Lin Fan grabbed ahold of Liu Linfeng immediately. There was no time to waste for nonsense! He had no time to spare right now!

The moment the effects of both pills mixed with one another completely, that would be his doomsday!

"Cut the crap, where’s your master?" The moment Lin Fan opened his mouth, a breath of hot air came out. After coursing through his body for some time, the effects of the pills were beginning to leak out.

"Ah...Daddy? What're you trying to do?" Feeling the hot air, Liu Linfeng was confused as well, wondering what this all meant.

Looking at this cheap son of his wasting time being wishy-washy, Lin Fan was thoroughly exasperated, "Hurry up and tell me, and I'll acknowledge you as my son! From now on in the Xuanhuang World, Daddy will watch over you!"

The moment he heard this, Liu Linfeng was overwhelmed with joy, "Daddy! Just right ahead! Turn left, and you'll see a fake mountain. Turn right from there and head on straight!"

The moment Liu Linfeng finished his words, Lin Fan disappeared entirely.

Liu Linfeng was left standing alone, absolutely bewildered. However, the moment he thought back to his Daddy's guarantee, he smiled in happiness.

"Senior Brother...?" The junior sisters came and asked curiously. Their Senior Brother Liu's skills in terms of makeup were impeccable. Even they could not hope to match up with it. Hence, they cherished every opportunity to exchange tips with him.

"Sisters, let's continue our discussion...!" He chuckled happily before carrying on the prior topic.

Lin Fan's shadow was like a ghost darting around the curving

paths. Some of the Xuanjian Sect disciples who were still awake could barely feel a shadow breeze past them.

After that, each of them headed back into their houses in fright and tried to sleep it off.

By now, most of the disciples were preparing to head to bed.

The place where Xuan Yunxian resided was close to the Grandmaster and the Senior Elders. The other disciples were spread out sparsely.

With the directions from Liu Linfeng, Lin Fan found Xuan Yunxian's residence before long.

Standing outside the door, he took in a deep breath. He had to slow down! He mustn't hurry! No!

Knock knock...

Xuan Yunxian was seated at her table within, her head propped up by her hand and staring blankly, as if she were thinking about something.

When the sudden knock came, she was shocked. Who could it be?

The moment she opened her door, she stopped breathing immediately. To think that it was him!

"Why are you here?" Her voice was gentle even though she could not hide her surprise.

But just then, a single action by Lin Fan caused her to tense up. She had not expected this.

He placed his hand gently on her cheek.

Xuan Yunxian could not have imagined this happening.

All of this was simply way too fast for Xuan Yunxian.

With the light of the moonlight and from within her house, she could make out the man’s passionate expression. She could even feel a heat wave being emitted from him.

Lin Fan huffed heavily. Catching Xuan Yunxian totally unaware, he hugged her and walked in, kicking the door shut along his way. He then walked in the direction of the bed with her.

Xuan Yunxian’s heart was thumping faster than she had ever been. Her voice was shaky, "I-is it too fast? I can’t see in your eyes..."

"Strike while the iron’s hot. Love develops with time..." Lin Fan cut her off mid-speech. Without giving any chance, he placed her on the bed.

...

The moon was bright, and a soothing light emanated from it.

Grandmaster Xuan was headed towards Xuan Yunxian's place at this moment. She had something on her mind she wanted to ask Yunxian. But just then, she stopped in her tracks as she looked at that dimly lit house.

Gentle voices were coming out of the house. But in the silence of the night, these sounds were extraordinarily booming.

Grandmaster Xuan was already over a 100 years old. What did she not know? But she had not expected such sounds to come out of Xuanjian Sect.

"This...this...!" She was evidently shocked as she turned around back where she came from.

To think that Yunxian was with that man. Doing...doing...!

If it were any other disciple, Grandmaster Xuan would have smacked down that entire house outright.

But she acknowledged this man...

But what she was exasperated about was that, no matter what,

they should have been mindful of their surroundings!

‘Yunxian, you’re the next Grandmaster of the sect! How could you make such shameful sounds! What would the other disciples think if they heard it?’

Within that dimly lit house, two bodies were joined together as one.

A fragrant aroma formed from the mixture of sweat and juices was being emanated from the house, causing a sweet scent to float around.

"O-ouch...!"

"Ah, I’ll be gentler then."

"N-no! Do it like...just now..."

"Wasn’t it painful?"

"Not anymore..."

Piak. Piak. Piak.

...

The disciples of Xuanjian Sect were ready to enter their slumber and recharge themselves for the challenges of the next day. But just as they were about to fall asleep, a series of weird noises permeated their ears.

They frowned. What was that sound?

It was a combination of a male and female voice...

And it seemed to be coming from the direction of Senior Sister Yunxian's place...

Even though the sound was a little dull, there was a mysterious force behind it that seemed to be causing them to feel a little...hot.

Grandmaster Xuan and the other Senior Elders were at their own houses right now. They were used to the sound. But as time went on, the sounds seemed to be growing more and more outrageous.

They might have been able to hide it off at the start. But right now, the sounds were absolutely unbridled, as if everyone within the world had disappeared in the eyes of those two.

"It's been 2 hours...!" Grandmaster Xuan was counting the time, feeling horrified.

"That child, Yunxian, can she endure it?" She muttered worriedly.

She then sat crosslegged, trying to enter cultivation mode. But the sounds were like a demon's calling, sucking them in and taking away their concentration.

Just then, an extremely high pitched scream rang out through the dead of the night.

Everyone from Xuanjian Sect jerked up at that scream.

"They're not gonna let us sleep...are they?"

Everyone asked the same question in their hearts. Just when was this going to end?

Were they ever going to be let off?

Piak piak.

Piak piak piak.

Piak piak piak piak.

That melodious harmony of two bodies slapping against one another rang through the entire Xuanjian Sect for the entire night.

Chapter 339: Lao Fengxiang For The Win

Next day...

Like a ghost, a shadow disappeared from the grounds of Xuanjian Sect entirely.

Travelling through the void, Lin Fan's legs were wobbly right now. Last night was simply way too tiring!

To think that he had underestimated himself?!

Not satisfied with just the Complete Booster Pill, he added on Biggra to his body. That was a life-sapping combination indeed.

Those dumb pigs who said that virgins could last no longer than a split second should stand right in front of Yours Truly right now to be whacked up like dogs.

The moment Lin Fan recovered, he left Xuanjian Sect immediately. After all, he realized that the commotion he had caused last night must have been massive.

If he were to leave during the day, there would be nowhere for him to hide his face from the gazes of the disciples of Xuanjian Sect.

Therefore, due to all these considerations, Lin Fan chose to leave

the sect before daybreak to avoid this needless awkwardness.

Morning...

As the skies brightened up, Xuanjian Sect looked like a fairytale land. Each day when morning rose, birds would circle around the vicinity of the sect and chirp melodiously.

After a tough night of battle, the worn-out Xuan Yunxian opened her beautiful eyes. However, when she woke up to an empty bed, that fatigued look on her face gained an additional tinge of sorrow.

Seemed like he still left...

Her long braids were spread down like a waterfall as she hid that petite face of hers under the sheets to hide her nude self.

That snow white skin of hers was still a little pink right now. Evidently, the color had not faded from the roughness of the night before.

The flowers were fragrant, as the rivers flowed with little red plums on it with a pretty shade.

Thinking back to the events the night before, Xuan Yunxian’s face flushed bright red.

She had never expected something like this to happen in her life

one day.

The more she thought, the more she realized. They made such loud noises last night that she was sure that Grandmaster Xuan and her other junior sisters must have heard it as well.

But now that the man had left without a single word, she felt a little lonely. It was as if there was a part of her heart that went missing.

"Eh? What's this?" A flash of gold glimmered under the sunlight.

It was a golden bracelet. Under the bracelet was a note.

Xuan Yunxian's fingers were smooth like jade, tender soft and exquisitely long. The moment she looked at her long hands, her face blushed once more.

She couldn't help but begrudge slightly. How could that man last night cause her to do such shameful and shy things...

Xuan Yunxian took up the note. The handwriting was messy, and there were even a number of wrong words.

Ever since he came to the Xuanhuang World, Lin Fan was pretty exasperated with the words here. The language was the same which he knew how to speak, but it was difficult for him to write them out.

Just like the contents of this note right now which contained many misspellings of words, but Lin Fan garnered that one should be able to understand still.

"Xian Er, I've got something pressing that I need to leave and deal with first. I'll definitely see you again. This Lao Fengxiang bracelet here is my family heirloom which I shall leave with you."

The contents of the notes were not much, with just those few sentences.

Even though they didn't contain anything important within their context, there were two words which caused Xuan Yunxian's heart to leap with joy.

'Family heirloom'.

Ever since Xuan Yunxian entered Xuanjian Sect, she had not thought about things like these. But she was still knowledgeable about the culture of the outside world.

The family heirloom was an important object that one gave to someone they loved.

Xuan Yunxian folded the note before keeping it in her storage preciously. She then took up the golden bracelet.

She wondered what material Lin Fan had used to make this bracelet, but the design was the most beautiful that she had ever seen in her life.

And the moment she wore the bracelet on her wrist, something shocking happened.

The bracelet glowed brightly with a gentle light before dimming down again.

This Lao Fengxiang bracelet was handcrafted by Lin Fan.

With his current state of weapons cultivation, it was an easy task for him to cultivate something good.

This Lao Fengxiang bracelet was something he created using the remaining energy grid line chains he had. In fact, he even infused it with Chicky's essence blood as well as all sorts of valuable ingredients.

Even though it wasn't a Legendary weapon, this bracelet was powerful and mystifying on its own.

This bracelet had a crazy amount of defensive capabilities.

Crafted from Lin Fan's impeccable skills, this bracelet could fully withstand the blow of a being with up to 18 energy grid line chains. This was as good as an indestructible barrier for the wielder.

Looking at this Lao Fengxiang bracelet, Xuan Yunxian's face looked like a petite woman filled with satisfaction.

Towards Lin Fan's departure without a second word, she could understand.

PSSSCH!

She tossed up the blanket, revealing her nude body in its fullest glory.

Those tender, long legs, that petite waist of hers... This was a perfect work of art crafted from the Heavens. This was the body which countless men in this world had fantasized about.

Washing up, she cleaned up the sweat from the previous night and donned a set of fresh clothes.

At this moment, the disposition of Xuan Yunxian had changed slightly from the night before.

This was the disposition of an adult.

Outside...

Grandmaster Xuan and the other disciples were waiting anxiously.

They had not rested a single wink through the entire night. Even after the noises had stopped, they still couldn’t get to sleep. The moment they closed their eyes, all they could hear were those sounds.

It was hard for them to imagine that those sounds came from their Senior Sister Xuan.

That sound caused their hearts to flutter furiously.

Looking at the house, Xuan Yunxian emerged from it slowly.

Her legs were wobbly. That area of hers was sore. But to her, there was something she had to tell the Grandmaster.

"Grandmaster..." The moment Xuan Yunxian caught sight of the Grandmaster and the others who were waiting outside her house and recalled the events of last night, she was a little embarrassed.

"Eh? Do you guys think that Senior Sister Xuan seems a little different from before?"

"That’s right! The air around her seems to be somewhat different!"

"Senior Sister Yunxian, what did you do to change your entire aura as such?"

"She’s even more beautiful right now! She was already so pretty to begin with, but she just looks ever more radiant right now!"

As they looked at Xuan Yunxian, the disciples of the sect were rife in the discussion. This looked incredible to them!

Grandmaster Xuan’s heart was in a frenzy, wondering what she should say.

Looking at the change in Yunxian, she then asked, "Where’s he?"

"Left..." Xuan Yunxian replied.

Grandmaster Xuan’s face changed into one of incredulity. Was that guy going to run right after slurping up this meal?!?

"Grandmaster, he left because he had something on. He left this behind for me. It is not what you think it is." Yunxian continued while rubbing the bracelet on her wrist.

Even though the Grandmaster said nothing, Xuan Yunxian could catch the anger burning within her eyes.

Grandmaster Xuan had wanted to chide her disciple for being silly. What did a bracelet mean anyways? But upon clearer inspection, her heart skipped a beat.

"This bracelet...!" She walked over and held up Yunxian's wrist for a closer look. The more she looked, the wider her eyes grew in shock.

"He truly left this?" To Grandmaster Xuan, this bracelet was beyond her wildest imaginations. Even the greatest craftsman of this era could not possibility create something like this!

She could feel the fifteen energy grid line chains within the bracelet. At the same time, there was a mysterious essence blood that was coursing through the bracelet.

Something like this definitely cost him a lot...!

Horrifying!

At the same time, Grandmaster Xuan heaved a sigh of relief. Seemed like that man had Yunxian in his heart after all.

Chapter 340: Show-Off Of A Young Man

"Chicky, stop sulking! Do you have to get so upset over just a single drop of your essence blood?" Looking at Chicky frowning non-stop, Lin Fan was starting to feel exasperated.

Chicky was the descendent of an Ancient Beast after all. Hence, his essence blood was the most precious. But to think that Chicky would get this upset over just a single drop.

Was this Chicky even the same Chicky he knew?

Stingy! This is way too stingy!

‘Cuckcuckoo!’ Chicky’s cries were a little tragic. Slapping on his little belly with his wings, he then pointed down at that area with an extremely sad ‘Cuckoo’.

Chicky looked as though he was about to cry.

Lin Fan looked over in bewilderment before teasing him a little.

"Eh? That’s strange! Why does it look even smaller than before? I can barely even see it now! Could this be due to the loss of essence blood?" Lin Fan asked curiously.

‘Cuckoo…’

With anguish in his eyes, Chicky nodded his tiny little head. To Chicky, this was a humiliation beyond words. Ever since a drop of essence blood was taken from there, the size did diminish significantly.

Looking at how sad Chicky was, Lin Fan did not know what else he could say any more. This was the first time he had seen a beast so concerned about his little brother.

Patting on Chicky's head, he then continued, "Alright, alright. Don't be so sad anymore. I'll get you two hens later for your enjoyment, alright?"

The moment Chicky heard this, that sorrowful look disappeared entirely as his eyes opened big and wide, gleaming with excitement.

That excitement seemed to have materialized into a beam of light as he gazed deep into Lin Fan's mind, imploring the latter to never forget this promise.

Looking at the drastic change in the attitude of Chicky, Lin Fan was even more exasperated.

'Chicky! Could you just have that bit of dignity within you that shows that you're a descendant of an Ancient Beast?!? How can you be so pleased with just two hens? You should have at least asked for ten...'

...

Suddenly, Lin Fan felt some commotion going on far ahead. Out of curiosity, he headed towards the direction.

At a barren land tens of thousands of miles away from Xuanjian Sect, the strong wind was blowing up huge patches of dust clouds.

A convoy of horses had been stopped by a group of people.

"All of you stop right now! This is a robbery...!" A man who was blind in one eye and had a malevolent face was looking at this carriage. His face had a look of excitement on it.

If Lin Fan were here right now, he would have recognized him outright. Wasn't this Sha Dulong?!?

The tale of the 14 Sand Bandits could be considered a tragedy. Ever since they had a botched robbery once, they were taken in by that Big Brother, and hence their lives were spared. However, they were then scared nearly to death at the Fiery Hell due to its horrifying nature.

They then followed behind the Xuanjian Sect members, and left that horrifying place of the Fiery Hell. After traveling for some time, they arrived at the territory of Xuanjian Sect.

To Sha Dulong and the others, this was a totally unfamiliar place. Hence, they could only live their days one at a time.

And the worst thing was that this area wasn’t frequented regularly by businessmen or travelers. Hence, they couldn’t even rob for a living.

After countless months of struggling to even survive, they finally arrived at a place that could be considered Heaven for people like them.

Yellow Sand Ridge.

This area was livelier and bustling with people. A convoy would pass through here at least once every ten days or so.

And Sha Dulong and the other bandits had learned their lesson as well. Before every robbery, they would check to see if they could look through the cultivation bases and fighting strength of the people within the carriages. If they couldn’t see through them, they would give up on the robbery.

But if they could, then they would definitely go for it.

"That’s right, wisen up! Men on the left, women on the right! We’re the fifteen sand bandits! We’re only here for money and not for your lives!" The pygmy Sha Miexiong hollered.

He had learned this move of splitting the men and the women apart from his Big Brother. But this was a good move by Big Brother. This allowed every robbery to go smoothly, and they

could separate the loot properly.

As to why the fourteen sand bandits of the past were now fifteen sand bandits? The main reason was because they had long viewed Lin Fan as their Big Brother now.

Even though their Big Brother was no longer around, that didn’t change the fact that they had acknowledged him. He was now living within their hearts.

Hence, the fourteen sand bandits were now fifteen sand bandits.

There was a bit of an uproar within the carriage right now, as if the people within had not expected themselves to be robbed.

On the surface, the entire convoy looked extremely normal. However, there was a final prison cart that was draped in black being dragged at the back. No one could look through what it contained.

Within a majestic carriage of the convoy, a young man and young woman were seated on opposite ends of one another.

"Miss Han, to think that someone would dare to try to rob this convoy of carriages with you around. If anyone else were to find out about this, they would laugh their jaws wide open!" The young man was elegant and suave. His eyes were deep like a lion that was deep in slumber. It was as if one would definitely regret messing with him if they underestimated him.

The girl laughed coldly, apparently indifferent about everything that was going on.

"To think that the Yellow Sand Ridge would have bandits within them. This is a first indeed. Just kill them then." She replied nonchalantly.

The young man pushed the curtains of his carriage aside gently, peeking at what was outside. A smile curled on his lips, "Miss Han, the leader of these bandits seems to have a pretty decent cultivation base. I doubt that your underlings are his match."

Han Mei looked at the young man and contemplated for a moment, "Kill them, then we'll deliver that person to Heaven Sea Sect. The reward shall be split evenly between us."

The person that was imprisoned within the caged carriage at the back was someone that the Heaven Sea Sect sought after. As long as they delivered this person, they would claim the reward from the sect.

The Han Family shared a pretty chummy relationship with Heaven Sea Sect. Therefore, the moment the notice was sent out by Heaven Sea Sect that they were looking for this person, the Han Family used their resources and started gathering information. With decent luck, they managed to locate the person indeed.

But Miss Han could not tell anything that was unique about this person. This was nothing more than a child.

As for the young man, he was a mysterious person they had bumped into along the way. Even though they knew nothing of his background, he seemed to know the Han Family like the back of his palm.

Han Mei had a good mind to recruit this young man for her own use. Since his destination was Heaven Sea Sect as well, she allowed him to hop on with them towards it.

"Miss Han, even though the rewards offered by the Heaven Sea Sect may be pretty decent, I've got no interest in it. All I require is a favor from you, and I'll handle all those guys outside."

"What?" Han Mei frowned and asked warily.

"Help me to become a disciple of Heaven Sea Sect." The young man smiled sinisterly.

"Just this?" Miss Han was stunned. She thought this man would look for an extravagant request. But to think that it was this simple?

"With your strength, I doubt that it'll be an issue for you to enter the sect."

"Oh, about that. I'll be entering the sect as your husband." The young man said casually while raising his wine glass.

A slow burn was raring within Han Mei. After thinking for a moment, she nodded her head, "Sure..."

...

Outside, the fifteen sand bandits were incensed right now.

"Big Brother! These guys are not giving us any face at all!" Now No.3 amongst them, Sha Daotian exclaimed out.

"Should we just whack them outright!?" Sha Miexiong chided in as well.

They could not understand the situation right now. Did people have different personalities at different places?

Were these guys not even afraid of bandits?!

And at this moment, a young man walked over briskly.

"Are you guys out to rob?" He asked casually.

"That's right! You better not give us any nonsense, you gigolo face! We're the fifteen sand bandits who look for only valuables and not lives! Hurry up and give up your money if you know what's good for you!" Sha Dulong replied confidently.

"1, 2...that's strange. You say you're the fifteen sand bandits? Why do I only see fourteen of you? Could one of you have died already? Oh? You've even got a pygmy midget! This is a first indeed! Seems like even clowns could pass off as bandits these days." The young man jeered.

"INSOLENT...!" Everyone was riled up. Since when had they been ridiculed as such ever since they turned into bandits?

...

Chapter 341: Where's The Progress?

"HAHA! There have been many people who called me ‘insolent’ in the past. Well, you wanna know what happened to them? Unfortunately, none of them lived to tell the tale. The Three King Bandits at Green Hell Ancient Grounds, the Kill Rob Gang at Lolan Demon Seas... All these were infamous bandit heads who even had to call me Young Master Xuan politely at the sight of me. You guys? What? Fifteen Sand Bandits? You just sound like little kids trying to create a group. Useless!" A look of disdain took over the young man’s face.

"What Three Kings Bandits? What Kill Rob Gang? Kid, you better wisen up! Don’t think that we wouldn’t dare to chop you down just because you look like a scrawny wimp!" Sha Daotian took two axes in both arms and clanged them together loudly.

The kid before them seemed to be getting more and more impertinent. Putting aside the fact that he was suave and handsome, how dare he conduct such personal attacks? Even though No. 4 was stumpy and dwarf-like, there was no way he should endure such personal insults!

Chen Xuan looked at the fifteen sand bandits and shook his head regrettably. "That’s right. Even if I mention the names of such figureheads to you guys, there’s no way you would know about it. Those are people of the upper echelons of society anyways. Even the fifteen of you would need to call them Ancestors or something like that if you meet those big figures. Pitiful you guys are indeed, pitiful. Just a bunch of small wannabes."

"You damned lad! How dare you spout such big words as just a pericelestial upper level? Take my axe!" Sha Daotian was totally riled up right now. This young lad was simply getting overboard! How dare he just hurl insults and slurs at them with every single word he spoke?

Sha Dulong was frowning as well. This lad was cocky indeed. The aura he was emitting was just that of a pericelestial upper-level being. He was simply courting death by being so audacious.

But the thing that unnerved Sha Dulong was the fact that this kid was being way too calm. His personal fighting strength aside, couldn't the lad tell that everyone present was of a higher cultivation state than he was?

"Earth Crushing Axe!" Sha Daotian roared. His axes glimmered. This was a sign that his True Energy was channeling within them. Cutting through the void, it swung down towards Chen Xuan's brains.

Looking at the mighty axes that were coming down, Chen Xuan couldn't be less bothered.

"Hais. Ants are still ants at the end of the day." He laughed coldly before stretching out two fingers.

CLANG!

"How...could this be?!"

Sha Dutian’s face was filled with disbelief as he saw the lad holding off his axes with just two fingers.

"Weaklings are just weaklings. What? You thought that this wasn’t possible with just your strength level? Hehe." Chen Xuan laughed out menacingly. With a twist of his wrist, an unstoppable force emanated from his fingers.

Creak.

His axes began to break apart. The moment the energy reached the hands of Sha Daotian, a loud explosion could be heard.

BAM!

"3rd Brother...!"

"3rd Brother...!"

Looking at the scene before them, the Fifteen sand bandits were dumbfounded.

Sha Daotian laid on the ground, fresh blood flowing out of the side of his mouth. Both of his arms were blasted into a mixture of blood and flesh by that force, looking extremely tragic.

"BLOODY HELL! I’LL F*CK YOU UP!" Sha Miexiong was enraged

right now. His dwarfish body leaped towards the direction ahead, but he was held back by Sha Dulong.

"Don’t be brash." Sha Dulong could tell that this man was definitely more than this.

Everyone within the carriages who were looking at this scene exclaimed out as well.

Listening to the amazed shouts of the people, Chen Xuan’s heart was overwhelmed with joy.

He loved this feeling.

The feeling of being adored as the limelight.

Acting as a wolf in sheep’s skin.

Seemed like his strategy of suppressing himself back at a pericelestial upper level was the right one.

To let loose a sudden burst of energy right before these ants causing them to be shocked... That was a relaxing task to do.

Within the majestic carriage, Han Mei, who was looking at this scene, let out a look of incredulity as well. To think that this young man would be this strong.

She had already thought that he was decent as a pericelestial upper level. But with that display of strength just now, clearly he was more than that.

"Oh? Seems like you must be the leader then. Even though you're still trash, you seem better than the others. How about you join me as my servant? For people like you guys, this is practically the best shot at life you can ever get. Don't miss it!" Standing there casually, an air of superiority erupted from Chen Xuan. One could not even gaze at his eyes directly.

"Hurry up and kill them! We've got to move on!" Han Mei called out somewhat impatiently. He could definitely take them down easily, so he should quit wasting time right here.

"Shut it! When a man speaks, you better just shut up and watch as a woman." Chen Xuan turned over and glared at Han Mei sharply.

While furious, Han Mei's heart skipped a beat. What an imposing glare.

In fact, her heart started to flutter slightly. This man...!

Acting like a god, Chen Xuan placed his hands behind his back and revealed a devilish grin, as if everything was under his control.

For someone who had kept so many things under wraps, now that he was out, he must definitely put on a good show.

To Chen Xuan, how could a man who was bound to rule over the masses do without some servants? Even though these bandits were weak, their cultivation bases were pretty decent considering that they were ants. Qualified to be his servants at the very least.

Everyone within the carriages were naturally enraged over the way he responded to their mistress. But looking at the tactics he was employing, they were shocked.

"How are your considerations holding up?" Chen Xuan looked at the bandits and asked casually.

Sha Dulong looked at the person before him cautiously. While his aura was definitely that of a pericelestial upper level, to think that he was hiding on more behind it.

At this moment, Sha Dulong definitely felt a sense of danger.

"Heh. The fifteen of you have a decent cultivation state. But a pity that your skills are pathetic. If you become my servants, I have a Heaven graded upper-level skill: ‘Destruction Sutra’, in my collection. How about it?" Looking at the group of them, Chen Xuan’s lips curled into a smile once more.

"Big brother, what should we do?" Sha Miexiong whispered.

This man was so narcissistic that they could not bear the sight of him anymore.

They were especially pissed at that expression of his as though everything was under his control.

"I'll go up and test the waters. You guys take the chance to back off." Sha Dulong said.

"No, Big brother! We'll go together!"

...

'Apologies, Young Master Xuan, we're used to being free. As long as you let us off today, I, Sha Dulong, will never forget this and will owe you a favor." Sha Dulong called out.

Suddenly, Chen Xuan's face changed. He looked angry as he laughed out coldly, "A favor from an ant like you means jackshit. I've given you a chance. Since you refuse to take it, then all of you shall leave your bodies here today!"

In a moment of excitement, Chen Xuan wanted to take in these people as his servants. But to think that this guy would dare to reject his offer. That was akin to a slap on his face. For that, all of them deserved death.

Sha Dulong's face turned pale, "Lets split up and run...!"

"None of you shall escape!" With a cold snort, Chen Xuan's killing

intent amplified.

Sha Dulong and the others were cursing in their hearts. They were going to be buried here today.

"Aiyo aiyo aiyo! How can you guys call yourselves bandits? After such a long time apart, how have you guys not made any progress at all?"

Suddenly, a voice boomed out from thin air.

The moment Sha Dulong and the others heard this voice, they found it pretty familiar. Raising their heads, all of them started to get excited.

"BOSS...!"

Chen Xuan looked up the skies in contempt. His lips smiled once more.

‘Here comes yet another person courting his death.’

Chapter 342: Dont Ignore Me!

Lin Fan had been hidden in the skies and looking down for quite some time. Towards the predicament of Sha Dulong and the others, he felt bad as well.

Even after changing to another place, they still found themselves in such a pitiful state. The moment they came out to rob, they were whacked by others. There should be no other bandits that were as tragic as them.

But this young man? Lin Fan was pretty displeased at his actions.

What was Lin Fan's trademark tagline?

'Kill off all show-offs.'

Especially a guy like this who dared to show off even more extravagantly than Lin Fan? He should know what it meant to be humble.

But Lin Fan was a little curious towards this young lad as well.

Even though the cultivation state that he revealed as a pericelestial upper level, the power level that he was hiding within was that of a greater celestial full cultivation! To think that he even had forty energy grid line chains gathered! What an astonishing amount.

Back to himself, his energy grid line of water was only at 80% right now.

He still needed a couple more hours before he could get to his first energy grid line chain.

But the thing that Lin Fan was a little touched by was the fact that Sha Dulong and the others had taken him as the boss.

The Fifteen Sand Bandits?

The name did sound a little lacklustre to Lin Fan.

The moment he descended from the skies, he came before Sha Daotian and popped a pill in his mouth.

"Now, tell me. How are you guys in such a pitiful state! How many times have you succeeded in robbing so far?" Lin Fan asked.

Upon swallowing the pill, Sha Daotian regenerated quickly to perfect health. He shrugged his head awkwardly to Lin Fan’s question.

In actual fact, they had not succeeded even once. All the way, they were just rushing forward and scraping to live by. And just as they found this nice place and were ready to settle down into a robbery, they met this wolf in sheep’s skin.

"Speechless, aren't you? To think that you guys are professionals but you've succeeded not even once! I'm truly disappointed." Lin Fan said while shaking his head.

"Isn't it because you're not with us, Boss? With no one to lead down, our success rate has gone down a lot..." The pygmy Sha Miexiong said in a low tone.

"Yes, that's a problem indeed. Without my guidance, you guys are truly failing." Lin Fan nodded his head. What Sha Miexiong said was true indeed. He was feeling satisfied.

Chen Xuan's face was extremely unfriendly right now. To think that this guy would disregard his existence?!

This was totally unacceptable to Chen Xuan.

"Alright, now that I'm here, the robbery shall continue once more! Watch and learn boys! I'll show you how to conduct a true robbery." Lin Fan continued.

"Boss is the best!"

"Boss is the coolest!"

...

Looking at the fourteen of them, Lin Fan did find his mood

improving cheerily. He then turned his fact to the menacing looking Chen Xuan.

"Dulong, come tell me our robbery's tagline once more!" Lin Fan called over.

"Yes!" Now that their Boss was back, Sha Dulong was naturally not afraid of this what Chen Xuan or whoever he was. At the top of his voice, he shouted out, "Robbery! Men on the left, women on the right! We only look for valuables and not your lives! Better wisen up!"

"Yes, not bad...!" Lin Fan nodded his head before beckoning with his hand. "Follow me, we'll start with counting the goods."

Sha Dulong looked at Chen Xuan. He wanted to warn his Boss that this man was really insolent and was a wolf in sheep's skin as well. But looking at how his Boss was indifferent to the presence of this man, he decided not to say anything more.

"HAHA! The fifteen sand bandits? Seems like you must be the last one then, eh?" Chen Xuan looked at Lin Fan. He then laughed out coldly at these bunch of fools who were ignoring him.

"I'm talking to you! Are you deaf?!" Chen Xuan was incensed. No one had dared to be this insolent without having to pay the price.

Even the Three King Bandits of the Green Hell Ancient Grounds and the Kill Rob Gang of the Lolan Demon Seas would not dare to

act in this manner! To think that these mere sand bandits would dare to ignore him! How dare they! Damn it! DAMN IT!

"B*STARD!"

PIAK!

"Bothersome little bugger. Okay, hurry up and ask those people on the carriages to come down. It's robbery time!" When Lin Fan walked by Chen Xuan and saw that he was still chattering nonstop, he just gave him one tight slap and sent the latter flying.

"HOLY...!" Sha Dulong and the other bandits opened their mouths with their jaws dropping wide apart. That bloody cocky and whatever-his-name-was Chen Xuan was just sent flying by their Boss!

Everyone within the carriages was stupefied. What? That young man was just sent flying into the sky with a single slap?!

Han Mei was equally stunned. What the hell was going on?!

"Hurry up and get out! It's a robbery!"

"Men on the left, women on the right! Better wisen up!"

"We'll only take your valuables and not your lives! Don't worry, we won't do anything much to you!"

Sha Dulong and the others began to make a clean sweep, pulling Han Mei and the others down from the carriage.

Lin Fan stood there observing everything while nodding his head in satisfaction. It had been a long time since he was in his old trade. What a reminiscent feeling!

As for Han Mei, she was frozen solid with her teeth chattering, trying to make tail of what was happening right now.

Chen Xuan, who was sent flying by Lin Fan, stood up.

One cheek was snow-white while the other tomato red. The difference was striking.

"B*STARD! SINCE YOU ALL WANT TO DIE, I'LL FULFILL YOUR WISHES!"

"I, Chen Xuan, was only holding back my cultivation state to toy with you fools! Since this is the case, let me show you my true powers!"

"Seal Remove!"

BOOM!

Suddenly, Chen Xuan's aura began rising furiously. It was so

tremendous that the Heavens and Earth were rumbling.

"Boss! That fella...!" Looking at the aura being emitted from Chen Xuan, Sha Dulong's heart was thumping as well.

Lin Fan tossed a casual sideglance. "Oh, don't worry. Let him unseal himself first. Let's carry on with our robbery."

Looking at Chen Xuan, Lin Fan could not help but feel exasperated. It was pretty much a miracle for him to live this long.

Why did this fella seem like all those dumb pigs that he had always read in novels? Sealing themselves up for no reason. Well, if that was all, then fair enough. But the time taken to unseal was so damn bloody long!

While Yours Truly acknowledged that the image caused by the unsealing did look pretty formidable, it was still way too stupid.

'Lesser celestial.'

'Greater celestial.'

'1 energy grid line chain.'

'10 energy grid line chains.'

...

As Chen Xuan's aura grew stronger, so did the fire blazing in his eyes. "You bloody b*stard! You can go tremble in the depths of hell!"

"With my mighty strength, I shall make you pay the price for your actions!"

"B*stard! How dare you look down on me! I'll make you regret it!"

At this moment, Chen Xuan was howling to himself all alone at one corner, completely being disregarded. Lin Fan was just making use of the time to do up the robbery.

"Hey pretty girl, better be clean! Other than your undergarments and panties, hand everything else over!" Lin Fan walked up front with Sha Dulong and the others behind him, their hands filled with stuff. All of this was the stuff that they scalped.

Finally, Sha Dulong could regain the feeling of a true robbery.

Success...They had finally succeeded!

After countless months, they had finally done yet another robbery!

Sha Dulong and the others had an urge to cry out right now. But

looking at the mighty back view of their Boss, they were filled with a look of utmost respect.

The Boss was the Boss indeed. The moment he came, everything changed instantaneously.

Seemed like robbery was a form of art as well.

Thinking back to their lifetime of robbery and compared to the Boss, they were really worlds apart.

‘But Boss…are you really just going to ignore that fella?!’

‘That fella’s aura’s getting scarier and scarier!’

And why did those chains surrounding his body give off such a foreboding aura of destruction?!

"Everyone, I’m the Mistress of the Han Family. Please give me some face." Han Mei’s heart was pretty nervous right now. However, looking at Chen Xuan who was unsealing, she regained a bit of hope.

"True. Since you’ve spoken up, I can’t just ignore you and not give you any face. Then, other than your undergarments, panties AND clothes, hand everything else over."

"URGH…!"

At this moment, Sha Dulong and the others were filled with even more respect towards Lin Fan.

The Boss was the Boss indeed! Even the amount of face he gave was beyond words!

"ARGH...HOW DARE YOU GUYS IGNORE ME...I'LL LET YOU FEAR MY POWER...!" Chen Xuan's voice rang over from a distance. A surge of energy gushed up into the skies as the color of the Heavens changed.

'Damn it...god bloody damn it! He, Chen Xuan, was supposed to be the center of attention! Why was he given the cold shoulder right now?'

Chapter 343: Crushed...All Crushed!

"Boss, he seems like he’s in need of our attention." Sha Dulong who had been watching Chen Xuan all this while commented. That person seemed to have turned really helpless without anyone paying him any bit of attention.

"Then, YOU go pay him some attention." Lin Fan was too busy right now to bother with that Chen Xuan.

There were a lot of people in this world who posed as sheep but were actually wolves. But this was the first time Lin Fan had encountered such a situation.

If not for the fact that he had the Eternal Arm, he might not have dared to let the other party complete his unsealing process. But since he did, he couldn’t really care any less.

The only thought on Lin Fan’s mind right now was to wait for this guy to complete his unsealing before taking him down. With the experience points on hand, he could still smelt this guy for more energy grid line chains to summon the Heart Demon Emperor.

By then, Blood Sea would benefit the most... Hoho!

"Let me go!" The pygmy Sha Miexiong took on the heavy task of paying attention to the other party. Twerking his backside, he ran forward to the other party. Under the mighty aura of Chen Xuan, Sha Miexiong could hardly breathe. But since his Boss was here

right now, he was naturally not afraid at all.

"Even though you've insulted me as a dwarf, I shall forgive you since I'm magnanimous. Since no one else cares about you, let me care about you!"

"Woah! What a strong aura you have! My tiny little frame is trembling badly under your tremendous aura!"

"Hey! What are those chains that are coiling around your body? Could those be energy grid line chains that are told through legends which could only be gathered by greater celestials and above?"

"Wow! Scary! You're a really scary person...!"

Even though Sha Miexiong was the size of a midget, he was just being a little b*tch right now. Despite the look of fear on his face, everyone could tell that he was actually just taunting the other party.

"B*stard...!" Looking at this man who was playing the clown before him, the flame within Chen Xuan's heart burned furiously. In the process of unsealing, Chen Xuan could not attack anyone. Vice versa, no one could break his defense.

But hearing these jeering words from the mouth of this midget, Chen Xuan was extremely agitated. Since when could a midget be so insolent towards him?

"What a weird person you are! When my Boss and the other people are ignoring you, you get mad. Now that I'm giving you some attention, you get mad as well. What a tough nut to crack!" Sha Miexiong looked at Chen Xuan and said in displeasure.

But in actual fact, he could feel uneasy within his heart. The aura was simply too formidable! It was so strong that he could almost feel his heart giving way.

But at the same time, he knew that he had nothing to worry about. The Boss that he so revered was present right now. Therefore, no matter how fearsome Chen Xuan grew, Sha Miexiong wasn't going to fear him at all.

"Hmph, since that's the case, I can't be bothered too. My Boss said that he'll teach you a good lesson after you're done unsealing." After giving Chen Xuan a look of disdain, Sha Miexiong turned tail and ran all the way straight back to Lin Fan.

"Boss! That person is just being difficult to handle!"

Looking at Chen Xuan who was still in the process of unsealing, Lin Fan's lips curled into a smile.

"All you b*stards! I want all of you to die!" Chen Xuan was so enraged that his aura rose up once more.

A beam covered Chen Xuan and shot up into the skies as all forty

energy grid line chains coiled around one another like snakes. The aura was so intimidating that it encompassed the entire surroundings.

This was the first time he had unleashed all his powers.

"ARGH...!" With that loud roar, Chen Xuan descended down like a god on Earth, surrounded by a boundless amount of lightning-like energy.

The void around him seemed to be twisting and contorting with the lightning-like energy being emitted.

"Boss, that fella seems really powerful!" Sha Dulong whispered.

While none of them were as confident as Lin Fan, they remained equally calm under the backing of Lin Fan. But this was all a farce; their hearts were thumping harder than anyone else right now.

That aura was beyond their wildest imaginations. If not for the fact that Lin Fan was around, they might even be scared to death right now!

Han Mei, who was just robbed clean, stood where she was rooted as well. She stared at this imposing figure wide-eyed.

Just who in the world was he?!

Why was he so strong?! Just the aura alone made her feel like giving up any form of resistance!

Even the Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect might not have this strength that he was emitting right now!

This was the first time she had experienced such power.

But at the same time, Han Mei was gloating at Lin Fan and the others. She wanted to see their faces which should be taken aback right now.

But when she looked over to Lin Fan, she was equally shocked.

Was this man a fool?! Couldn’t he feel this intimidating aura?!

This was a devastating aura that no one could hope to resist!

"B*stard! You’ve successfully riled me up!" Chen Xuan howled. His eyes shone with a golden light, as if they were able to see through everything in this world.

"Go and die...!"

Fully unsealed, Chen Xuan was like a ghostly deity. With lightning surrounding both palms of his, a frightening aura erupted from his body.

"Die!" Instantly, Chen Xuan traveled through the void and reappeared right before Lin Fan. Striking at Lin Fan with his palm, that palm strike contained both his fury and the energy of Heaven and Earth within.

The void before Lin Fan seemed to be torn apart layer by layer.

"BOSS! TAKE CARE...!" Sha Dulong exclaimed out loudly upon seeing this.

But Lin Fan was still motionless, totally indifferent to anything Chen Xuan was doing.

Looking at the motionless Lin Fan, a sinister smile curled on Chen Xuan's face, "Hmph. Scared witless, aren't you? But it's all too late. Even if you kneel down and beg me right now, you can't escape death anymore!"

'Heaven and Earth Destruction!'

A limitless giant seemed to appear within Chen Xuan's palm strike as he struck out, splitting everything in his path.

BAM!

That strike landed squarely on Lin Fan's chest.

A cold smile appeared on Chen Xuan's face. This strike would

send everyone who had disregarded him into the abyss of hell.

BOOM!

The powerful aftershock rippled across the entire place. Sha Dulong and everyone else, carriages and horses, were all blown away by this aftershock. It was simply too strong for them to resist.

Lin Fan frowned. Seemed like it was still somewhat difficult acting strong. But with the booster of Blood Sea and Eternal Immortality, he could still withstand the strike without any fatal injury.

‘Ding…’Eternal Immortality’ experience points +200,000,000’

"HAHA! DO YOU KNOW WHAT’S FEAR NOW?" Chen Xuan laughed maniacally. That jade white face of his was ever more venomous right now.

He loved the feeling of eating up the sheep after revealing his true self as a wolf. But when he saw Lin Fan standing where he was, he was completely dumbfounded.

"How could this be…?!"

Suddenly, a loud thud appeared in Chen Xuan’s ears.

‘True Origins Crushing Kick.’

BAM!

Suddenly, the skies changed color and time stood still.

Lin Fan had slowly raised his leg and kicked it towards Chen Xuan’s crotch.

Ever since Balls Kicking had evolved, he hadn’t used it ever since.

But now, Chen Xuan would be the first tester.

BAM!

"IT’S CR*SHED! THEY’RE ALL CR*SHED!" That mighty face of Chen Xuan suddenly changed entirely. He could feel an important part of his body changing entirely.

…

"AHHHHH…!" A tragic cry rang out across the world.

Chapter 344: Turning Into A Pauper In The Blink Of An Eye

"Oh, there's always a risk to showing off. That's why you've got to proceed with caution. You think you're really good at bullsh*tting? Now that you've met with some real sh*t, you know how it feels, eh?" Lin Fan slowly retracted his feet.

True Origins Crushing Kick was the evolved form of Balls Kicking.

Anything else, Balls Kicking was almost impossible for someone to bear, to begin with. Hence, one could just imagine the sort of destructive power that True Origins Crushing Kick wielded.

"ARGH...!" The suave and elegant Chen Xuan was kneeling on the ground. He no longer had the disposition of someone who possessed forty energy grid line chains. Instead, he was bending over, hands at his crotch and rolling all over.

'Ding...congratulations on defeating greater celestial full cultivation being Chen Xuan.'

'Ding...experience points +300,000,000'

Lin Fan shook his head in disappointment. The difference in experience points for defeating and killing someone was just worlds apart. This meager amount of experience points could barely amount to anything!

Han Mei's devilishly beautiful face was just dumbstruck right now. She had not expected that mighty looking Chen Xuan to fall just like this.

Energy grid line chains! That was a powerful being who possessed those incredible chains!

Though she hadn't counted them carefully, by the looks of the numerous amounts, there were at least 30+ chains right there!

Even though the Han Family wasn't an enormously powerful family or anything, Han Mei knew what energy grid line chains were due to their close relationship with the Heaven Sea Sect.

And for someone that powerful with more than 30 chains to fall just like that, no one could have any explanations for a scene like that.

At the same time, just who was Chen Xuan? Why would someone that powerful want to enter Heaven Sea Sect?

And also, who was this man?! How could he be this demonically strong?!

Sha Dulong and the others got up with a mouthful of blood after being sent flying by Chen Xuan's massive eruption, feeling jittery all over.

Strong! That was some inhumane strength!

But when they saw Chen Xuan who was bending over with hands on his crotch, they were equally shocked beyond words.

What the hell was going on right now?

How did that mighty imposing Chen Xuan turn into this state in the blink of an eye?!

"Boss, what happened to that guy?!" Sha Dulong asked.

Lin Fan smiled widely, revealing rows of sparkling white teeth, "Alright, don't ask so much now. Today, your Boss shall show you what it means to get a lucky break in robbing! We're going after a rich man now! Gather up and watch carefully, boys!"

Lin Fan walked beside Chen Xuan. With a single foot on him, he held Chen Xuan down while awaiting Sha Dulong and the others to gather around.

"So...obedient! This guy was so cocky earlier on! How does he look like he's dying right now? Our Boss is the Boss indeed! Extraordinary!" The pygmy Sha Miexiong said with a look of respect.

"Alright, alright! Do you need to lick the Boss's a*s anymore? We can all see his strength right here!" Sha Daotian was still a little heartbroken over his broken axes.

"Alright, you guys, hold up his hands and feet. This guy isn't too good a target when he's rolling all about!" With Lin Fan's order, a group of people gathered around Chen Xuan.

"Oh ho!" Sha Miexiong chuckled out while gripping Chen Xuan's leg tightly.

But just as someone was about to grab hold of Chen Xuan's hand, they met with a tremendous resistance.

It was as though someone would pay for the price of taking Chen Xuan's arm off of his crotch right now.

"Boss, he's fighting back!" Sha Daotian reported.

"Fight my a*s! Give him two tight slaps to get him to wisen him up!" Lin Fan was sizing up Chen Xuan carefully. Gosh, he reeked of treasures.

Great...great!

"Oh." Sha Daotian nodded his head. Taking in a deep breath, he rewarded Chen Xuan with two tight slaps.

"Wow, well done. Do you know what that guy's cultivation state is?" Looking at Sha Daotian slapping down, Lin Fan asked in a calm voice.

"Huh? What's his cultivation state?" Sha Daotian looked at his boss in a confused manner.

"Heh. Let me tell you then. This fella here is a greater celestial full cultivation being with 40 energy grid line chains." Lin Fan chuckled.

"Ah...!!!" Sha Daotian was not the only person in shock. Every single one of the other bandits was equally flabbergasted.

"Ah, what ah? So what if he's that? He was still whooped over by Boss. Acting surprised for no reason. Right, Boss...?" Sha Dulong gulped down his saliva and acted as though he still had his composure.

Everyone looked at Sha Dulong with a look of awe. Big brother was big brother indeed! Exceptionally calm!

Even though they had not reached the state of a greater celestial, they had some understanding of them based on the legends.

Sha Daotian especially was trembling right now. He had not expected to be able to whack a greater celestial being smack right in their face! Now, he could end this life without any regrets!

"Boss, what should we do now?" Everyone asked.

To them right now, the Boss's orders were everything.

Lin Fan rubbed his chin and remained silent for a moment, "Strip him first. These clothes are far from simple. They're definitely some form of great defense. It's like when you spin silk out of a cocoon, you mustn't let anything go at all!"

Everyone nodded in agreement to their Boss's wise words.

Han Mei looked at the bandits who were surrounding Chen Xuan, and shot her guards a look. She wanted to make use of this commotion to make her escape, but she dared not to make any big movements in front of this powerful man.

"Oh, don't even think about leaving. You can leave when Yours Truly allows you to. Otherwise, don't blame me for anything that happens."

Just as Han Mei was in the midst of contemplating, Lin Fan's voice rang over. She shivered through her entire body and nodded immediately, not daring to try anything funny anymore.

For something such as stripping, Lin Fan naturally did not have to do it himself. Each of the fourteen sand bandits were pros in stripping others. In the blink of an eye, Chen Xuan was stark naked.

"Aiyo! Boss! What happened to this fella's little brother?!"

"Holy fuck! That’s right! Both of his balls seem to be deflated!"

"Even that sausage seems to be swollen! It seems to be leaking out water right now!"

"Eww, this is the first time I’m seeing something like this. And he calls himself a martial arts master? How could he be so disgusting?"

"I don’t want these clothes anymore! Who knows if he’s got some incurable disease!"

...

Lin Fan was a little exasperated. These guys were like clowns!

But with this, he had a greater understanding of True Origins Crushing Kick as well. This was definitely way stronger than Balls Kicking!

This was because Lin Fan could feel a mysterious energy coursing in that area around Chen Xuan, causing him to feel pain over and over again.

"You...you guys...!" Chen Xuan had not fainted over. He knew exactly what was going on. However, the pain was so unbearable that he was almost breaking down, let alone say anything out.

"These clothes are worth a fortune! If I'm not wrong about it, these clothes could allow one to block a complete blow of someone from a greater celestial full cultivation state!" Lin Fan commented.

"Woah! That's strong!"

"I couldn't tell at all! Seems like these clothes are totally tarnished by a guy like this!"

"Whoever said they didn't want these clothes, give it to me! I don't mind!"

...

Before long, everyone started rummaging through Chen Xuan's belongings once more.

Looking at the items within his storage, Lin Fan could not help but sigh out. What a rich man indeed! There were quite a number of precious valuables within his storage!

Only, Lin Fan did not know where this man hailed from. How could someone like that exist within Dongling Continent?

Weird. It was totally illogical.

If there were people like him all around, how could Glory Sect remain as one of the greatest sects against such terrifying powers?

Seemed like there was a deep mystery that was awaiting him right here.

"Sha Daotian, didn’t you say that your axes are broken? There are two pretty decent axes here. You can have them." Lin Fan said while ransacking Chen Xuan’s storage rings.

"Thanks, Boss!!!" The moment Sha Daotian caught sight of the axes, he beamed widely.

"Oh, what’s this Destruction Sutra skill? You guys can go train if you’ve got time. It looks pretty decent."

"Eh? There’s a bottle of pills here that seems good as well. You guys can have it."

...

The fourteen sand bandits were trembling in their hands as they received the items from their Boss. This was the first time they had robbed someone so affluent in their entire lifetime of robbing!

With just one look, everyone could tell how precious these items were!

One could hardly turn into a wealthy person with just a single thought or notion.

But someone as rich as Chen Xuan who met this demonic Lin Fan had turned into a pauper overnight.

Chapter 345: Here Comes Divine Retribution.

"None of you shall have a good death...!"

"I, Chen Xuan, am a man blessed by the Heaven’s Will! You shall receive karma for everything that you’ve done to me!"

Chen Xuan was gradually regaining consciousness. However, the pain was still like a billion ants eating away at his insides. A frosty numbness was spread across his entire body from head to toe, rendering him almost entirely immobile.

Lin Fan did not pay heed to Chen Xuan’s cries in the slightest. He was just looking at Chen Xuan’s area for a closer inspection.

But to Han Mei and the others, they felt really uneasy. Those cries sounded like they contained the grievances of demons who were hungry and thirsty, creeping over one to the depths of their hearts.

Han Mei wanted to take a look at just what happened to Chen Xuan. However, that group of people was surrounding him so tightly that she couldn’t make clear anything in their midst. All she could hear were those tragic cries.

...

"Oh, that’s why! After this valuable lesson from Boss, I feel like I’ve been through another ten years of robbing others!" The fourteen sand bandits nodded their heads in agreement.

"That’s right! I had not expected that there was so much more to learn from robbing others!"

...

Lin Fan nodded his head in satisfaction. Using Chen Xuan was an example, he had imparted some really irreplaceable and valuable knowledge to his bunch of bandits.

"Boss, what should we do with this fella now?" Sha Dulong asked. They were feeling especially invigorated after this robbing experience. After all, this was the first time they had ever robbed someone this rich!

The man’s storage rings were like treasure vaults by themselves! Skills, pills, weapons, armors... He had practically everything within them!

And their Boss was extremely generous, giving them a whole bunch of great stuff. These fourteen sand bandits could not wait to get this over and done with before finding a good place to start cultivating up with their newfound treasures.

Just the pills that the Boss had handed them alone were enough to help them boost their cultivation states by a great deal!

"Seems like we've made an enemy out of him. He wanted to kill us, but due to his lack of skills, he was taken captive. If we kill him now, it would be entirely logical as well." Lin Fan commented.

The forty energy grid lines were just right there for his taking. Furthermore, Lin Fan truly hated show offs to his core. The art of bullsh*tting was a classy and sacred profession. How could he let this wannabe lay insult on the trade?

At this moment, Chen Xuan was channeling True Energy. He was trying to seal his crotch area so as to not let the pain affect his brain. However, the moment his True Energy reached below, it was mercilessly devoured by a mysterious opposing energy.

Looking at Chen Xuan's futile efforts, Lin Fan let out a grin.

As for the other sand bandits looking at the stark naked Chen Xuan, they too sniggered out sinisterly.

"Boss, let us do it. You don't have to dirty your hands." Sha Dulong remarked.

Lin Fan shook his head, "No, this guy's physical body state is too strong. It is not something you guys can break through. I'm the only one who can do this."

Well, Lin Fan was actually speaking the truth. Chen Xuan was extremely powerful indeed. With the boosted effect of the forty

energy grid line chains to his name, his physical body state would be ridiculously firm even if he didn't particularly train up a specific physical body skill. This was something that Sha Dulong and the others definitely could not break through.

The difference in power level wasn't a gulf that one could just cross or ignore this easily.

But for someone like him who lived with a BUG in this world, all of these were just illusory.

"YOU'LL RECEIVE DIVINE RETRIBUTION!" Chen Xuan's eyes were bloodshot right now as he screamed with his naked body. Eventually, he was torn apart to a mental breakdown by that overwhelming pain.

Just what sort of despicable skill was this? Why would it hurt as such?!

"Divine retribution? Yours Truly isn't afraid at all. Just someone of your likes? Yours Truly have killed a dozen of you guys, yet Yours Truly doesn't see any divine retribution being rained down." Lin Fan replied while laughing.

BOOM!

Suddenly, the clear skies underwent a transformation.

The skies were now filled with grey clouds as thunder rumbled.

"Boss, what’s happening!" Seeing this unusual happening, the fourteen sand bandits exclaimed out in surprise.

Just as he mentioned divine retribution, the skies changed. Could it really be something of the sort?

BOOM! BOOM!

The thunder claps were getting closer in timing. It was as if something was hidden beneath those ominous dark clouds, howling furiously.

"HAHA! DIVINE RETRIBUTION...! YOU WANT TO KILL SOMEONE WITH THE HEAVEN’S BLESSINGS?! THEN YOU MUST PREPARE TO RECEIVE RETRIBUTION OF AN EQUIVALENT AMOUNT!" Chen Xuan laid on the ground laughing wildly. But one could tell the miserable pain hidden behind those wild laughter.

"Could this be doomsday?!"

"Those lightning bolts are way too huge! When have we ever witnessed such an occurrence in our lifetime of traveling around?!"

BOOM!

Suddenly, a mountain in the distance was struck down to a piece

of flat ground by a bolt of thunder. That frightening sight had everyone's heart skip a beat, as they could not help but imagine what would happen if they were the ones who were struck by it.

Seeing this sight, Han Mei and the others were shivering uncontrollably as well. Her beautiful eyes were filled with boundless fear.

Lin Fan stood where he was. Looking at the Heavens, his lips curled into a grin.

"Someone of Heaven's Will? Interesting, interesting indeed..." Lin Fan did somewhat believe what Chen Xuan said regarding a person of Heaven's Will. The records within Glory Sect did mention something about the Heavens sending down Messiahs in dark times when the Earth was filled with demons and the likes.

Even though Dongling Continent did seem peaceful on the surface, there were a lot of dangers lurking beneath waiting to rise.

Beast Stampedes.

The Ancient One.

All of these strange things that were happening were proof that something big was descending on the Dongling Continent, slowly but surely.

But, so what?

So what if he were a man chosen by Heaven’s Will?

"Shut up." Stamping down on Chen Xuan with his feet, Lin Fan tilted his head into the skies and hollered, "So what if he’s someone of YOUR Will? Do you expect Yours Truly to be afraid?"

The moment he thought that Chen Xuan could be someone chosen by the Heavens, Lin Fan was displeased.

If not for someone like himself, then Chen Xuan might probably be the protagonist of this world. Killing anyone in his way, god, deities or humans alike... With a temper of a b*stard, forcing the entire world into submission!

And this ‘protagonist’ was someone so bloody strong as well. Forty energy grid line chains? That was the force that could rule over the entire Dongling Continent!

If not for his existence, even Glory Sect’s Grandmaster might be hung up for this guy to whack!

"Whoever you are hiding in the clouds, come out if you’ve got the guts! Yours Truly will wallop the sh*t out of your face!" Stomping on Chen Xuan on the ground once more, Lin Fan pointed up towards the Heavens.

All of the fourteen sand bandits were rooted, staring at Lin Fan in awe.

They could only use four words to describe their Boss.

‘Extremely cool beyond words’

"HAHA! I’M THE ONE WHO’S CHOSEN BY THE HEAVENS. YOU’RE JUST MEANT TO BE A STEPPING STONE ON MY PATH TO GREATNESS...!" Looking at the changes in the skies, Chen Xuan continued his frenzied laughter.

"Shut up!" Looking at the cocky attitude of Chen Xuan, Lin Fan could not bear it in anymore as he sent yet another True Origins Crushing Kick.

"ARGH...!!!"

Chen Xuan’s scream was tragic as his eyeballs nearly popped out. It was as if he was dealt some devastating blow that his entire frame of mind was about to go shatter into the abyss of madness.

"I AM THE CHOSEN ONE OF THE HEAVENS! YOU CAN’T KILL ME!" He was sweating profusely and hyperventilating right now, retaining only a single strand of consciousness.

Lin Fan glanced at him. F*cking hell. Still putting on a strong front? Not bad, not bad! At this moment, Lin Fan thought up of something fun.

"Good, decent indeed. But I'll see if you can withstand this."

Without hesitation, Lin Fan took out a Biggra and stuffed it in Chen Xuan's mouth.

Chen Xuan wanted to struggle and resist. But against Lin Fan's force, there was nothing he could do but to swallow it.

With a single kick, Lin Fan sent Chen Xuan flying somewhere in the distance. He would let this guy penetrate Mother Nature first before taking care of him.

Although, there was a deep-rooted question in Lin Fan's mind.

Could someone still get hard after receiving two True Origins Crushing Kicks?

Chapter 346: Some Ingredients For You

"What did you feed me?" Chen Xuan looked at Lin Fan with a face of horror.

The moment the pill entered his belly, a warm stream of energy rose and gushed through his entire body. Other than the pain, Chen Xuan could feel another sensation at his crotch area.

But as both sensations clashed with one another. He cried out in dismay as he flipped his body.

"Why...? Why can't I control my body? No...!"

Poke. Poke.

The ground started shaking. Chen Xuan's actions had Sha Dulong and the others watching with their jaws agape. Raising their thumbs, they could not help but exclaim.

"REAL MAN!"

Han Mei was looking at the scene with equal shock. She had not expected the elegant Chen Xuan to commit such acts.

BOOM!

The skies were getting more and more chaotic as the dark clouds

swiveled in circles. Within a patch of darkness in the skies, lightning crossed one another and rumbled, threatening to destroy every single thing.

"What sort of dogsh*t divine retribution is this? Don't you just only know how to call down thunder? Come down here for a one on one if you've got the guts! Yours Truly will school you every single second!" Lin Fan hollered at the skies with his fingers pointed.

As long as this guy that was in the skies would come down for a duel, Lin Fan was determined to wallop the sh*t out of him till his nose spurt out blood. He would take this guy's blood for sure.

Looking at how cool their Boss was, even fighting up against divine retribution of the Heavens itself, Sha Dulong and the others were almost kneeling down in awe.

From these rumbling skies, they could only feel a repressing force choking down on their hearts, as if forcing them into submission.

They couldn't even find the strength to turn their bodies around.

But the Boss was the Boss indeed. Not only did he not have such issues, he was still so domineering!

BOOM!

The thunder that was booming in the skies went through a

change as well. The already unusual purple thunderbolts that were streaking across the skies turned into pitch black thunderbolts.

The black thunderbolts seemed to possess boundless strength, as if anyone whom they touched would disintegrate into nothingness.

"Eh? Still not coming down? Yours Truly shall stand here and let you smite with the thunderbolts then! If you can make Yours Truly puke out blood, then this will be considered your win!" Lin Fan pointed into the skies and continued his taunts.

Lin Fan did not believe in the power of this divine retribution. If someone like that was chosen from the Heavens, he could take down that person at any time.

Just then, a black thunderbolt descended down from the skies. It was so fast that one could not even have enough time to dodge it.

BOOM!

That black thunderbolt wrapped itself around Lin Fan's body. The tremendous energy of it seemed to be ripping the void around him apart, causing a furious whirlpool of energy to flow from the void and coil around Lin Fan.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +50,000,000'

'F*ck! What sort of c*ck tease is this? Just 50,000,000 experience points?! This gave Yours Truly a shock for nothing!' Lin Fan

thought that this divine retribution would be pretty powerful and whatnot. To think that this intimidating looking thunderbolt could only have such capabilities! What a disappointment!

But even ants had some meat to them. While Lin Fan looked down on this thunderbolt, he did not wish for it to stop just yet.

"HAHA! A joke like this and you dare to call it divine retribution?! Show me some stuff for real, will you?" Lin Fan jeered.

BOOM!

It was as if the force within the sky were enraged right now. Thunderbolts rained one after another, even more formidable than before, bringing about a force that threatened to devour the entire world.

Han Mei and the others were long seated crippled on the floor, gazing in the skies with absolute helplessness.

To someone like them, what was happening was just beyond horrifying.

Under the cover of Lin Fan, Sha Dulong and the others were not feeling too much from it. But just that bit of aura that was leaking out from the forces were enough to have them shivering from head to toe as well.

"Boss, just how strong are you?!" Sha Dulong and the others were entirely stupefied.

This divine retribution covered an area of a few thousand miles in radius. Just a single look at it was terrifying to the bones, let alone taking it like their Boss was doing.

"Boom your head! All show and no substance! Let Yours Truly give you some additional ingredients!" Looking at divine retribution, Lin Fan pouted his lips and shouted out in disdain. He then took out a Biggra from his storage.

"'Heh, pop a pill!" He tossed the Biggra in his hand up into the sky. The moment the Biggra reached that area of the divine retribution, it burst open as a mist was absorbed within.

BOOM BOOM!

Suddenly, Lin Fan felt the speed of the divine retribution's rumbling to be increasing.

"Holy! Don't tell me the pill's really taking effect?" Lin Fan was taken aback by the scene. Just as he was thinking about it, a thicker and bigger black thunderbolt struck him.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +60,000,000'

"Woah! It really worked?" The sizzling sound the thunderbolt made when it struck Lin Fan made it seem like he was going to be

barbequed to nothingness. But to Lin Fan, it was actually all useless.

Now that Blood Sea was at level 7, his physical body state was already far from normal.

"Hoho. Seems like you've got a fetish for it as well eh? Yours Truly will give you a good booster today then." With the thunderbolt still coiling around Lin Fan, he looked exactly like a demon incarnate right now.

Seemed like Eternal Immortality was going to level up today once more.

Instantly, Lin Fan tossed up a couple more Biggras into the divine retribution. A thick mist spread out before being absorbed back in.

BOOMBOOMBOOM! BOOMBOOMBOOM!

The rumbling was getting even more rapid right now.

A red streak of light appeared from within that chaos.

"It's doomsday!!!"

"Boss, what did you feed it? That fella seems to be going nuts with it!"

Looking at the skies turning more and more horrific, Sha Dulong and the others were having their hearts pounding furiously. If their hearts were like little boats in the face of a gigantic wave previously, right now, they were like swimming in a volcanic eruption.

This force wasn't something that mere humans could withstand any longer!

BOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM!

The thunderbolts in the skies were just getting thicker by the moment. And huffier as well.

A couple of thunderbolts coiled together before forming a mega thunderbolt and struck down from the Heavens.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +70,000,000'

...

"HAHA...!" Lin Fan was the one laughing maniacally right now. Looking at the furious divine retribution, he hollered out, "LET THE THUNDERSTORMS COME EVEN FIERCER, GOSH!"

"DIVINE RETRIBUTION! YOURS TRULY SHALL PLAY WITH YOU TODAY HAHAHAHA!"

Everyone was staring at this man with extreme bewilderment.

Was this guy even human?!

Sha Dulong and the others were crippled on the ground right now. If not for the fact that their Boss was shielding them from everything, they would have been dust right now.

Unable to resist that urge within his body, Chen Xuan puked out a mouthful of blood while looking at Lin Fan who was standing insolently without any bit of fear under the divine retribution.

How could this be?!

Why couldn't this guy die even under the powers of Heaven's divine retribution!?

But even if he were puking blood, Chen Xuan could not stop his relentless penetration of Mother Nature...

...

Chapter 347: Overbearing Lin Fan

‘Ding…Eternal Immortality level up.’

‘Eternal Immortality Level 5. (0/1,500,000,000)’

‘Physical Body State: Greater celestial upper level.’

…

Upon hearing the notifications of the system, Lin Fan’s heart leaped with joy.

Not bad, not bad!

This divine retribution did not let Yours Truly down indeed. And, he was glad he didn’t waste those Biggras as well. To Zhang Ergou and the others, these pills were like a godly existence. Now that Yours Truly had fed this thing so many free pills, they had better be put to good use.

The lightning power of the divine retribution had already reached a point of extreme violence. But despite this, Lin Fan was not afraid in the least bit, allowing the thunderbolts to rain down on him continuously.

‘Ding…Eternal Immortality experience points +70,000,000’

‘Ding…Eternal Immortality experience points +70,000,000’

…

At this moment, Sha Dulong and the others are huddled in a bunch, hugging one another. They were almost unable to withstand all these terrorizing sights anymore as they were scared witless.

Scary…crazy scary!

Did humans even have the right to exist here any longer?!

"Boss, please hold back! We’re really afraid…!" The stumpy Sha Miexiong cowered behind Sha Dulong and quivered continuously.

His disposition aside, just the way the atmosphere was changing was enough to shock the bejabbers out of them.

The red clouds were flowing like blood right now. Coupled with the thick thunderbolts streaking in the skies, these were all signs of the world right before it was destroyed.

"Don’t worry. Watch and learn how your Boss robs the divine retribution." Lin Fan replied confidently.

Sha Dulong and the others found their jaws dropping so far down they could nearly touch the ground. Robbing the divine

retribution?! WHAT?!

Lin Fan looked at Sha Dulong and the others and felt that it was his obligation to give these guys another good lesson.

Taking out a huge amount of Biggras from his storage, he put on a wonderful pose before tossing them smack right in the middle of the divine retribution.

"Today, your Boss shall show you what it's like to be the epitome of robbery." Hands behind his back, Lin Fan's aura changed entirely once more.

This was the aura of a man who was deep and profound, filled with wisdom that no one could grasp.

Looking at how mighty and majestic their Boss seemed once more, Sha Dulong and the others got their sh*t together and began to look closely with a serious expression.

Pleased with their focused attention, Lin Fan continued, "There are many ways in life that one could tread on. While most commoners would snide at us for taking the path of robbery, your Boss here will show you that the path of robbery is in fact, the strongest path that one can ever take in life."

"Utilizing the strength of others to compliment yourself, forming a peerless existence in this world. Do you guys understand?"

Even at this moment, Lin Fan did not forget about his traditional trade of bullshitting.

"Don’t understand." Sha Dulong and the others shook their heads, unable to comprehend the enigmatic words of their Boss. But despite that, they knew that it sounded like something really impressive.

"It’s okay if you don’t understand. But never forget this: You didn’t choose the robbery life; the robbery life chose you. Once you’re on it, never ever give up. Let Boss show you guys what it means to be the robber of all robbers." Lin Fan replied calmly.

Like chickens pecking down on rice, Sha Dulong and the others nodded their heads furiously.

Even though they could hardly understand the words of their Boss, they could understand the gist of it all. The Boss was just saying, ‘The path of robbery is great. Never ever give up!’

BOOM!

The divine retribution underwent some changes once more. Those blood-like red skies started churning. Even those black thunderbolts changed into reddish blood thunderbolts.

"Come on, divine retribution! Don’t waste the pills of Yours Truly!" Lin Fan stood there and chided.

"I-impossible...!" STILL pounding the ground, Chen Xuan hollered out.

The pain at this crotch was no longer just any other pain. At the same time, he was unable to control his body as he continued to penetrate Mother Nature.

This was all so humiliating for Chen Xuan.

BOOM!

The red thunderbolts in the divine retribution began to gather continuously. Within those red clouds, these thunderbolts that were flashing by were even thicker than the thick black ones.

A rain of red thunderbolts smote down from the divine retribution. Its target was Lin Fan, who has been continuously taunting all this while.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +100,000,000'

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +100,000,000'

...

Looking at Lin Fan standing in this flurry of thunderbolts that looked like rain, Sha Dulong and the others were wide-eyed.

No matter how much of the world they thought they knew, there was no way they could have imagined or seen something like this in their entire lives.

"HAHA! Not bad, not bad! You're not letting Yours Truly down indeed!" Lin Fan didn't even budge a single inch. Each time his skin was torn apart by this flurry of thunderbolts, Blood Sea worked hard to regenerate it instantly.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +100,000,000'

'Ding...Eternal Immortality level up.'

'Eternal Immortality Level 6. (0/2,000,000,000)'

...

Eternal Immortality leveled up but, Lin Fan's physical body state remained the same. Despite that, Lin Fan could still feel a significant difference in his resistance.

Lin Fan could not help but admire the system even further right now.

This rapid way of leveling up was pretty insane. Given the right opportunity, one could even surpass the gods easily.

"Again...!"

Just as Lin Fan continued his mockery of the divine retribution, something shocking happened. The divine retribution stopped every single bit of motion, as if it had completely expended all its energy. There was now only a thunderbolt with the thickness of a thumb that was cruising around.

Weird. This was weird indeed.

"Holy shit. Don’t tell me that this divine retribution is a quick shooter. Is he all spent already?!" Lin Fan shrugged his head in disappointment.

"Boss, is it over?" Sha Dulong and the others felt like they had just gone through the most horrifying experience that mankind had ever seen. The moment the divine retribution stopped rumbling, they heaved out a sigh of relief as well.

Even though he wasn’t agreeable with the words of Sha Dulong and the others, Lin Fan could not help but admit that they were probably right. This divine retribution should be all wasted by now.

But no, definitely no! He had finally met with this chance. How could he let it go this easily?

"Divine retribution! Even if you must die from a lack of sperm today, I must make sure you satisfy Yours Truly!" With a furious shout, Lin Fan gave his storage a slap while countless Biggras flying out into the skies.

"Go!" With a sweep of his robes, all the Biggras flew towards the divine retribution and erupted there.

"STOP...!" Suddenly, a voice boomed out from the divine retribution.

But it was all too late.

The power of the Biggra had burst out in its face.

BOOMBOOMBOOMBOOMBOOM!

That thunderbolt with a thumb's thickness went into a frenzy once more. Fusing relentlessly, it seemed to be gathering all the thunder energy that was hidden within that divine retribution.

"HAHA! I knew it...!" Lin Fan roared out in laughter. But this laughter did not last too long.

The thunderbolts that were rumbling in the skies did not strike down and just disappeared after a while.

Even though Lin Fan did not know what exactly was happening, there was only one way to describe this.

Lacking in 'bullets'.

"STOP...!!!"

The voice boomed out once more as the entire as the entire grounds shook.

Upon hearing this voice, Lin Fan frowned. He then shouted up in displeasure, "Hmph! You want Yours Truly to stop it? Then where would Yours Truly's face be from this day forth? Today, you shall experience what it means to push yourself to the limits even if you're all out of sperm! MAKE SOME SPERM EVEN IF YOU'VE GOT NO MORE SPERMS!"

Chapter 348: Taking Down The Heavens

Just as Lin Fan was about to strike once more, that gigantic patch of divine retribution began to shrink as if it were afraid of Lin Fan.

Or perhaps, it was just afraid of the Biggra now.

"Hmph! And you dare to call yourself divine retribution? What's with that weak fighting will? You're just a total embarrassment and disgrace! Weren't you having tons of fun whacking out those thunderbolts earlier on? And now, you can't even let out a single fart!" Looking at the shrinking red clouds, Lin Fan sighed helplessly.

Stingy. Way too stingy!

If only this divine retribution could hold up for a little bit more, he might even be able to get his physical body state to its highest point!

But all of this had Lin Fan feeling really disappointed.

Since the divine retribution wanted to leave, Lin Fan had no other choice but to turn his attention to Chen Xuan.

Towards Chen Xuan, Lin Fan could do nothing but laugh.

Even though this fella regarded himself as someone chosen from

Heaven’s Will, what a tragic state he was in right now!

When bullsh*t met real sh*t, the end result would be just a thorough walloping.

But Lin Fan also knew that if only he were not the person that Chen Xuan bumped into, then Chen Xuan’s bullsh*tting might actually be pretty legitimate.

But what a pity that there were no ‘if only’s’ in this world.

"How about it, Chen Xuan? Have you regained some confidence as a man after taking Yours Truly’s pill?" Looking at the man who was STILL pounding the ground, Lin Fan chuckled.

Even though the medicinal herbs he used to create Biggra with were nothing special, with the booster of the system, something miraculous came out of it.

Even a powerful person with forty energy grid line chains could not withstand the power of Biggra. It was a godly pill that was godlier than god.

"YOU B*STARD...!" Chen Xuan roared out. But his face was not filled with the same anger it initially had.

To Chen Xuan, this feeling was a blend of both pain and pleasure.

A shared existence between shame and enjoyment.

"Someone of Heaven's Will? Well, you seem like nothing much to me anyways. Let Yours Truly send you along your way then. Remember not to be such a show off anymore in the future. Otherwise, you know what'll happen to you." Lin Fan continued.

Hearing this, Chen Xuan's heart was burning with boundless rage.

He was a man chosen by Heaven's Will! With a secret master, he had gone into seclusion for a hundred years till he achieved this peak in the cultivation world.

Just as he was ready to come out and tour the Dongling Continent, he bumped into this fella.

Damn it. Godf*ckingdamn it!

BOOM!

Suddenly, a formidable energy appeared up in the skies once more, causing the entire skies to be ripped apart.

Lin Fan gazed over. This energy felt similar to the divine retribution.

Seemed like this was the real sh*t probably.

"Just what's happening again?!" Sha Dulong and the others were stunned once more. They barely had time to recover from all these continuous shocks.

They were already scared witless by the divine retribution earlier on. Just what was this mysterious power that was descending upon them once more?!

"Puny human! He is someone that's chosen by the Heavens! How dare you go against Heaven's Will? You definitely deserve death!" From within the cracks in the void, a supernatural voice boomed out.

This voice seemed to be bringing a threatening tone, causing everyone who heard it to shiver in fear. But to Lin Fan, this was nothing more than a paper tiger.

He gazed up back into the skies.

"Stop with your bullsh*t up there! Come down to Yours Truly if you've got the guts!"

"Chosen by Heaven's Will my a*s! If this fella is chosen by the Heavens, then Yours Truly is the Granddaddy of the Heavens!"

"INSOLENT...!" The guy who was hidden within the void seemed to be incensed by these words of Lin Fan.

BOOM!

A gigantic hand stretched out from the voids.

This hand was even more humongous and fearsome than the arm of the Blood Demon Emperor.

But Lin Fan suddenly realized that he wasn’t the target of the arm. The arm was heading in the direction of Chen Xuan, who was STILL pounding Mother Nature!

Within a split second, it scooped up Chen Xuan. Even Lin Fan was taken aback by this frightening speed.

"Human, you have defied Heaven’s Will by harming this man! You shall live the rest of your life in fear and endure a lifetime of torment!" The hand had no intentions of taking down Lin Fan. All it wanted to do was to take Chen Xuan and leave.

"Extraordinary indeed." Lin Fan could tell that the gigantic arm was almost at par with the Eternal Arm in terms of power.

In fact, the speed in which it scooped up Chen Xuan was so fast that even Lin Fan could barely react to it.

"How dare you take away this person in front of Yours Truly? You’re taking Yours Truly as a pushover?!" How could Lin Fan let this hand take Chen Xuan away that easily?

Someone that much of a show off was just nothing more than experience points and energy grid line chains in Lin Fan’s eyes.

"Hmph! How dare you be so impertinent in front of Yours Truly? You better leave a piece of yourself behind then!" Lin Fan had taken an interest in this mysterious arm as well.

Since he had already sowed these seeds of vengeance, he had no fear of agitating them further.

If Chen Xuan was really taken before his very eyes, wouldn’t he have no face left?

"Leave him here!"

Suddenly, the aura from Lin Fan exploded. Gathering the energy of the Eternal Arm, he burst up towards the direction of the mysterious arm.

"INSOLENT!"

The voice boomed out once more. The arm that was holding on to Chen Xuan turned translucent suddenly as a bright light gleamed out through the entire arm.

BOOM!

Heavens and Earth shook. A massive aura encompassed the entire place, as the void were ripped apart by a boundless amount of energy.

"So strong." Lin Fan frowned. The strength level of this mysterious arm was far beyond Lin Fan’s imaginations. To think that he couldn’t even touch it with a single strike of the Eternal Arm.

"Eh?" The voice was surprised as well, as though it was shocked that a human such as Lin Fan could possess such strength.

Floating in midair, Lin Fan’s face was tense right now. This mysterious arm did have some capabilities indeed.

"Hmph. Hurting someone chosen by Heaven’s Will? Not long after, you shall pay the price for your sin."

"Are you looking down on me?" Lin Fan snorted.

"In the eyes of the Heavens, everyone is an ant. Even though you’ve got some strength, you’re still an ant after all. Just wait patiently for the destruction that’s coming for you."

Looking at that perfectly fine mysterious arm, Lin Fan took in a deep breath.

Damn it. Goddammit.

‘"Alright, you forced my hand. I shall let you know what a terrifying mistake you made by angering Yours Truly!"

"Come out, Eternal Donger!"

The moment Lin Fan hollered, the Eternal Donger which was kept in his storage appeared out into the voids.

Lin Fan had always despised this thing because it was simply too ugly. But humans were despicable creatures. No matter how much he resisted it, he couldn’t help but take it out in a moment of need.

If he didn’t teach this mysterious arm a lesson, Lin Fan swore to have his name spelled backward.

The Eternal Donger floated gently in the skies, emitting a pure glow. This was the origin of all life, an existence beyond explanation in the world. Now that it had been through the Heaven and Earth Smelt, it was no longer the same as before. But, it still gave off a pretty disgusting feeling.

"Unleash your ultimate move!" Lin Fan lashed out. Instantly, a burst of energy erupted out from that Eternal Donger, causing the skies to be filled with bright spots like stars.

‘Time Elapse!’

Under the effect of Time Elapse, these bright spots eventually grew into miniature Eternal Dongers.

BOOM!

The skies were instantly covered with a blanket of Eternal Dongers. Glowing brightly white, each of these little dongers channeled their energy towards the Eternal Donger for its ultimate move.

"Eternal...This belongs to the Ancient One...!"

Suddenly, the voice boomed out from the skies once more. But this time round, it was evident that there was a hint of fear in the voice.

"Human! You're courting your own death!"

"Hmph! Whether or not Yours Truly dies is none of your business! Today, you shall stay here with Yours Truly!" With a cold snort, Lin Fan took out his Eternal Axe.

"The Firmament...!"

The True Energy within Lin Fan began churning at a crazy speed as the Eternal Axe glowed brightly.

"Holy sh*t! What in the world are all these?!" Sha Dulong and the

others were completely dumbfounded. Everything that was happening right now was causing them to question their very existences.

Was this still the same world they had lived in?

How could there be so many dongers floating in the skies! They must be seeing things! That was right!

Seeing things!

Chapter 349: Shoot Through You

"Human, how dare you taint the Ancient One? You will definitely regret your actions one day!" The voice boomed out once more. It sounded especially angry at ‘taint the Ancient One’.

In fact, the voice carried a tone of warning.

"Regret your balls! You’ll just stay behind here for Yours Truly!" With his roar, the power of the miniature dongers was boosted. At the same time, a rainbow streak was being emitted from Lin Fan’s Eternal Axe.

These two devastating forces were combining and fusing with one another.

‘DESTROY!’

BOOOOOOOOOOOM!

The combined beam of these two powerful forces seemed to break through the river of space and time, piercing through the void towards the mysterious arm.

"Hmph, a puny human dares to pit himself against the Heavens!" The voice replied in rage. The arm shone brighter than ever, as if it were endowed strength by the Heavens itself, ready to defend against anything in this world.

BOOM!

The Heavens shook fiercely as the combined beam of Lin Fan finally reached the mysterious arm. Lin Fan frowned. How could this heaven-defying power that he was emitting fail to even break the defense of the mysterious arm?

Being held in the grips of the mysterious arm, Chen Xuan howled out malevolently, "Just you wait! JUST YOU WAIT...!"

Chen Xuan was working himself up into a fury in the sky. He had never been so humiliated.

He was a man chosen by the Heavens, cruising through life with the blessings of the Heavens. To think that this puny human would dare to ridicule him as such! Unforgivable!

Lin Fan was stunned at how strong this mysterious arm was. To think that it was still unharmed!

"Human! Give up on your futile attacks! Even with the power of the Ancient One, there is no way you can pit yourself against the Heavens!" The voice was now filled with disdain.

Floating in midair, a cold smile curled on Lin Fan’s face, "Good... Very good! You have successfully riled Yours Truly indeed. Yours Truly was keeping a move that Yours Truly didn’t want to show. But since you’ve given such hurls time and again, it’s time to show you the true horror that awaits you."

Lin Fan was truly incensed right now. To think that this mysterious arm would truly see itself as invincible and think that he could insult Yours Truly over and over and over again.

‘Fair enough! You shall get to know what true horror is then.’

The reason why Lin Fan had learned so many skills was not because he was a greedy man. The most powerful skill of all came from combining all of them together and complementing one another.

Looking at the Eternal Donger in the air, Lin Fan took in a deep breath.

"Let loose, Eternal Donger. Yours Truly shall buff you."

‘True Origins Crushing Kick.’

Even though True Origins Crushing Kick was the evolved form of Balls Kicking, it still retained its miraculous usages.

With a good control over his strength level, Lin Fan aimed his kick at the Eternal Donger.

Since the Eternal Donger has already been smelted by his Heaven and Earth Smelt, there were no experience points to be gained here.

But what Lin Fan was looking for right now wasn’t experience points. What he wanted to do was to unlock every single last drop of hidden potential within the Eternal Donger, allowing it to unleash its dormant strength.

"Has the Boss gone crazy?" Sha Dulong and the others were crippled on the floor right now when they saw what was happening. To think that Boss would turn against the very thing he had let loose that looked like a Donger.

Even if he couldn’t break the defense of the other party, was there a need for him to vent his anger as such?

But just as they thought that, an unbelievable thing happened.

The Eternal Donger jerked uncontrollably as green veins popped up all over its shaft, looking extremely thick and fierce.

The cocky mysterious fella also let out a gasp of surprise, as if he were shocked by what just happened.

"Hmph, this is just the beginning. What happens next is the main point." Looking at the mysterious arm coldly, Lin Fan patted his storage and out danced countless number of Biggras.

"Go crazy, Eternal Donger! Unleash your sleeping potential! Let loose!" With a single roar of wrath, the Biggras exploded, as a thick mist covered the Eternal Donger within.

As if it had sniffed something good, the Eternal Donger sucked in every single last bit of this mist.

Looking sacred and solemn, the snow-white Eternal Donger suddenly flushed blood red like a volcano.

It was steaming so badly that the void around it was being evaporated.

"The origin of life! An existence which defies the world! Even if you're the Heavens, Yours Truly shall let you know the consequences of picking a fight against Yours Truly!" Lin Fan gazed at the mysterious arm with an unparalleled combat will.

The tougher the opponent, the more excited it made Lin Fan.

The aura of the Eternal Donger rocketed massively. Having taken a large amount of Biggras, the already strong Eternal Donger was now harder and stronger than ever.

This was an energy to behold that was churning within the Eternal Donger right now.

"What? You want to run now?" Lin Fan noticed that the mysterious arm was trying to make a break for it. But how could Lin Fan let them off this easily?

"Mythical Parasol Tree! Hold them here!"

Clapping his palms together, the Mythical Parasol Tree within his body appeared in the sky.

"T-the Mythical Parasol Tree! How could that be? I-impossible!" The voice exclaimed out in total disbelief.

"Hmph, even though the Mythical Parasol Tree is just a seedling right now, it is more than enough to hold you here." With a cold snort, the dense roots of the Mythical Parasol Tree expanded out rapidly and curled around the mysterious arm, as if they were filled with boundless lifeforce of their own.

"B*STARD...!" The voice boomed out. Struggling against the power of the roots, the mysterious arm tried to pull away, tearing away countless roots in the process. But the moment they were torn off, countless roots grew out again, rooting the mysterious arm tightly in its place.

Lin Fan looked at the Eternal Donger. By now, the Eternal Donger's aura was causing Lin Fan's heart to flutter as well. Even with the Eternal Arm, he did not have the utmost confidence that he could defend against this shot of the Eternal Donger that was going to come out.

Extremely horrifying!

Indeed, with the booster of skills and pills, the Eternal Donger

was expending a never before seen amount of energy.

This amount of energy was definitely able to pierce through the Heavens and Earth.

BROOP! BROOP!

The Eternal Donger gave a strong jerk. At the entrance of the Eternal Donger, a white light gathered. This white light possessed an infinite amount of life energy.

This should probably be the strongest move ever of the Eternal Donger.

"HUMAN! YOU SHALL SUFFER DIVINE RETRIBUTION!" The voice seemed to be getting really afraid of the aura that the Eternal Donger was emitting.

"HAHA! Divine retribution? That's the thing that Yours Truly is the LEAST afraid of!" Lin Fan laughed wildly.

Finally, the Eternal Donger was done channeling.

"Destroy them!"

With Lin Fan's roar, the Eternal Donger shot it out. That thick shot of white light pierced through everything as it shot towards the mysterious arm.

Even Lin Fan’s heart was captivated by this shot. So strong! So... dazzling!

BOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM!

"ARGHHHHHHHHHHHHHH...!!!"

A tragic cry rang out across the skies.

The mysterious arm was successfully penetrated by the Eternal Donger’s shot.

Ripped apart, the arm pummelled down upon the ground.

Lin Fan hurriedly kept the Mythical Parasol Tree back within his body.

"HAHA! How about that? Your arm shall be the price you shall pay for taunting Yours Truly!" Lin Fan’s maniacal laughter continued.

As for Chen Xuan who was held by the mysterious arm, he was completely bewildered.

He had not expected this man to be this strong!

‘A*SHOLE! MANKIND SHALL PAY THE PRICE FOR YOUR ACTIONS!" The voice hollered wildly in the skies. Suddenly, another arm appeared before sweeping up Chen Xuan and disappearing into the void.

Chapter 350: Stubborn After All This Time

"Bloody hell! The scoundrel still got away! That mysterious arm seems pretty strong indeed. I wonder where it came from." Lin Fan kept the Eternal Donger back in his storage.

The Eternal Donger was an incredible item indeed. Coupled with the True Origins Crushing Kick and Biggras, it was definitely formidable. A pity that it looked like that though.

Boom! Boom!

The mysterious arm which was pierced apart seemed to have some lifeforce remaining as it slammed against the ground furiously.

Immediately, Lin Fan tossed the arm into the Heaven and Earth Smelt to let it proceed with smelting.

That person chosen by Heaven’s Will.

Heavens.

These two bloody fellas were mysterious indeed.

An existence which the Eternal Arm could not even break through... That was pretty scary indeed. But what Lin Fan could not figure out was why this person would not come down to face

him if he were this strong. If he had revealed his true self, perhaps Lin Fan might not even be a match for him.

‘Ding…congratulations on smelting (Fake) Arm of Heaven’s Will’

‘Ding…congratulations on obtaining a strand of Consciousness of Heaven’s Will’

‘Consciousness of Heaven’s Will: A strain of consciousness from Xuanhuang World’s Heaven’s Will. Consumable.’

The moment Lin Fan heard the smelting results, he was befuddled. What in the world were these?! Looking at the beautiful colors that were emitting within the Heaven and Earth Smelt, Lin Fan was overwhelmed with joy.

But what was this Consciousness of Heaven’s Will?

Was that fella just now truly Heaven’s Will?

But wait a minute. (Fake) Arm of Heaven’s Will?! There must be something more that he didn’t know about this.

"Boss…" Looking at their Boss standing there silently, Sha Dulong and the others wanted to ask him just what was going on.

"Hush. Wait." Lin Fan raised his hand to stop them. His mind was still filled with questions right now. He couldn’t really rest until he

could figure them out.

'Consume.' After hesitating for a moment, Lin Fan consumed that strain of consciousness. Lin Fan wasn't worried nor afraid of anything that came from his Heaven and Earth Smelt.

Instantaneously, that strain of rainbow colored light flew into Lin Fan's body.

Suddenly, Lin Fan's body shuddered as an inexplicable feeling surged through his mind.

It was as if he were flying up in the skies. This was a wondrous feeling.

Lin Fan could vaguely feel the existence of another underworld of some sorts within his mind. Perhaps the link wasn't that strong because this was just a single strain of consciousness.

But suddenly, a feeble voice appeared within Lin Fan's mind.

'Save me...save me...'

Lin Fan shook his head a few times. It was as though he was hallucinating.

Who was asking him for help?

‘Who are you?’ Following the feeling, Lin Fan asked.

‘Save me…’

‘Shit you. Who are you? Save your mother. Could you give me some hints!’ Lin Fan shouted in his mind.

What the hell was going on? Without a single hint, how did it expect Yours Truly to save you from anything?

BOOM!

Suddenly, a massive thunderbolt exploded within Lin Fan’s mind.

That chaotic nothingness gradually brightened up. Lin Fan seemed to be in a third person point of view right now.

Within the void that was split open, a shadow caused Lin Fan’s heart to skip a beat. That was the Supreme Being who had eventually fallen after splitting the entire Xuanhuang World into two!

But even more mysteriously, there was someone who was standing opposite the Supreme Being.

Who in the world was that?

Not only was the Xuanhuang World split into two, but even the Heaven's Will between Xuanhuang World was also split into two.

…

Not long after, Lin Fan shrugged his head and sobered up. His face was filled with bewilderment. What in the world had just happened? He couldn't get anything at all.

His mind was in a state of chaos as well. He could make nothing out of just the image he saw in his mind.

Who was the good guy? Who was the bad guy?

Forget it. He would let it be for now. He better focus on himself first.

'Build a wall if the soldiers come, build a dam if the flood comes.' Things that he couldn't understand for now, he would just leave it for later.

Now that the strand of Consciousness of Heaven's Will was absorbed by Lin Fan, his sensitivity towards the energy grid lines of Heaven and Earth was only going to grow from now on.

Seemed like he still gained something out of this battle after all.

Not only did he whack that wolf in sheepskin into submission, he

even took that mysterious arm. Not a bad trade after all.

...

Within a patch of void...

Chen Xuan stood there stark naked, his face malevolent. The hatred in his heart was reaching its limit by now.

In front of Chen Xuan was a chaotic swirl of a shadow. It looked like a liquid that was distorting itself non-stop, where a figure laid within.

"DIDN'T YOU SAY THAT I WAS CHOSEN BY THE HEAVEN'S WILL? WHY WAS I HUMILIATED TO SUCH AN EXTENT BY A MERE ANT?" Chen Xuan shouted in anger towards this chaotic shadow.

"RIGHT?! 100 YEARS AGO, YOU TOLD ME THAT I WAS CHOSEN BY THE HEAVEN'S WILL AND THAT I WOULD COURSE THROUGH THIS LIFE WITH EASE! BUT WHAT HAPPENED NOW?"

"DIDN'T YOU SAY THAT YOU'RE THE HEAVEN'S WILL? AND YOU COULDN'T EVEN TAKE DOWN THAT PUNY HUMAN?!"

Chen Xuan was like a demon right now as he howled at the chaotic shadow wildly.

"INSOLENT." Suddenly, the figure within the chaotic shadow lashed out in anger. Streaks of lightning bolted out across the chaotic shadow.

But in a moment, it regained its composure.

"When demons descend upon this world, you shall still be the Messiah that was chosen by Heaven's Will. Are you unable to even tread across this small setback before your path right now?"

Chen Xuan had finally calmed down. Perhaps he had vented everything he needed to with that outburst. But at the moment, he was just filled with fear towards the figure in this chaotic shadow.

The chaotic shadow looked at Chen Xuan and said gently, 'Don't worry. You ARE chosen by Heaven's Will. Naturally, you would live life with ease. Once you take down these demons in my place, you will become the highest being in this entire world."

Chen Xuan's body shuddered momentarily at these words. He then looked towards the chaotic shadow with gleaming eyes.

"Just as you've witnessed yourself. I'm about to exorcise the demon. The demon which humiliated you shall fall before your hands as well." The chaotic shadows reassured Chen Xuan.

"What should I do?" Chen Xuan asked.

"Find me the Supreme Being Token Shards and bring them to me."

"But, that man..." Chen Xuan was still harboring hatred towards the man who had humiliated him. At the same time, he was filled with fear. What should he do if he bumped into that man once more?

"Doesn’t matter. He will be your stepping stone at the end of the day. I’ll send you to the Nine Spirits Realm now for you to look for the remaining token shards." With an arm, the figure within the chaotic shadow ripped apart the void to reveal a gap that seemed to lead to another world.

Gripping his fists tightly, Chen Xuan entered the void and left the place.

The moment Chen Xuan left, the figure within the chaotic shadow howled into the skies.

"B*STARD! ONCE I DEVOUR THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF DONGLING CONTINENT, I SHALL MAKE SURE YOU DIE A HORRIBLE DEATH!"

"Consciousness, I know that you’ve sought help from that human. But what can he do? You shall belong to me eventually."

"HAHA...!"

Within the chaotic shadow, a rainbow colored light seemed to be shrinking ever smaller under the surrounding darkness.

"Looking down on the Heavens and Earth, you're intolerable." The consciousness of Dongling Continent which was slowly being devoured sent out a feeble voice.

"HAHA! You're the Heaven and Earth, but what can you do to me? My plan of 10,000 years is finally coming to fruition. You will be replaced by me entirely!"

"Consciousness, give it up. Your ideology is wrong. Mankind needs to defy against the will of the Heavens, just like He did."

"No, He was right. You're the one who's misunderstanding things..." The feeble voice of Dongling Continent's consciousness replied.

"Stubborn after all this time..."

...

Chapter 351: A Wise Little Girl

"Boss, are you alright?" Looking at their Boss shudder, Sha Dulong and the others headed up with concern. The battle before was simply way too intense! Was their Boss shocked silly by that fight?!

They doubted that they would ever see something as fearsome as what they had just witnessed in their lives.

That was a battle that defied the Heavens, something that mere humans could not even hope to engage in.

Just what sort of existence was their Boss to create ripples on the entire Earth with just a single wave of his hand? That was a strength beyond words!

Han Mei and the others were still crippled on the floor, at a loss for words.

As a member of a distinguished family, Han Mei had her fair share of general knowledge about this world. But what she just witnessed had her no longer knowing what was real in the world anymore.

Just that aura of Lin Fan alone was enough to have her breaking down.

"I’m fine. Did you guys watch clearly? That’s the peak of robbery.

Even that guy who thought that he was really tough had to be robbed by me and leave his arm behind. You guys have a long way to go on the path of learning from now on." Lin Fan regained his composure.

That battle just now was world-shaking indeed.

Sha Dulong and the others could not help but nod their heads in agreement. They had no doubts about the words of their Boss. Towards the profession of robbery, they were ever more confident now.

It was as if a bright future were awaiting them at the end of this path.

"We've paid close attention, Boss! We would definitely inherit the spirit of robbery and make this trade glorious, and reach new heights!" Sha Dulong and the other bandits exclaimed out.

"Good." Lin Fan nodded his head, feeling heartened. No matter what, the trade would not go extinct.

Lin Fan came before Han Mei and the others. He did not have any intention of doing anything to these guys.

That battle just now had long soothed his frustrated heart.

Looking at the man before her, Han Mei could not help but shiver. This was a really horrifying person.

"S-sir...!" She lowered her head humbly, not daring to be rude any longer. If she had any thoughts of resistance during the robbery earlier on, they were all blown out of her mind right now.

In her heart, Lin Fan was way too scary. Just too scary! This was the sort of fear that could cause one to lose all hope in life.

"We only take valuables and not lives. You guys may leave." Lin Fan waved his hand dismissively.

"Y-yes! Thank you sir!" Han Mei nodded her head hurriedly.

She didn't dare to harbor any intentions towards this man. There was no way she could plot anything against people of such strength.

"Pull open those black sheets and show me what's beneath." Lin Fan continued.

"S-sir..." Han Mei hesitated for a moment. Even though it was nothing precious within, Han Mei was worried that this powerful man would suddenly feel benevolent and request for her to release the person within. If that were the case, they would have worked for nothing all this while.

"My Boss asked you to open it up! What question do you have about that?" Sha Dulong strutted up in displeasure and pulled open the black sheets.

When he saw what was within, Lin Fan frowned.

"Sir, this is someone that the Heaven Sea Sect requires. We're only responsible for ferrying the person over." Han Mei explained.

Lin Fan did not reply as he headed up to take a closer look.

Within the jailed carriage was a small girl. By the looks of it, she was seven or eight years old at best. She cowered in a corner with her eyes filled with fear, as if she were extremely afraid of Lin Fan.

"Eh...?"

When Lin Fan caught sight of an accessory on the girl's neck, his heart leaped with joy.

"Supreme Being's Token Shard."

He had not expected to meet with yet another token shard! Now that he had three of them, if he got this, that would make four!

As for the Supreme Being's Token Shards, there were only six in total.

If he gathered all of them, he could piece them together to piece up the entire Supreme Being's Token.

"Come over." Lin Fan beckoned towards the small girl.

Shivering, she continued to cower in her corner without budging an inch.

"Sir, she's just a normal child..." Han Mei stepped forth cowering as well.

"Shut up. Cut your crap." Lin Fan snorted coldly. 'Yours Truly is speaking to the small girl, what are you interrupting for?'

The moment she got snapped at by Lin Fan, goosebumps rose all over Han Mei's body as she did not dare to speak another word. Looking at how Han Mei was chided by Lin Fan, the helpless eyes of the small girl twinkled with a light of hope.

"A-are you with them...?" The small girl spoke up.

"No."

Upon hearing this, the small girl crawled slowly towards Lin Fan.

By the look of her tattered clothes, Lin Fan garnered that she must have had it rough.

As the small girl reached Lin Fan, Lin Fan took hold of the accessory in his hand.

"N-no...!" The moment she saw this, the girl's small, tender hands gripped onto the accessory on her neck firmly. "Don't take it away!"

Lin Fan frowned.

This was going to be troublesome.

Yours Truly's strength went beyond this world and was someone destined to champion this world. Naturally, there was no way he would snatch something from a small little child.

"Hey, you little thing! Don't you dare be impertinent...!" Looking at how reluctant the small girl was, Sha Dulong was getting enraged.

"Go one side and keep quiet." Lin Fan glanced at Sha Dulong with the side of his eye and ordered.

Looking at his Boss's huffy reply, Sha Dulong stood one corner without speaking anything obediently.

"Little girl, this thing is really important to me. Big brother here isn't someone who would snatch it from you. Let's make a trade, how about it? Tell me anything you want, and I'll do it for you. But the price will be this accessory on your neck. How about it? Does that sound fair?" Like a big, bad wolf, Lin Fan was trying to tempt this little red riding hood.

The girl was already seven-eight years old, and her mentality was slowly growing up. Looking at the gazes of everyone who stared at Lin Fan but was helpless against him, her little brain started tinkering.

"Are you strong?" She looked at Lin Fan and asked.

"Hey, Child! My Boss here..." Looking at the small girl doubting her Boss, Sha Dulong wanted to rebuke her, but he stopped instantly with yet another glare from Lin Fan.

"You shut up." Lin Fan lashed out again. Bloody hell! This Sha Dulong wasn't so talkative normally. How was he filled with words today?

He then turned to the small girl with a benevolent smile, "Little girl, big brother here is really strong!"

She looked at Lin Fan and nodded her head, "Okay! Help me take revenge, and I'll give you this!"

"No problem." Lin Fan nodded his head without a single bit of hesitation.

Upon hearing her request, Lin Fan did not think that there was anything wrong with it.

But this girl’s background did seem a little pitiable.

Her entire family was massacred just for a single skill.

This girl’s father was the Grandmaster of a small-time sect. Under a fateful coincidence, he came into possession of a skill: ‘Heaven and Earth’s Five Thunder Strike’.

But since he wasn’t too interested in the skill, Lin Fan did not ask for the details. But he couldn’t help but feel that this story was a little contrived.

The enemy of this small girl was none other than the Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect.

"Small girl, do you want to destroy the entire sect or just kill him?" Lin Fan asked casually.

"I only want him dead. Everyone else is innocent. I won’t hate them." The small girl replied.

Lin Fan looked at this girl with an impressed look. Wow, this girl had quite the wisdom for her age.

‘She has all the potential to be a main character!’

Chapter 352: What's Up?

"Alright, deal. Killing the Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect is as easy as the back of my palm." Lin Fan held the Supreme Being's Token Shard tightly.

Four down, two to go. Once he gathered all six, he would be able to open that barrier and return to Cangling Continent. Then, he could finally kill those motherf*ckers who destroyed Saint Devil Sect.

Also, there was a legacy that was passed down from the Supreme Being's Token Shard. But one had to be of a greater celestial full cultivation state before they could comprehend the secret meaning within it.

But Lin Fan was not rushed. He could get there at his pace.

Standing at the sidelines and listening in on their conversation, Han Mei was pale as a sheet.

'Kill the Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect?!'

'T-this...!'

Even though the Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect was strong, Han Mei could tell that if this man were to strike, there would only be one fixed outcome. The Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect would die for certain.

"You've promised me. You won't renegade on your words, right?" Looking at the accessory in the hands of the other party, the small girl's face was filled with reluctance.

This was the last bit of memory left to her by her family.

But for the sake of revenge, it was all worth it.

Looking at the little girl, Lin Fan chuckled, "Of course not. I'll keep my promises. Let's go to Heaven Sea Sect now then."

"Oi, do you know where Heaven Sea Sect is?" Lin Fan asked Han Mei.

Even though Heaven Sea Sect was a sect, there were tons of sects within the Dongling Continent. Hence, Lin Fan could not remember every single one of them.

"Y-yes!" Han Mei's heart skipped a beat. There was no way she could hide anything from this man.

The Han Family enjoyed a close relationship with the Heaven Sea Sect. Now that she overheard this man's intentions to kill the Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect, how could she not be worried?

But even if she were worried, so what? The man before her was powerful beyond words. It was not as if she could stop him, right?

In fact, it was already fortunate enough for her to be able to stay alive.

"A thousand miles more from this direction and you'll arrive at the Heaven Sea Sect." Han Mei pointed in a direction.

"Alright. Lead the way." Lin Fan ripped open the void. With a sweep of his robes, the tossed everyone within the void and continued his interdimensional travel.

Even though Lin Fan was extremely strong right now, his cultivation state was still just at a greater celestial lower level. Therefore, his comprehension of the void was still not as deep. As such, his speed of traveling through the void was naturally not as fast as those of higher cultivation bases.

But it was still pretty decent.

...

After some time, everyone emerged from the void. Before them was a gigantic ocean, and in the middle of the ocean floated a mountain range.

Lin Fan could not help but feel impressed with the locations where these sects of the Dongling Continent chose to be situated. Majestic looking indeed!

"This must be Heaven Sea Sect, right?" He asked, looking at the

sight before him.

"Yes." Han Mei nodded her head. With an awkward look on her face, she continued, "Sir, could I leave first?"

Han Mei felt that there was definitely nothing to be gained from heading ahead with him. In fact, she might be mistaken by Heaven Sea Sect as an accomplice.

And if that were the case, then things would definitely get sticky.

"Since you're here, follow me along. Since you're chummy with the sect, that'd save me the trouble of bumping into anyone. Unless... you aren't keen on helping me out with this small task, eh?" Lin Fan chuckled.

Han Mei looked at that wide, bedazzling smile. But she could also sense that forcefulness behind it. Eventually, she nodded her head silently.

"Oh, you're real quick this time round, Mistress Han!" The disciples who were keeping watch at the gates did not bother stopping them upon seeing Han Mei. After a few greetings, they hurried up to report her presence.

With Han Mei leading the way, no one obstructed them for the entire duration they were there.

The main reason was because the Han Family was extremely

close to the Heaven Sea Sect.

Along the way, the little girl gripped her fists really tightly. Lin Fan could feel her heartbeat getting faster, as if she could sense that she was getting closer to her enemy.

As for Sha Dulong and the others, they were just looking around the sect curiously.

Some of them had never seen a sect before. Hence, now that they were within one, they could not hold back their excitement.

After all, every sect looked splendid and magnificent.

The news of Han Mei bringing the small girl along had long spread to the upper echelons of the Heaven Sea Sect.

The moment Lin Fan and the others arrived at the top, there were already people from Heaven Sea Sect awaiting their presence.

Han Mei's mood was grim right now, in a dilemma for actions. Neither parties were people she could afford to offend. All she could do was lament her own misfortune.

"The Han Family does not let our sect down indeed. Here's the reward for this time around." The man before Lin Fan was a middle-aged man with a crooked eagle nose and beady eyes like green beans. His features looked pretty strange indeed.

The moment the middle-aged man caught sight of the small girl, his eyes lit up with joy.

The sight was extremely harrowing to watch.

"Grandmaster Sun, I am not the one looking for you this time round. Someone else is here for you." Han Mei remained silent for a moment after receiving the reward. Placing it on the ground, she retreated a few steps.

"Hmm?" Grandmaster Sun frowned, evidently displeased. "What do you mean?"

All the other surrounding Elders stood there as well.

"YOU MURDERER!" The small girl beside Lin Fan lashed out at Grandmaster Sun with boundless hatred in her eyes. She then looked at Lin Fan anxiously, hoping that this man could fulfill his promise to her.

Looking at the shouts of this little girl, Grandmaster Sun was not really bothered. What trouble could a child cause?

He had to get his hands on the Heaven and Earth’s Five Thunder Strike. He didn’t know if it were true, but it was rumored to be a Heaven graded upper-level skill.

All the surrounding elders stood there awkwardly as well. They did not take part in the destruction of the small sect, but they knew about what happened.

Even though they had their misgivings about destroying a sect so cruelly, what was done was done, and regretting it would salvage nothing.

"You are Heaven Sea Sect's Grandmaster?" Lin Fan stood forth and asked, pretty much disinterested.

Grandmaster Sun was a greater celestial full cultivation being, but he only had five energy grid line chains to his name. This was nothing spectacular to Lin Fan.

"That's right. You are?" Grandmaster Sun looked at Lin Fan and asked, puzzled.

This man had no aura at all, like any mere mortal. But, Grandmaster Sun could tell that something was amiss.

"Kill yourself." Lin Fan replied casually. He wasn't too interested in killing someone like this. Lin Fan could tell that Heaven Sea Sect was a middle-sized sect at best, nothing much.

"What?!" Grandmaster Sun was taken aback, as if he had misheard Lin Fan. He then laughed maniacally, as though he had heard the greatest joke of this century.

Lin Fan shook his head. Pointing his finger, an intense Sword Will pierced through Grandmaster Sun’s body. The frenzied Sword Will wreaked havoc in the Grandmaster Sun’s body without any inhibitions.

In a split second, the man who was still laughing moments ago collapsed onto the ground without a single sign of life.

Everyone who witnessed this could feel their blood run cold.

O-one move! He used just one move!

"How? Are you satisfied?" Lin Fan looked at the little girl and asked.

The girl was rooted to the spot, stunned as well. She had not expected this to be over so quickly.

"Killing others for their valuables, I don’t have any comments on that. But destroying an entire sect and leaving not even a single fowl? That’s going overboard. Yours Truly is the Peak Master of Glory Sect’s Nameless Peak. If you’re indignant, you can come look for me at Glory Sect. But you shall bear the consequences yourself." Lin Fan said casually.

Turning around to Sha Dulong and the others, he beckoned gently with his hand, "Let's go."

"Hold on...!" A Heaven Sea Sect Elder called out while trembling

uncontrollably.

"What's up?" Lin Fan looked at the Elder who had opened his mouth.

The moment the Elder caught sight of Lin Fan's unwavering expression, he felt as though he was being pierced by a thousand swords through his body.

He had only said that out of reflex. But looking at the expression of this man, his heart was flustering non-stop.

Glory Sect...That was a massive grand sect!

Sha Dulong and the others were ever more impressed with their Boss right now. Coming to someone else's sect and killing their Grandmaster followed by asking them 'What's up?'?! Of course, they were looking for revenge...!

Boss! Could you not be so calm?!?!?!?

...

Chapter 353: This Would Be An Interesting Affair

Lin Fan's single 'What's up?' had everyone completely dumbfounded. His calm demeanor just gave off a feeling that made people want to whack him up. But at the same time, all the elders of Heaven Sea Sect were at a loss of what to do.

Looking at their lifeless Grandmaster lying on the floor and the man who had knocked straight up their front doors, it would be a lie to say that these elders weren't mad right now. But against this man of absolute strength, there was nothing for them to resist at all.

In fact, some of the elders had even begun to find excuses to console themselves.

'The Grandmaster has committed many sins, and this was his comeuppance.' They told themselves.

But all of these were mere excuses in front of someone that strong. If Lin Fan weren't so tough, all of these elders would have ganged up and walloped him to death.

"N-nothing!" The elder shook his head furiously.

Sha Dulong and the others looked at their Boss with their mouths wide agape. At the same time, they were thoroughly impressed with everyone from Heaven Sea Sect. Their Grandmaster has just

been killed right before their very eyes, but none of them would even dare to let out a single fart!

If they were just a little irritated, the fourteen sand bandits would be a little impressed. But to think that they could act as though nothing entirely had happened. That type of strength within their hearts was thoroughly impressive.

"I know that you're all feeling indignant..." Lin Fan told the masses.

"No no no! Nope! Absolutely not! This was his own doing! He destroyed the sects of others and was downright cruel. We had already expected this retribution of his to come one day. You've just helped Heaven Sea Sect remove a scourge in our midst!" One of the elders explained hurriedly.

"That's right! This Sun Changtian has always been selfish and despicable! We, Heaven Sea Sect, are a righteous sect! But under his leadership, we have been forced to commit many crimes! Even if we wanted to rebel, we were definitely not his match!"

"How could we be indignant?! We're more than happy right now! Glory Sect is a great sect indeed! To think that you guys would help us out, knowing that we're in deep waters! Heaven Sea Sect shall always remember this gratitude deep in our hearts!"

...

Lin Fan had wanted to add in some additional words to show off his air of superiority. But looking at how these elders were behaving out of his expectations, he was completely stumped.

The f*ck? Just what sort of a sect was this?!

Why were the people within it all like clowns?!

But looking at Grandmaster Sun, a thought crossed Lin Fan's mind. No matter how small it is, a mosquito still had meat. He had wanted to leave the body to Heaven Sea Sect. But looking at how the situation unfolded, he might as well help them clear it and be done with it.

"Since that's the case, then I'll help you guys get rid of this guy's body. That'll save you guys some trouble." Sweeping his robes, Lin Fan tossed the entire body of Grandmaster Sun within his storage.

The elders glanced at one another with a pained emotion in their hearts. The items on Grandmaster Sun's body was important to them! After all, there were many things pertaining to the Heaven Sea Sect within his storage.

"Well, since I'm exacting justice for the Heavens, you guys can have his storage ring." Lin Fan tossed the storage ring over.

Now that he had knocked straight up their door and killed their leader, to think that they were even thanking him for it. If he were to still rob the stuff clean, then that would be going pretty

overboard.

"Aiyo! Thank you, sir! Thank you!" The moment the elders heard this, all of them thanked Lin Fan profusely.

As for Sun Changtian being slain, there was nothing for them to argue about it. After all, he was dead no matter what. In fact, they weren't even begrudging of his death. So be it if this guy was ugly to begin with. To think that he would still hold on to most of the power usually, causing the other elders to look as though they were decorative objects who served no purpose at all.

"It's okay, save the thanks. It was no effort at all. Let's go." He beckoned to the others and headed down the peak.

Seeing that this godlike figure was leaving, everyone from Heaven Sea Sect followed along and sent him off.

"Have a safe trip!"

"Thank you!"

"Come and have a rest when you're free!"

"Glory Sect is Glory Sect indeed! Exacting justice for us!"

...

Following behind Lin Fan, Sha Dulong and the others were feeling extremely strange about everything right now. Seemed like this was a new experience for them to learn from as well.

Coming to someone's sect to kill their Boss and in return, receiving all the warm welcome and hospitality from their disciples... Wow?!

They had once killed a disciple of a sect as well. But they were chased to near death by that sect in return.

But the person their Boss had killed now was the other party's Grandmaster! Not only was he free from their wrath, he was even being treated so extravagantly by them! If they were to compare their own experiences with what was happening now, they would really just puke blood over and over again.

Han Mei had long lost her sense of logic. She just walked flabbergasted behind Lin Fan and the others like a zombie.

To Han Mei, everything that had happened today was just like a dream. Even as they were leaving, her entire face was just stoned.

...

Heaven Sea Sect...

The elders wiped the sweat off their foreheads and looked at one another.

‘That’s it?"

"Then what do you want?"

"Even though Sun Changtian went overboard, he was our Grandmaster overall. Now that he’s been slain by someone, where should Heaven Sea Sect hide our faces from now on?"

"Then what do you propose?"

"We should take out our dignity as Heaven Sea Sect disciples! Let’s fight for our disciples! Fellow brothers, what do you think about that?"

"Hmm, not bad. You’re right, junior brother. But this is a tough mission. I guess we’ll have to trouble you alone, junior brother."

"Eh, senior brother. You guys..."

"Bloody retard..."

...

And just like that, the deal was completed beautifully.

The little girl started bawling, as if she were finally relieved of all

the indignance in her heart. That face of hers which was filled with mud and dirt was wet with tears that were pouring down like rain.

"Sir. T-thank you!" She knelt down in front of Lin Fan.

"It’s okay, save the thanks. This was a fair trade which we both agreed to. There’s no sympathy to talk about." Lin Fan replied casually.

"Please take me in as a disciple, great sir! I promise to always serve by your side from now on!" She girl’s eyes were filled with a thirsty glint.

Lin Fan frowned. Bloody hell! Yours Truly was not running an orphanage here! Why was there suddenly someone else who was begging to be his disciple?

He hesitated slightly.

"Little girl, wipe your face." Han Mei who was standing at one side took out a handkerchief.

As the little girl wiped the dirt off her face, Lin Fan was shocked.

Bloody hell! He hadn’t noticed it earlier, but weren’t her features really exquisite?!

And to think that there was a birthmark in the form of a plum

blossom on her forehead!

Han Mei was equally stumped at how sharp the features of this girl were. In fact, she could seem to even make out an air of superiority from this little girl, as if she were looking down at the entire world in disdain.

But Han Mei thought that she must have been mistaken.

How could a little child give off such a feeling?

Lin Fan sized this girl up properly.

"What's your name?" He asked softly.

"You Jiuling." She replied.

Lin Fan focused his gaze. You Jiuling's fortune seemed pretty impossible, with an extremely high innate potential.

He contemplated silently for a moment. He already had a disciple, Zhiqiao that young lass. Ever since she had acknowledged him as her master, her fortune was improving all the while.

Even though her innate potential was a little lackluster at the start, with his constant training, her potential was now pretty extraordinary as well.

If there were no issue, these two girls should probably grow up to excel pretty well.

But Lin Fan could not shake off a feeling.

If he were to take in You Jiuling as a disciple, there might come a day where his two disciples would grasp at one another’s throats.

Interesting indeed!

"Okay..." Lin Fan replied.

Secretly, Lin Fan was exhilarated when he noticed that You Jiuling’s fortune spiked up once more the moment he agreed to her request. It was like a typhoon that rose.

Of course, for anyone without the system, this would be impossible for them to see.

Chapter 354: Chicky With Lady Luck's Blessings

Now that her blood feud had been resolved and she was able to become the disciple of this great man, You Jiuling revealed an earnest smile and her eyes curled like crescent moons.

"Boss, where should we head to now?" Sha Dulong asked. He was filled with envy towards the small girl indeed. To think that she could become Boss's disciple so easily! How they wished that they were in her position.

But they had seen through the facts that it was impossible for them. Even though Boss did not lay down his requirements for taking in disciples, they understood certain things in their hearts.

One had to be a Lolita, and a really cute one at that.

What a beast he was...!

Lin Fan was silent for a moment. The Beast Spirit World would invade in less than 3 years' time. Hence, he needed to raise his power level in the fastest possible time. It was time to continue his search for the 'Seven Saints Treasure Map' and to confiscate everything from that b*stard Seven Saint.

As for the Supreme Being's Token Shard, he had four in his possession right now. Since he did not know the location of the last two, he might as well take the time to look for other things in the

meantime.

"You guys take her and head back to Xuanjian Sect. I will go and look for you guys after some time." Lin Fan did not want to take them along. After all, their cultivation bases were not that high. If he were to meet with anything sticky, he could not guarantee their safety.

Looking at one another, Sha Dulong and the others nodded their heads eventually.

After Sha Dulong and the others left with You Jiuling, Lin Fan carried on along his way.

‘Cuckcuckoo!’

Just then, Chicky, who was perched on Lin Fan’s shoulders, started crowing out loudly while beating his chest with his wings.

"What’s wrong, Chicky?" Looking at how weirdly Chicky was behaving, Lin Fan asked curiously.

‘Cuckcuckoo!’

Waving his wings before pointing at a mountainous area before them, Chicky danced wildly as if something there was attracting his attention.

Lin Fan frowned, "Are you telling me that there's something there?"

'Cuckoo...!' Chicky nodded his head with a look of excitement.

"Okay, lets head there then." Without further ado, Lin Fan flew towards the mountainous area. When he arrived, it was clear that the environment was significantly disparate from before.

It was fuming hot here at a very high temperature. On the mountains, corpses laid everywhere. However, most of them were corpses of beasts.

"Eh? Where's this place?" Lin Fan was cautious. There was no indication of a place like this within Glory Sect's records. In fact, if not for Chicky's calls earlier on, he might not have even spotted this place as anything unusual.

Chicky hopped down from Lin Fan's shoulders. Spreading his wings, he pecked down on the ground with his tiny head. Sniffing around, he called out loudly and ran off into the distance, as if he had smelt something really good.

Looking at this, Lin Fan followed closely behind while requesting Chicky to slow down at the same time.

They had yet to figure out what this place was or whether any dangers lurked within. This bloody fool who had no sense of danger at all was causing Lin Fan to feel exasperated.

Everything in these mountainous areas was withered and barren, save for some bare rocks. But these rocks glowed with a red beam, as if flames were dancing within them.

Following Chicky, he passed through this inconspicuously looking gap and followed it all the way down.

Lin Fan was getting more curious by the second. It was as if Chicky was really familiar with this place. But he didn't think too much about it and just followed right behind.

The gap seemed to last a really long way down.

At the same time, the temperature of the place was getting higher.

'Cuckcuckoo...!'

Far from the darkness below, Chicky's calls came.

Lin Fan increased his speed.

When he saw Chicky standing beside a pool of flames, he was bewildered.

'Just where in the world is this place?'

The place they were in was like a hole. It wasn't too big, with plain looking four walls. But to think that there was a flaming pool in the middle of the room.

The pool was circular, with a radius of twenty to thirty feet. The liquid within the pool boiled and rumbled. It looked like both flames and blood at the same time.

'Cuckcuckoo...!' Chicky seemed to be really excited, twirling on the same spot over and over again. Those small bright eyes of his sparkled brightly, as if he had found some sort of treasure.

"Chicky, hold up! We're still not clear of what this thing is..." Just as Lin Fan finished his sentence, Chicky dove head first into the pool.

"Holy shit! If you continue like this, you're really going to hit a wall one day, Chicky!" Looking at how Chicky dove in without even checking anything out, Lin Fan was thoroughly exasperated.

'Cuckcuckoo...!!!'

Chicky was swimming like a fish within that flaming pool. Spreading his wings all around, he was having a ball of a time.

Lin Fan looked properly at the place. The stones around them seemed to have been through the mills of the ages, feeling really firm.

Looking at the liquid within the flaming pool, Lin Fan stretched out his finger and touched it.

The moment he touched it, a scorching energy surged up at Lin Fan.

‘Ding…congratulations on discovering Earth’s Core Flame.’

‘Earth’s Core Flame: The essence of Mother Nature and the Earth. Berserk, ferocious, and scorching. A single touch renders one dead.’

Extinguishing the flames on him, Lin Fan finally understood why Chicky was so happy. This was the most suitable place for Chicky to live in. These Earth’s Core Flames were just like tonics for Chicky.

Suddenly, something about Chicky was changing. These Earth’s Core Flames were being absorbed by Chicky and the pool was decreasing in volume consistently.

Chicky was now wrapped in a red shell.

"Holy sh*t!" Looking at Chicky’s state, Lin Fan could not help but flip his eyelids speechlessly. This guy was bloody going through yet another evolution!

The Phoenix's Nirvana Rebirth.

If the energy were sufficient, it could allow Chicky to evolve straight away.

Lin Fan was pretty speechless towards Chicky's luck. To think that he could find this treasure even within some normal looking mountains.

'Ding…congratulations on congealing energy grid of Water.'

Lin Fan's energy grid of Water had finally reached 100%.

Grinning, Lin Fan summoned out the energy grid of Water. To think that he would finish crafting his first energy grid line chain as well.

Lin Fan could even feel his power level increasing even more right now.

Lin Fan allowed the energy grid of Water to fuse with his left arm, boosting the power level of his left arm by a large amount.

He sat down cross-legged. Since Chicky was absorbing the Earth's Core Flames, there was nothing for him to do, so he might as well start on his second energy grid line chain.

'Congeal energy grid of Fire.'

‘Ding…energy grid of Fire. Progress 1%.’

Just as Lin Fan was focusing on congealing, he realized that the speed of congelation had increased by quite a bit. This should be due to the fact that he had absorbed that strand of Consciousness. At the same time, this area was filled with Earth’s Core Flame.

Hence, the amount of energy grid of Fire floating in the air must be way denser than outside.

Those scorching flame spots surged into Lin Fan’s body furiously.

If it were anyone else, they would have long been burned to death by these flame spots. But with the assistance of the system, these flame spots were suppressed the moment they entered his body, and began with the congealing process.

Chapter 355: Overrun The Four Seas With A Single Head Toss

Next day...

As Lin Fan gently opened his eyes, he was greeted with a bright red glow. An energy grid line chain of Fire coiled around Lin Fan.

"To think that it would be this fast! I definitely did not expect that." Lin Fan could not help but mutter out to himself, feeling impressed. With an unknown power of the Consciousness boosting his ability to comprehend energy grids, his rate of absorption was getting way faster.

Coupled with the BUG-like existence of the heaven-defying system, the speed of congelation was way beyond that of any other being in this world.

A chain a day... 300+ chains each year. Who else in this world could compare with such speed?

At the time the attack of the Beast Spirit World... No, rather, to be precise, that mysterious day came, Lin Fan hoped that he could be strong enough to defend against it.

‘Energy grid of Fire, fuse with left arm.’

The energy grid line chains of Fire and Water fused together as

one. Based on his experience with the Eternal Arm, Lin Fan was confident of the immense effect that one's body would receive upon fusing with the energy grid line chains.

The differing energies of Fire and Ice… Not bad, not bad! Coupled with Twisting Heaven and Earth and Black Tiger Steals Heart, the force that he could expend out would definitely be fearsome.

Lin Fan looked at Chicky. By now, the Earth's Core Flames were nearly completely absorbed by Chicky.

To think that his frail and small body could even absorb this entire pool of Earth's Core Flames. Seemed like Chicky wasn't the descendant of an Ancient Beast just for show.

'Creak.'

That red shell surrounding Chicky began to crack continuously. A red light was being emitted from every single place where the cracks occurred. At the same time, the cave was filled with this dense red smog.

'AWK…!'

The moment the cry rang out, the entire red mist was overwhelmed with an illusory figure in the shape of a phoenix. At the same time, there was a shadow in the midst of it, of which, no one could make out the shape.

"Chicky, you're not the typical Ancient Beast indeed!" Looking at the sight before him, Lin Fan could not help but exclaim out.

After the shell had cracked completely, Chicky could be seen lying within, curled in a ball with his eyes shut. A bunch of Fire Spirits danced around Chicky before gradually hopping into his body.

'Cuckcuckoo...'

Suddenly, a heat wave shot out from Chicky.

Opening his eyes, Chicky spread out his wings. His claws spread out in a V-shape, while two phoenix tails wagged behind his back.

Greater celestial upper level.

At the same time, an energy grid line chain coiled itself around Chicky.

This energy grid line chain was bright red. At the same time, there was a golden tinge within the redness. This was a mysterious energy grid line chain indeed.

It was way stronger than the energy grid of Water that Lin Fan had cultivated himself.

Good! Chicky was about to fly for sure now!

Lin Fan was overwhelmed with joy. With those around him to get stronger, this also meant that he could tackle the challenges ahead with even more confidence as well.

"Chicky, how do you feel?" Lin Fan asked.

He wondered how Chicky was doing right now.

‘Cuckcuckoo…’

Chicky’s cute little head looked left and right, as though he was really excited about his own changes. Taking a quick leap, he hopped and perched himself back up on Lin Fan’s shoulders. He rubbed his head against Lin Fan’s cheek endearingly, evidently gleeful.

"Haha, not bad, Chicky! Well done! You’ve comprehended a really mysterious energy grid line chain! You’re my good helper indeed!" Lin Fan fondled Chicky’s head and praised.

As to what Chicky truly was, Lin Fan was still filled with questions. But no matter what, he would get to the bottom of this one fine day as well.

On that fateful day back in Fiery Hell, that gigantic arm from the skies wasn’t targeting Chicky’s mother. The arm was, in fact, targeting Chicky. Eventually, Chicky’s mother transformed into a beam of rainbow and fended off the gigantic arm.

‘ROAR…!’

Suddenly, a massive roar shook the entire place.

This was the sound of a beast.

‘Cuckcuckoo…!!!’ Chicky cried out loudly on Lin Fan’s shoulders before tossing his head to one side. Those eyes of his looked outside contemptuously. It was as though Chicky was saying that this beast outside was simply being too insolent!

Before Lin Fan could even realize, Chicky had hopped down and made his way outside.

"Chicky, couldn’t you just bear it in? Don’t get yourself walloped till you’re a handicapped chicken!" Lin Fan followed tightly behind. Gosh, the moment this Chicky grew stronger, so did his arrogance.

When he arrived outside…

A few thousand feet tall beast was standing right in front of Chicky, howling and growling at it, causing the entire ground to vibrate along with its roars.

Greater celestial full cultivation beast.

Furthermore, it was a superior beast which had two energy grid line chains to it.

‘CUCKCUCKOO...!’ Chicky raised his head with naught a single fear against this beast before him.

This beast’s entire body was red. Some parts of its body were a mess of blood and meat. Even its white bones were stained red.

By the look of it, this was the beast’s territory. Even the Earth’s Core Flame pool might belong to him as well.

Evidently, this beast wasn’t able to absorb the Earth’s Core Flames. Hence, there was a lot of inflicted damage on its body.

But it was still a substantial booster to its powers.

Now that Chicky had absorbed the Earth’s Core Flames entirely, naturally this beast was in a rage.

‘GRAWHHHH...!!!’ The beast roared at Chicky once more.

On the other hand, Chicky was stretching out his wings as though he was digging his ears. This was his way of saying, ‘Your growl is kinda loud and it’s annoying Your Chicken’s ears.’

"Chicky! Are you alright? If not, stop acting tough and come on back!" Lin Fan shouted towards Chicky.

‘Cuckcuckoo…!’ With a single head toss, Chicky could overrun the four seas. Those bright eyes of his sparkled with confidence.

It was as though he was saying, ‘As a MALE chicken, even if I can’t, I will.’

‘CUCKCUCKOO…!’ With a wild cry, Chicky spread his wings. That golden red energy grid line chain swept over the ground, forming a whirlpool.

As though it possessed a boundless amount of destructive energy, the whirlpool’s immense powers sucked in this gargantuan beast.

‘GARWHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!’

The malevolent looking eyes of the beast flashed with a look of horror. But in an instant, it was devoured whole by the whirlpool.

‘Cuckcuckoo…!’

Turning around, Chicky tossed his head once more. Patting his tummy, he gave off a loud burp, as though he just had an enjoyable meal.

Looking at the scene before him, even Lin Fan was completely stumped.

Holy f*ck! That skill of Chicky looked really overbearing!

Leaping up onto Lin Fan’s shoulders, Chicky cried out and yawned. Plopping his butt down, he lowered his head and gently closed his eyes, as though he was digesting the beast he had just devoured.

Suddenly, two energy grid line chains flew out of Chicky. These two chains belonged to that beast earlier!

Seeing this, Lin Fan chuckled and patted Chicky on the head adoringly, before keeping the two energy grid line chains into his storage.

As if he knew that Lin Fan required these things, Chicky intentionally sent out these two chains while digesting the beast.

Looking at the vast land before him, Lin Fan continued to chuckle.

"Chicky, let’s continue forth! From now on, legends shall tell of the God and Chicken Duo! But before that, I shall have to give you a good set of clothes."

No matter what, Chicky was his pet. Thinking back to those dogs and cats from his previous life, they had clothes too! How could Chicky not have anything!

And Lin Fan’s personal favorite was the T-rex inflatable costume.

How adorable would Chicky look in that!

‘Cuckcuckoo…!’

Chicky cried out in joy, as though he was really excited at the prospect of wearing a costume. But when Lin Fan churned out the costume, Chicky was entirely dumbfounded.

But against Lin Fan’s ‘persuasion’, that soundless resistance of Chicky disappeared entirely into the air.

Chapter 356: The Opportunity Presents Itself

Blood Kill Sect was as grim and eerie as ever. This twelve-leveled building phase shifted continuously between Heaven and Earth.

Presently at the twelfth Level ...

The Grandmaster of Blood Kill Sect was bent over in one corner. Clad in black robes, the Grandmaster's breathing was haphazard, as the surrounding blood mist gathered together densely.

Boom!

Within that dense mist, a door which was half illusory and real at the same time disappeared instantly.

"Failed. The Blood World..." No one could make out this gender-neutral voice of the person beneath the black robes.

"Who is it! Come out!" Suddenly, the person lashed out at the void around.

Even though the voice wasn't terribly loud, it seemed to possess a mysterious power which one could not hide away from.

"Blood Kill Sect's Grandmaster...the strongest person in all of history..." Suddenly, another shadow appeared on the twelfth level

of Blood Kill Sect. Even though no one could make out the features of this second person, the aura that this person beheld could make one shiver.

"Who are you?" The Grandmaster of Blood Kill Sect looked at the other party with a wary gaze. At the same time, he or she could feel their heart pounding faster as well. This aura was strong... Very strong.

"Who I am does not matter. What matters is that I know you're looking for a way to enter the Blood World. And coincidentally, I know of just the way to enter the Blood World." The shadow replied casually, as though trying to tempt the Grandmaster.

Upon hearing these words, the Grandmaster of Blood Kill Sect fell silent for a moment. He or she then replied to the shadow, "What do you want?"

"Oh, nothing much at all. I can tell you the way to enter the Blood World for sure. All I need is a favor from you." The voice of the shadow was grim like the Nine Spirits, causing one to raise goosebumps.

"Hmph. All through time, there has only been people who seek requests and help from Blood Kill Sect and not the other way around. Stop your nonsense! Reveal yourself!" Sweeping his or her robes, the Grandmaster distorted the void around, and the crackling of thunder rumbled across the entire place.

"Even though you've inherited and fused with the cultivation

states of all Blood Kill Sect Grandmasters prior, you won't be able to kill me. This should be a really easy deal for you. And with that, you'll be able to enter the Blood World and search for your True Source." The shadow was contorting within the void, as if the void's distortion would never affect its existence as a whole.

Looking at everything that was unfolding, the Grandmaster asked, "What deal?"

"Cheche...it's a really. Simple. Deal...Checheche...'

...

Glory Sect...

Grandmaster Yan and many Senior Elders were gathered in the Main Hall right now. The expressions on their faces were especially heavy.

"Fellow junior brothers. Recently, there has been this mysterious voice that is trying to wrap around my ear, that is causing me to feel extremely uneasy." Grandmaster Yan started to the masses.

"How could this be, Senior Brother Yan?" Wuya asked, somewhat surprised.

The higher one's cultivation state was, the more sensitive they got in sensing things. For something to cause his Grandmaster Senior Brother to feel uneasy, this must be really big.

Looking at his fellow junior brothers, Grandmaster Yan nodded his head eventually. Pointing a finger into the skies, he continued, "It came from there..."

The moment everyone heard this, their expressions changed.

"I-it cant be..."

Looking at the masses, Grandmaster Yan shook his head, "There is nothing that's impossible. The reason I've gathered all of you here today is so that I can clarify on this issue. I've been thinking that there has to be something more as to why the Supreme Being split Xuanhuang World into two 10,000 years ago. In fact, even the legacy left behind by our Founder Ancestor may not be that simple after all. Even though I'm not entirely sure of the facts right now, I'm pretty sure these are all warnings."

Looking at one another, Senior Elder Wuya and the other Senior Elders nodded their heads and continued listening on.

...

The Xuanhuang World was a huge place. Even after it was split into two, it was still vast.

Just Dongling Continent alone... Every single day, blood would be spilled at any given place.

There were many hidden powerful beings that were around. At the same time, there were countless Ancient Demons and the likes that existed.

Every day, sects would fall while new sects would rise.

It was survival of the fittest... A dog eats dog world, that was Dongling Continent.

Xianling Sect...

This was a powerful sect that comprised fully of women.

For a full female sect to be a sect not to be reckoned with was not an easy task.

But today, Xianling Sect was in their most perilous state of all history.

A demon had broken out of its seal and had killed its way to Xianling Sect.

This was a demon that the ancestors of Xianling Sect had sealed together with the help of other sects in the past.

But for an unknown reason, this demon’s cultivation state had spiked for absolutely no apparent reason recently, and had broken out of the seal on its own. Right now, it harbored intense,

boundless hatred towards the Xianling Sect. Hence, this was the first place it arrived once it had broken out of its seal.

"HAHA! WHERE'S THAT SLUT, LIAN XIAN? HURRY UP... COME OUT AND DIE!" In the skies above Xianling Sect, a shadow was floating maliciously. This person's skin was extremely dry, and had bloodshot eyes, looking like a peerless demonic being.

"Demon! How dare you insult our Founder Ancestor! Let's see what you've got!" Xianling Sect was in a state of high alert right now. Looking at how this demon had insulted their Founder Ancestor, a Senior Elder darted up to fight him in a fit of rage.

No one from Xianling Sect knew of this demon's background. All they knew was the formidable aura that it was emanating right now.

"Grandmaster, who is this person?" A Senior Elder asked.

"I've got no idea." The present Grandmaster of Xianling Sect shook her head. This person that was floating above did not seem familiar in the least bit.

"Hmph! Courting death!" Looking at who it was flying towards him, the demon snorted coldly.

Instantly, the sky was filled with a dense, demonic aura.

A fist rained down from the sky, containing a fearsome amount

of demonic energy within it.

Looking at the fist that was raining down, the Senior Elder who headed up used her energy grid line chains to fend against it. Dancing like wild snakes, her energy grid line chains reached out against the incoming fist.

BOOM!

Heavens and Earth trembled as a bright light burst out from that clash.

"URGH...!"

The figure of that Senior Elder could be seen pummelling down from the sky, spewing out fresh blood as she descended.

"Junior sister...!" Looking at the scene, the Grandmaster of Xianling Sect grew anxious.

How could this be? Her junior sister was a greater celestial full cultivation being with six energy grid line chains. How could she be taken down with just a single strike?

"HAHA! Not even worth a single strike. You're not even worth a single strike indeed. Xianling Sect! Today shall be the day that I, Yama, take down your entire sect!" Yama laughed out maniacally, venting out the pain of being sealed for the past 100+ years.

The moment the Grandmaster heard this name, her face changed into a look of disbelief, "Y-you're Yama? The demon that was sealed by our Founder Ancestor two hundred years ago? How are you still alive?!"

"HAHA! Die? No one in this world is capable of taking me, Yama to death!" Yama's laughter was frenzied, causing everyone to shiver uncontrollably.

The Grandmaster's of Xianling Sect's face was extremely pale right now. She did not have a good feeling about this. To think that this was the malevolent demon that was sealed two hundred years ago!

...

"Chicky, how are your new clothes? Do you feel more handsome right now?" Looking at Chicky, Lin Fan asked in satisfaction.

This set of clothes was specially designed by Lin Fan for Chicky. This T-rex costume would definitely cause Chicky to look extremely intimidating with it!

'Cuckcuckoo...!' Chicky tossed his head left and right at Lin Fan, resisting silently. But what could he do with this resistance? Under Lin Fan's forceful insistence, he had no choice but to wear it obediently...

"Eh...? The demonic aura ahead seems really strong. Something big seems to be happening. Chicky, here's our chance to perform! Don't miss it...!" Lin Fan looked at the sky ahead. It was pitch black, with a strong demonic presence emanating from it. It caused one to feel uneasy just looking at it, but Lin Fan revealed a chuckle.

Lin Fan had two goals in life right now.

1: Take down everything and collect more energy grid line chains.

2: Spread the name of the God and Chicken Duo across the world.

Now that the chance had presented itself before his face, how could he miss it for anything?

...

Chapter 357: Where's The Promised Plan?

"I should be ruling over all the lands right now! If not for the fact that you despicable beings snuck up on me while I was in seclusion training, how could you have had the ability to seal me up for two hundred years?" Yama's demonic rage shot through the sky, encompassing the entire Xianling Sect.

"But of course, I have to thank you little despicable beings for sealing me in the Thousand Demons Gorge! If not for that, I wouldn't have cultivated to this perfect being right now. As a reward, I shall absorb all your Yin sources of energies to fuse with myself. What a perfect honor for you guys! HAHA...!"

Yama was an ancient demon that had existed two hundred years ago. Cruel and vicious, he had caused the downfall of many sects, as well as wreaking havoc all over Dongling Continent.

In the end, Xianling Sect joined forces with some other sects and took the opportunity while he was in seclusion to lay down the seal, keeping him within the Thousand Demons Gorge.

But no one could have expected that the Thousand Demons Gorge was filled with boundless demonic energy.

Therefore, Yama did not pass away in these two hundred years. In fact, he had been sucking in these energies to boost his powers even further. In fact, someone or something was helping him mysteriously through the powers of the underworld, allowing him to absorb these energies even quicker.

"Demon, don’t you dare go overboard! If our Founder Ancestor could seal you, then all of us would definitely be able to stop you from creating trouble as well!" A woman from Xianling Sect looked up into the sky without a single bit of fear.

Laughing maniacally, those demonic long claws of Yama reached out from beneath his robes, "Heh. Seems like the holy woman of this generation’s Xianling Sect is wondrous indeed. Just from the smell alone, I can sense the sweet, scrumptious taste of your Yin energy. Today, I shall pamper you nicely!’

The holy woman’s face turned frozen cold.

"Yanran, step down! You’re not a match for this demon!" The Grandmaster of Xianling Sect looked up the sky warily. This demon’s cultivation state was formidable like raging seas. Seemed like this was going to be dreadful for Xianling Sect indeed.

"Fellow junior sisters, lay down the Xianling Array Formation to seal this thing up!" The Grandmaster ordered.

"Yes!" All the Senior Elders nodded their heads.

Yama looked at all of this with contemptuous eyes, "Hmph. Xianling Array Formation? Seems like you guys haven’t progressed at all. Let me show you guys what it truly means for the devil to be ten feet tall while your virtues are just at a single foot!’

‘Spirit Demon Claw!’

Suddenly, a gigantic claw formed from demonic energies materialized in the sky. Pummelling down from the sky, demonic energy wrapped itself all around the claw, ripping through the void it came in touch with.

‘Xianling Array Formation!’

The aura of the Grandmaster and the other Senior Elders of Xianling Sect rocketed instantly. An unknown power worked to culminate their energies together into a starburst that shot up into the sky. One could even make out an illusory figure of a Fairy, as though she could cleanse this entire world of all demons.

"Hmph, come to be wasted by the great Yama!"

BOOM!

With that single claw, everything was destroyed. The so-called Xianling Array Formation was no exception.

‘URGH...!’

"GRANDMASTER...!"

"ELDERS...!"

Looking at this scene, all the disciples of Xianling Sect were completely stumped. To think that the demon would be this strong!

Yanran, the holy woman of Xianling Sect, was equally shocked at this scene as she lashed out, "DEMON...!"

"Yanran, come back, please! You're not his match!" Crippled on the ground, Xianling Sect's Grandmaster shouted out hurriedly as she spewed out a mouthful of blood. This demon was simply too strong! If the Xianling Array Formation could not take him down, there was no way Yanran could do it!

"HAHA! I shall toy with you nicely then...!" Looking at the holy woman striking out at him, Yama laughed out wildly.

Now that he had broken out of the seal, taking down Xianling Sect was as simple as crushing a single ant. But if they were destroyed too quickly, then he wouldn't feel any enjoyment from it. He had to slowly bring about more despair for them before harshly tormenting them all at the end.

A bright glow shot out from the holy woman, Yanran, as her sword pierced through the demon's body.

Yanran was overwhelmed with joy, thinking that she had killed this demon. But her face changed almost immediately.

"HAHA...! Not bad, not bad...!"

Immediately, Yanran retreated back down to the sect grounds. The longsword she was wielding was still stuck in Yama's chest.

Yama pulled out the longsword from his chest. There wasn't even a single bloodstain on his sword. Shaking it gently, the sword turned into dust and blew out across the sky.

"HAHA!" He howled insanely. "Xianling Sect! You shall be the first sect that I'll destroy after I'm out! Kneel and tremble before my mighty power!"

Everyone from Xianling Sect shivered from top to bottom as a sense of fear crept up their bodies.

"Grandmaster, what should we do?" Yanran was frowning as she held on to the Grandmaster. She was at a loss for actions as well. The Grandmaster was equally lost as well. Looking at the pale faces of her disciples, she could feel a deep-rooted sense of helplessness.

"Haha! All of you shall fuse with me as one!" With a maniacal laugh, Yama reached out with his claw. Instantly, a strong suction power seemed to gush from the Earth to Yama's claws.

Unable to resist this demonic power, some of the disciples with weaker cultivation bases began to gravitate towards it.

"Grandmaster! Save us!"

"Senior Sister! Save me...!"

These Xianling Sect disciples began to cry. There was no way they could resist this power.

They could only watch in fear as their bodies moved closer to the demon.

"DEMON...!" The Grandmaster lashed out in wrath. But before she could even finish, a bright flash of light appeared from the horizons and sped over. It was followed by a roar that resembled a lightning's rumbling.

"Small demon! Know your place!"

Xianling Sect's Grandmaster's heart skipped a beat. She did not know who it was that came.

Yama gave a side glance, disregarding this entirely.

But in that instant, an unparalleled Sword Will pierced through the sky, cutting off his demonic suction power entirely.

"AHHHH...!"

The moment the power was cut off, all these disciples who were floating in midair dropped to the ground with a thud.

"Aiyo! My backside!"

"It hurts...!"

...

"WHO IS IT WHO DARES TO DISTURB MY PLANS?!" Yama's face turned frosty cold with anger as he looked over at the distance.

"Oh, it's Your Granddaddy me!" In the blink of an eye, two figures appeared on the ground of Xianling Sect.

In this moment of despair, these two figures brought about a beam of hope to the Xianling Sect disciples.

Lin Fan could feel that this was THE moment that he should have arrived at. It was a perfect moment, where he caught sight of the demon unleashing his powers right as Lin Fan arrived. And of course, that was something intolerable to Lin Fan.

'Oh, you want to show off as a demon? You've got to seek approval from the master in this trade of bullsh*tting.'

'With a single sword to cut down everything, I shall tear down your show-off process!'

'Cuckcuckoo!!!'

Obeying Lin Fan’s orders, Chicky was now standing right beside Lin Fan without moving a single inch. This proud posture of his attracted the attention of everyone as well.

Even though Lin Fan did not move, he could clearly feel and sense the fiery gazes that were searing through his back.

"What’s that thing that’s wearing that weird costume?"

"I don’t know, but it looks really cute!"

"What about that back view? Who…is he?"

"Eh? Why does he seem so familiar?"

"AH! It’s the powerful man! That’s the powerful man I spoke to you about!"

Suddenly, a female disciple exclaimed out in excitement.

As for the other disciples, they looked at her in bewilderment, not knowing who this powerful man she was referring to was.

Standing there in his T-rex costume, Chicky’s ears twitched. He had been sneakily listening in to the conversations. But the moment he heard these comments, he tossed his head in pride.

Those small bright eyes were suddenly filled with boundless dominance.

"AH! It’s Sir Chicky!"

Standing there, Lin Fan frowned. What the? Could he have bumped into people who knew who he was?

And suddenly, Lin Fan realized. This bloody Chicky had turned tail and ran towards the direction of the female disciple! Like a thug, he then laid down belly up while looking at these girls with adorable eyes!

Some of the Xianling Sect disciples who knew nothing were astonished, wondering what this weird looking beast was up to.

"Oh! It’s Sir Chicky indeed! Are you asking for a belly rub once more, Sir Chicky?" That female disciple immediately placed Chicky in her embrace and with those tender hands, rubbing Chicky’s belly gently and lovingly.

‘Cuck…cuck…!’ Chicky was intoxicated at the moment as he closed his eyes gently, savoring this enjoyable moment.

"F*ck…!" Lin Fan could not wait to rip Chicky up to shreds right now. Bloody hell! They had arranged this skit together! Why did the entire show change right now?

Lin Fan was hating Chicky so badly. Bloody hell! His perfect show had now been ruined by Chicky!

But...

"Oh, so it’s you guys!" Lin Fan turned around and waved to these female disciples whom he had bumped into at Dead Demon Seas.

But looking at Chicky who was still enjoying himself right there, a murderous intent flashed through Lin Fan’s eyes.

He had decided on what was for dinner tonight.

Chicken Soup...

Chapter 358: Nuts. EVERYONE'S GONE BONKERS!

"Ah...! The powerful man remembers us! We're so lucky!" The moment Lin Fan turned around, all the Xianling Sect female disciples who had once served him cheered out in joy. They had totally forgotten that there was a demon floating right above their heads.

"Affinity. We've got affinity indeed." What the hell else could Lin Fan say right now?! His pre-planned God and Chicken Duo was now taken as non-existent.

After today's events, Lin Fan swore to the Heavens that he would never work with Chicky ever again.

Whoever groups up with him was a f*cking moron.

This was just a lusty chicken through and through!

The Grandmaster of Xianling Sect was equally dumbfounded right now, wondering what her disciples were up to. At the same time, who was this young man who was causing them to get so excited? There was a demon floating right above their heads right now!

Yanran was at a loss for what to do. It seemed as though everything before her was an illusion. Her junior sisters had just undergone a total change of character!

They were practically fearing for their very lives just moments ago. Why the hell were they so excited now?!

Adding to their amazement, a junior sister just bloody ran into the house and retrieved a chair out in this situation!

"Powerful man, please have a seat! All of us junior sisters have been training up our skills ever since we came back! We can guarantee that our massaging skills will definitely be better than last time!" A pretty, young female disciple pulled Lin Fan to one side before letting him take a seat.

Her delicate face revealed an earnest smile of adoration. The look of fear she had on her face moments earlier had disappeared entirely, as though it was never there.

Gotta be kidding! Now that this powerful man was here, what was there to fear?

The battle back at the Dead Demon Seas was earth-shattering! They were people who had been through the gates of Hell and back.

They could even remember the awe-inspiring look of the powerful man when he unleashed his powers.

Even after they returned to their sect, these feelings lingered on for so long. They could barely even fall asleep. Each time they

closed their eyes, the pitch black darkness of their minds would suddenly brighten up, as a figure would be seen roaming around, etched within their minds.

"Powerful man, how is it? Does it feel better than before?" A delicate looking female disciple asked gently.

"Yes... not bad. Not bad." Lin Fan nodded his head. The feeling of dozens of tender young hands roaming around his body... This feeling was simply pure pleasure!

As for his purpose of heading here, he had almost completely tossed it to the back of his head. Right now, he couldn't even remember that there was a demon that was floating right above his head.

The most important thing to do is to enjoy thoroughly first.

Laying there, Chicky was covering his little brother with his wings. His face was doused in pleasure as well, letting out the occasional moaning like cries.

"Powerful man, some of us junior sisters have learned a new set of Sword Dancing recently. Shall we present it for you?" Four female disciples asked shyly. However, they were brimming with excitements in their hearts.

"Yes, good. Good..." Now that Lin Fan's body was in a thorough state of pleasure, the thought of being able to enjoy a sword dance

at the same time titillated his senses to no end.

The four female disciples were slender and curvy with amazing features. This was a sight to behold for any man.

Looking at everything before her, the Grandmaster of Xianling Sect felt like something was choking her throat.

‘T-this...!’

She was completely stupefied, unable to comprehend anything that was happening before her right now.

"Yanran, this...!" She turned over to look at Yanran.

"Grandmaster, I have no idea either!" Yanran’s eyes were wide opened. What the hell was up with her junior sisters! Were they possessed?!

What sort of time was it right now? The demon had already knocked up their door and was about to destroy their sect! And they had the mood to be doing stuff like this?!

All the other female disciples of Xianling Sect could only stare with their jaws agape. Recovering from their stupor, they glanced at one another before going deep into whispers.

Ever since these senior sisters returned from the Dead Demon

Seas, they had been going on and on about some powerful man or something.

Furthermore, an Elder had even perished back there.

When they were pressed for details, none of them could come up with anything concrete. Hence, there were no leads as to exactly what happened at the Dead Demon Seas back then.

But what they knew was that the other sects' disciples who returned to their own sects were rambling about this same powerful man.

This had caused all the other Grandmasters to be equally bewildered.

Could there have been a haunting at the Dead Demon Seas that were causing these disciples to have been shocked silly?

"Yes, not bad. Not bad. Press on here." Lin Fan spread his legs wide open. There were beautiful disciples seated on the side of both legs. The same went for his arms and shoulders.

Even the ruler of a country might not be able to enjoy this same type of treatment.

Even though Xianling Sect weren't some mighty, invincible top sect, they were still a sect not to be underestimated. Therefore, it was practically impossible for anyone to order these disciples of

theirs around like servant girls.

"Here, have a grape, powerful man!" A female disciple by the side was propping up a bowl of fruits as she mouthed out tenderly. Using her jade tender hands, she took hold of a deep purple grape and placed it gently into Lin Fan's mouth.

Lin Fan could not help but sigh out in pleasure. These were the days that mattered man...!

Yama in the skies was completely dumbfounded by the scene before him.

When this man appeared, Yama had viewed him with total disdain. He didn't even bother to strike at this man, waiting to see what this person was capable of.

When the female disciple first went into the house to retrieve a chair, Yama could still steady himself for a bit.

But now that things had developed as such, this has caused the great Yama, who had practically seen the entire world, to be astonished beyond words. This feeling was followed by anger.

Massage! Fruits being fed! Sword dances! And to think that a beast that looked like a chicken was being treated in a similar manner?!

Yama could not help but think back of his past two hundred

years, being stuck in that eternal darkness of Thousand Demons Gorge, slowly sucking up the demonic energies for two hundred years. A whole two hundred years! He had caused himself to almost lose out to insanity, and was tormented by all sorts of negativities. To think that the man before him would be enjoying as such?!

He deserved to die...!!!

"ARGH...!" Yama was totally incensed. With a single roar that shook the entire Heavens, he boomed out, "You b*stard! Are you guys blind that I'm here right now?! Do you think that I'm here just for show?!?!'

"How dare you little b*stard look down on me? I'm the demon of all demons! Damn it. DAMN IT!"

In the midst of his enjoyment, Lin Fan opened his eyes gently. Looking at Yama who was floating in the skies, he couldn't help but heave out a deep breath of pure pleasure.

"Hold on, hold on. No hurries there. I'll be done soon." He muttered out softly.

"HUH? YOU'RE SERIOUSLY TAKING MY PRESENCE HERE FOR NOTHING? I AM AN ANCIENT DEMON WHO HAS RULED OVER THIS WORLD OF FEEBLE HUMANS! HOW DARE AN ANT LIKE YOU BE SO INSOLENT...?" Yama was howling in anger right now. That encompassing demonic aura of his was even stronger, as though it could devour the entire Xianling Sect whole.

Looking at the scene before her, the Grandmaster of Xianling Sect was horrified as well. Suppressing the wounds in her body, she continued, "Fellow junior sisters! We must not let that demon ruin Xianling Sect!"

"Grandmaster, we can hold on!" All the elders nodded their heads in acknowledgment.

"WHAT ARE YOU GUYS DOING! OUR SECT IS IN DANGER WITH THIS DEMON HERE! HOW CAN YOU GUYS COMPLETELY IGNORE IT?" Yanran lashed out angrily at these junior sisters of hers.

"Oh, senior sister! Of course, we know he's there. As long as we serve the powerful man well, it's all good! The moment he strikes, this demon will be nothing but dust! Relax, senior sister! Just chill!" Those female disciples who were massaging Lin Fan right now turned around and replied gently.

"Nuts...!"

"EVERYONE'S GONE NUTS...!"

"DO YOU GUYS REALLY NOT KNOW THE HISTORY OF THIS DEMON HERE?!"

"Oh, we do! The Grandmaster mentioned that he was the demon that was sealed two hundred years ago, wasn't he? But the

powerful man is here, duh! No worries, senior sister! Actually, how about this? Come on over and give the powerful man a leg massage as well! I'm sure he'll enjoy it!"

Yanran stumbled a few steps back, almost coughing out blood. It was hopeless! There was no way she could communicate with these junior sisters anymore!

Bonkers! All of them had gone bonkers!

'Cuckcuckoo...!' Chicky was slowly opening his small beady eyes. His eyes were filled with anticipation. With a beauty such as Yanran, he was hoping that she would come and give him a belly rub.

"Senior sister! Sir Chicky here seems to be implying that he wants you to rub his belly!" The female disciple who was rubbing Chicky's belly said out with a hint of disappointment, as though she was being despised by Chicky.

Taking a look at this female disciple, Chicky stretched out his wing and patted her little hand. It was as though he was assuring her like, 'Lord Chicky will never look down on you, darling.'

With this small action of his, the female disciple was so touched that she nearly cried out.

...

Looking at this, the Grandmaster and Senior Elders were all nearly suffering a stroke. Clutching their chests tightly, they struggled and gasped for air.

"Nuts...EVERYONE'S GONE BONKERS...!"

Chapter 359: One Should Definitely Be Shocked

If someone had said this to her, ‘At the brink of your sect’s destruction, there will be a man and a beast who will be served at your sect as though they were your Founder Ancestors’, the Grandmaster of Xianling Sect would have laughed off at this absurdity. But now that the facts were right before her very eyes, she couldn’t help but believe.

At this moment, the Grandmaster of Xianling Sect felt as though something was choking her up her windpipe that she was unable to remove.

The holy woman, Yanran’s breathing was getting haphazard as well. Her chest was huffing up and down rapidly. She would not have expected that her junior sisters would completely disregard the safety of the sect as a whole.

Just who was this man? Where did he come from?

At such a young age, how could he be a match for that demon?

Laughable. What a joke indeed!

"B*stard! Xianling Sect, and you, and your puny chicken... All of you shall die under my majestic demonic powers! I’m done playing with you guys! All of you shall perish!" Yama hollered out in anger. The demonic aura in the air thickened rapidly into the shape of a

malevolent face that was looking down on the ground, threatening to devour the entire Xianling Sect whole.

Xianling Sect's Grandmaster and the other Senior Elders turned pale instantly. Not good! They had no confidence of withstanding such a mighty attack!

The Grandmaster and the other Senior Elders swore to live and die by the sect.

The holy woman Yanran could no longer bother to pay attention to her junior sisters who had gone insane. She looked up into the sky, biting onto her pink lips. She was pinching her fingers so hard that they were flushed red as well.

To her, Xianling Sect was a formidable force to be reckoned with. But now that the demon had confronted them head-on, the sect was facing extinction.

But of course, her deepest disappointment came from these disciples who were completely disregarding the sect. This dug a hole within Yanran's heart.

But no matter what, these were her very own junior sisters. She presumed that they must have broken down mentally under the immense pressure right now.

Lying there, Lin Fan could not help but feel a sense of exasperation.

Couldn’t the Grandmaster and Senior Elders of Xianling Sect tell that Yours Truly was such a powerful being? Why was it that he was being ignored by everyone other than these female disciples who were serving him?

This didn’t make sense. Not at all!

But of course, one could not blame these folks from Xianling Sect.

The way that he had made his entrance this time round did not really seem to inspire much confidence. Coupled with the fact that he was lying there like a prodigal son right now, enjoying his life, there was no way he presented the demeanor of a powerful man.

"Demon, our sect shall fight you to the bitter end today!" Looking at the rising demonic aura in the sky, the Grandmaster of Xianling Sect made a final holler.

"HAHA...! Even if you want to fight me to the end, you’re not worthy." Yama laughed cruelly. That sinister laughter sent a shiver down the spines of every other disciple with a fear they could not explain.

"Hey, small little demon! Quit your whining! You’re disturbing my sword dance here! Are you looking for death?" A female disciple who was performing the sword dance for Lin Fan had collapsed onto the ground, unable to withstand the demonic pressure being exerted from Yama.

"Huh?" Hearing this man's voice, Yama was ever more riled up. He then laughed coldly, "Kid, you've enjoyed in the duration I've allowed you to. Now, it's time for me to show you what is knowing your place."

Yama held a deep resentment towards Lin Fan. As men, how were they treated so differently!? And the fact that Chicky was getting such attention compared to him was absolutely intolerable for Yama.

Thinking back to his younger days, he was a suave and handsome young man as well. But all of this changed one day. As such, he hated every single man in this world who was having a better life than him. Especially so for this insolent behaving young man before him.

Torment. Cruel tortures! He had to let this man know what was the outcome of riling someone like him!

"Knowing my place? Forget it, I'm too lazy to bother with your nonsense. Let me play with you first." Looking at Yama in the sky, Lin Fan waved his hand casually.

Suddenly, a three-headed and six armed Faceless Sky Demon appeared above Lin Fan.

'Firmament Sword.'

Waving his hand again, six swords that were materialized out of his Sword Will floating in the sky.

Wielding these six swords, the Faceless Sky Demon looked ever more malicious. With three different expressions, those heads covered all directions.

"Go...!"

Under Lin Fan's diligence, Faceless Sky Demon was reaching greater states gradually. As such, it was already pretty formidable right now. Coupled with the sword wills, it could let out an even stronger amount of power.

Even though this was still far from comparable to Yama, it should be sufficient just to play with him. At the very least, this should last till his massage session and sword dance was over.

"Don't stop. Go on. The dances are great." Lin Fan commented softly.

The moment the Faceless Sky Demon appeared, everyone from Xianling Sect were stunned.

"How could this be?" Looking at the scene before her, Xianling Sect's Grandmaster looked at Lin Fan in disbelief.

She knew of the Faceless Sky Demon as well. This was an extremely high leveled skill that one could possess. Furthermore,

only someone who had cultivated it to a certain state could even summon a physical manifestation of the Faceless Sky Demon!

Even among those people in Dongling Continent who had learned the skill, there were barely any who could summon out a Faceless Sky Demon.

To think that this young man would have such capabilities!

But suddenly, yet another shock came to the Grandmaster. Something else unbelievable had occurred to her.

Back when these female disciples came back from the Dead Demon Seas, she was really upset to find out that the Elder she had sent along with them had perished.

Listening to the description of these disciples related, the Elder had presumably been sucked up by a stone coffin.

The moment she heard this, she was barely even listening anymore. It all sounded absurd.

If there was indeed something that strong that existed in this world, how could they have survived? Perhaps these disciples were shocked out of their wits by what happened there and were making up tales.

As to what they said after that about some young man being a powerful being and destroying every single thing with a single

wave of his hand, she could not even listen in to a single thing that they were talking about.

The world had no shortage of unusual talents, but the best they could do was to obtain a greater celestial full cultivation state at a faster pace than others. However, the gathering of energy grid line chains still required the sedimentation of time.

One might possibly need countless of years for a single energy grid line chain. And the more energy grid line chains one possessed, the slower the speed they congealed the next one would be.

"Hmph! Insolent! Just a mere Faceless Sky Demon and you think you can stop me?! That’s a fool’s dream! Go and die!" With a single roar, Yama sent a ball of demonic energy flying towards the Faceless Sky Demon.

Crick. Crick.

Suddenly, the Faceless Sky Demon rose up. With a slice of the six sword wills, the demonic energy ball instantly disintegrated into nothingness.

"Oh, you tiny little small puny demon! You can’t even deal with my Faceless Sky Demon and you’re talking about taking me down? What a joke!" Looking at what happened up in the sky, Lin Fan replied in disdain.

‘Cuckcuckoo...!!!’ Chicky cried out to the sky as well, as though he was jeering at Yama.

"B*STARD...!!!" Yama was thoroughly enraged. He darted towards the Faceless Sky Demon personally. He swore that he wouldn’t rest until he tore this guy up to shreds.

Looking at the scene before her, holy woman Yanran was stumped as well. This wasn’t what she had expected!

To think that the young man could be this strong!

"Senior sister, I’m not bluffing you! This powerful man is really strong! That puny demon is definitely not his match!"

"That’s right, senior sister! Sir Chicky wants you to rub his belly! Come on over!"

Listening to these words by her junior sisters, she could barely find a place for herself. It was as though she was the one who was deranged all from the start, and that these junior sisters were the ones who were clear and knowing about the entire situation!

When she heard her junior sisters talk about the powerful man, she was bewildered thinking that they’ve gone nuts. But now, she had actually witnessed it herself. With a single wave of his hand, he had summoned a Faceless Sky Demon which could hold its own against Yama right now.

All the other Xianling Sect disciples were rife in whispers right now.

"So, the powerful man that these senior sisters were talking about does exist!"

"That’s right! I couldn’t believe it myself at first. To think that he’s this strong!"

"And he’s really handsome, isn’t he?"

"I wish I could be in their positions serving him right now!"

"Big Senior Sister has it lucky though! She was specifically chosen by that Sir Chicky for his belly rub! How I wish I could be Big Senior Sister right now!"

"Dream on, girl! We’re nowhere as pretty as Big Senior Sister!"

...

Listening to these whispers, Yanran was absolutely befuddled right now.

"Yanran, erm, how about you go give it a rub?" Xianling Sect’s Grandmaster suddenly said out aloud.

"Ah...!" Yanran looked at her Grandmaster squarely, feeling like her entire mind was in a state of chaos.

Chapter 360: Leave Once The Deed Is Done

Right now, Chicky was pretty displeased. Everything good had been taken away by his Master.

He was evidently anticipating the pretty young lady's rubbing of his tummy. However, she was beckoned over mercilessly by his Master. This was pretty distressing for Chicky.

However, Chicky was a simple man. The young lady who was rubbing his tummy right now was pretty decent as well. Furthermore, her moves were sleek and gentle.

Tilting his head, Chicky covered his little brother shyly.

"Eh? Seems like I've overestimated this little demon! Seems like he would need sometime still to deal with my Faceless Sky Demon. I should have quite a bit of time more for this foot bath."

Lin Fan and Chicky had been out wandering for quite some time now. Rushing all along the way, they didn't really have the chance to take a relaxing break. Ever since he left Jiuxiao Sect, he hadn't had the chance to have his feet soaked in a warm bath. Therefore, he definitely needed to make good use of this chance right now.

And the person seated right before Lin Fan was none other than the holy woman, Yanran.

Yanran's mind was completely blank. She had not expected

herself to wash another person’s feet one day.

Yanran’s fingers were long with sparkly fingernails. They all looked extremely lovely. Those delicate hands could definitely win a Hand Beauty Pageant.

The moment those delicate fingers touched Lin Fan’s feet, he couldn’t help but shudder uncontrollably for a moment. How pleasurable were her hands?!

Looking at one another, the Grandmaster and Senior Elders of Xianling Sect could not help but sigh helplessly.

The Grandmaster stood forth, wanting to exchange a few words with Lin Fan. However, she was in a dilemma over how to address him without his name. If she were to call him Senior, that would be a little inappropriate for her position as a Grandmaster. After thinking for a moment, she decided to follow along with her disciples.

"Erm...powerful man..." Just as she opened her mouth, she was cut short by Lin Fan.

"I don’t like to chat while I’m relaxing. We can continue this conversation after I’m done." He closed his eyes gently. These were the sort of comfort and satisfaction he was craving for.

But he knew that he could only count these enjoyments one at a time. Once he was back on the road looking for clues, it would be

difficult to come across such opportunities again.

Even though there were plenty of sects in Dongling Continent, there were only this number of all female sects to speak of. If he were to always let men touch Yours Truly's tender toes, he would have to give them a hard kick in their faces.

Upon hearing these words, the Grandmaster of Xianling Sect chuckled. She felt neither angry nor awkward as she retreated back to one side.

Yanran's tender hands were gently rubbing Lin Fan's big toes. Even though her skills were not exactly that perfect, it was still acceptable. If she were to continue training down this path, there was no doubt she would be a really successful feet masseuse.

Yanran was a holy woman of the sect, someone destined to be the next Grandmaster in line. But to think that she was ordered by her Grandmaster to come service this man, how could she be happy about it?

She looked over at her junior sisters who were serving as well. All of them were blooming with smiles. She couldn't empathize with it as she looked over at her Grandmaster.

The Grandmaster nodded her head towards Yanran with her eyes sparkling brightly, as if telling her, 'Cheer on! Put on a bright smile! This is a test you have to undergo in your life!'

...

"B*stard thing...!!!" Yama, who was locked in battle with the Faceless Sky Demon, snarled out as he looked below. He couldn't wait to shred this guy into pieces!

To think that he could still afford to soak his feet comfortably! He was definitely showing no respect to Yama!

"ARGHHHHHHHHH...!"

Yama grunted out, "You guys forced my hand! I shall make sure you guys regret it!"

"Ancient Demon City!"

Placing his palms together, a gigantic smoke of demonic aura rose up from above Yama. It seemed like there were innumerable vengeful spirits howling and swimming within the demonic aura. Within it, a shadow of a demon city emerged in the sky.

This massive demonic aura seemed to be infecting the Heaven and Earth, turning them into the same as the demon city.

Lin Fan opened his eyes slightly and grinned, "Seems interesting. Time to end it."

"Alright, you guys can stop now." The moment the Ancient

Demon City was summoned, Lin Fan knew that the Faceless Sky Demon should be at its limits.

He was a being with twelve energy grid line chains indeed. The aura that was being emanated from Yama reeked of true strength. If he weren't the one here right now, Xianling Sect may truly not be a match for it for sure.

Now that he was done enjoying, it was time to settle the troubles.

Within the sky, the Ancient Demon City was crashing down in the direction of the Faceless Sky Demon.

Within the city, a malicious looking evil dragon made up of smog darted towards the Faceless Sky Demon.

Retreating non-stop, the Faceless Sky Demon was cutting down at the dragon relentlessly with the six sword wills.

"Die...!" Yama screamed out. With a clap of his hands, that evil dragon grew ever stronger as it pierced through the Faceless Sky Demon's body. Disintegrating rapidly, the Faceless Sky Demon eventually turned into glitter dust and floated across the sky.

"HAHA...! How's that? Just a mere Faceless Sky Demon and you expect to pit yourself against me?! Courting death indeed!" Yama laughed maniacally. He had to let everyone know what the consequences of enraging him were.

"Kid, what else have you got? The Ancient Demon City that I have mastered right now is an ancient force that can crush anything! Your days are numbered now!" Looking below, Yama howled out wildly.

Hands behind his back, Lin Fan walked forth a little, "Alright, Chicky. Time to settle this tiny puny little small demon now."

The experiment with the Faceless Sky Demon was done. The power that the Faceless Sky Demon sent out was capable of matching up to someone with three energy grid line chains for sure. With his nimbleness, he was even able to evade most attacks.

To be able to hold its own for so long against this demon, the Faceless Sky Demon had done a great job indeed.

In the midst of his enjoyment, Chicky opened his eyes. His expression turned stern all of a sudden as he leaped down from the embrace of the female disciple.

Lowering his head, he took a step one at a time towards Lin Fan. The T-rex costume’s hoodie was covering Chicky’s head entirely. With the short stumpy tail swaggering behind him, Chicky’s aura right now was more imposing than it could ever be.

To the Xianling Sect disciples, time seemed to have stopped right at this moment.

This man and beast duo walking side by side have never seemed

grander than right now.

"Aura...that's the aura of a peerlessly powerful being...!"

The Grandmaster and Senior Elders of Xianling Sect were completely frozen. They could sense an aura that only extremely powerful beings possessed from these two beings.

This was an aura which could infect everything and influence everyone.

"The powerful man's getting serious!" The female disciples who had been serving them looked at their back views with absolute anticipation.

"Sir Chicky, good luck!" The female disciple who was rubbing Chicky's belly shouted out.

Chicky tilted his head back and raised his beak slightly, revealing that confident smile.

"Ohhhh! Sir Chicky is so handsome...!"

At this moment, a breeze blew past the battlefield.

With his hands behind his back, the long braids of Lin Fan flowed with the breeze in the air, carrying with him an overbearing attitude that looked down at the rest of the world.

This man and beast standing side by side were as though every other being in this world would have to submit to their prowess.

Domineering. Cool.

"Little demon! You have only a single breath’s time worth of your colorful life! I’ll let you strike first and grant you a brilliant exit out of this world!" Lin Fan’s calm voice boomed out across the sky. Those mighty imposing words had everyone quivering with it.

"How dare you still speak such big words at death’s door! You totally deserve death! Die!" Yama was already at the peak of his anger, almost exploding within. How could someone dare to be so impertinent against him? Crushing the Ancient Demon City in his palms, a demonic aura then gathered as he bolted down from the sky towards Lin Fan.

Standing there, Lin Fan took in a gentle breath. The moment he breathed out, his mouth curled into a grin.

"Your breath’s time is up. Your life has been dazzling indeed. But it’s a pity that it must end here."

BOOM!

Suddenly, Heavens and Earth shook.

Looking at the explosion before them, everyone from Xianling Sect was stupefied.

"How could this be...?" Yama exclaimed in disbelief as he looked at the figure before him. He then looked at the palm that was on his chest as he spurted out blood.

A massive amount of energy surged through Yama's body and pierced out through his back, shooting out at the entire Heavens. The energy pierced through the demonic aura in the sky and instantly, the sky turned clear once more.

"What's impossible?" Lin Fan said casually as he tossed Yama's body into his storage.

'Ding...congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation being.'

'Ding...experience points +1,500,000,000'

'Ding...congratulations on obtaining Heaven graded upper-level skill. 'Demon City in a Palm'.'

...

Lin Fan floated gently slightly above the ground. The sunrays shone on him and reflected off his body with a bedazzling look. Everyone from Xianling Sect gazed at him. It was as though a God had descended down onto the world.

"Chicky, let’s go..."

With a soft crow, Chicky turned around and gave the female disciple who rubbed his belly one last look. Turning into a beam of red light, he streaked onto Lin Fan’s shoulders.

And straight after, Lin Fan and Chicky disappeared from the face of the world.

Everyone from Xianling Sect stood where they were, rooted and dumbfounded.

"Grandmaster...!"

Xianling Sect’s Grandmaster stood frozen solid where she was. The impact of what had just happened was too great. It was something she could never forget for the rest of her life.

Mighty...holy...solemn...!

"The demon that had taken multiple sects all their resources and strongest powers to seal was killed just like that...?" She mumbled out in disbelief.

...

Chapter 361: Ancient Demon Grounds

"Chicky, don't tell me that you truly can't bear to leave the place?" Lin Fan who was on the run after his show of bullsh*t was now quite a distance away from Xianling Sect with Chicky. But looking at Chicky's desolate face, Lin Fan was feeling helpless. Seemed like pleasure was indeed addictive.

'Cuckcuckoo...' Chicky sat on Lin Fan's shoulders listlessly. Spreading out his wings and shrinking his head, he looked into the distance as though he was reminiscing about before.

Lin Fan flicked Chicky's head, "Alright, don't give me that deadbeat look. We've still got an important thing to do."

And of course, that important thing Lin Fan was talking about was none other than to conquer all the Seven Saints Treasure Map locations, so that Seven Saint that old fogey would lose every last bit of hope.

'Woof woof...!' Just then, Lin Fan released the black dog he had always kept in his storage.

The consciousness of the Seven Saint had been transferred into this black dog. Hence, the moment it was let out, it snarled viciously towards Lin Fan. Those eyes which were filled with rage looked as though they were ready to devour Lin Fan.

"How's that, old dog Seven Saint? Getting used to this body? You want to borrow some bodies to return to this world? Seems like

you’re still too weak to finish that wish of yours." Lin Fan chuckled.

Lin Fan had to admit that this Seven Saint was pretty something to be able to lure and tempt people to fight over his treasures and the like.

‘Woof woof...!’ Upon hearing these words, the black dog’s eyes turned bloodshot red. If not for the fact that he couldn’t speak, he would have lashed out hardcore at Lin Fan’s face.

Just then, Chicky appeared right beside the Seven Saint old dog. With a single claw, he stomped down on the dog’s head, burying it into the ground.

Those sparkly eyes shone with contempt, as though the black dog’s barking was annoying him.

"Seven Saint, EH? Even my Chicky can stomp down on your face any day. You can just go and castrate yourself." Lin Fan jeered.

‘Cuckcuckoo...!’ Raising his head, Chicky pecked down on the black dog’s head, as though asking the latter to wisen up and not try anything funny.

"Listen up, Seven Saint old dog. Yours Truly is going to use the rest of my time to hunt down all your bloody hidden chambers. Very soon, you shall feel every single portion of this black dog’s body for your own!" Lin Fan laughed out. "Trying to steal the body

of Yours Truly? Do you know the consequences now?"

‘Woof woof…!’ The Seven Saint black dog barked wildly. But with Chicky’s claw stamping on his head, he couldn’t move at all.

And suddenly, the sky changed.

A streak of lightning suddenly shot through the clear sky. Accompanying it was a sudden patch of red clouds. But just as the sky turned red, everything disappeared again.

Everything came too quickly, and no one had any time to react at all.

Seeing this, Lin Fan was equally bewildered. This phenomenon did not seem like a good sign.

Looking at the sky, the eyes of the Seven Saint black dog flashed with a look of fear as well. His paws were clawing furiously at the ground, as though he had something to say about it.

"Chicky, let him go. Let’s see what he’s up to." Lin Fan commented.

‘Cuckoo…!’ Chicky released his claw grip and stepped aside. If this black dog were to try anything funny, he would stomp on his head once more.

"Eh? He’s writing something?" Looking at the way the black dog was behaving, Lin Fan chuckled. Seemed like this black dog is truly trying to express something.

"A great catastrophe is imminent on Xuanhuang World. Let me go and I’ll take you to another world." The Seven Saint black dog scratched out these words on the ground. He then raised his head and looked at Lin Fan, as though trying to make a deal with Lin Fan.

"Chey! And here I was thinking about what it could be. So that’s all?" Lin Fan looked at the black dog in disdain and with a flick of his hand, swung it back into his storage.

But still, Lin Fan was extremely concerned. Just what was that phenomenon all about?!

Power. He had to make sure he increased his power level as soon as possible!

After that, Lin Fan tossed the bodies of the Grandmaster of Heaven Sea Sect and Yama into his Heaven and Earth Smelt and began smelting.

‘Ding…congratulations on obtaining 25 energy grid line chains.’

It was fast. Just like that, he obtained yet another 25 energy grid line chains.

To summon the Heart Demon Emperor from the Blood World, he required 20 energy grid line chains at least. But Lin Fan was in no hurry to summon anything at all. He would wait till he obtained more energy grid line chains before using them all up on summoning.

'Demon City in a Palm' was a Heaven graded upper-level skill. This was considered a pretty incredible skill.

'Ding...learn 'Demon City in a Palm'?'

'Yes.'

'Ding...congratulations on learning 'Demon City in a Palm'.'

'Demon City in a Palm: Level 1'

Flipping his palm around, a mass of demonic energy began to gather on Lin Fan's palm. After that, an illusory city of demons seemed to have materialized above his palms.

But Lin Fan was somewhat exasperated. This demon city seemed to be empty right now. Seemed like he had to gather the spirits there himself.

"Chicky, let's go." Waking up from his casting of the skill, Lin Fan beckoned to Chicky and allowed the latter to hop onto his shoulder.

And just like that, the man and beast disappeared from where they were, heading towards the next destination on the Seven Saint Treasure Map, ‘Ancient Demon Grounds.’

...

A few days later...

When Lin Fan came out from the voids and looked at the scene before him, he couldn’t help but sigh exasperatedly.

"Seems like these are the Ancient Demon Grounds."

Within these past few days, Lin Fan had congealed two new energy grid line chains of Wind and Earth.

By now, Lin Fan’s left arm had fused with 4 energy grid line chains.

The Ancient Demon Grounds was yet another plot of forbidden grounds in the Dongling Continent. There were many forbidden grounds in Dongling Continent that were spread out sparsely. Many sects would also choose to base their foundations near to one of these forbidden grounds.

After all, these forbidden grounds were extremely useful to the cultivation practice of their sect’s disciples.

Even though the forbidden grounds were fraught with danger, cultivation was something that went beyond the wills of the Heavens to begin with. Everyone's lives were destined by the Heavens. Even though there was a great chance that they might perish within the forbidden grounds, there were many people who still wanted to try their luck at these places.

Hidden up in the void, Lin Fan caught sight of a few people who were there to cultivate.

But the shocking thing was that he had seen two of them before.

You Xiatian and He Yuhan.

He had a chance meeting with these two in a cave.

Standing in the midst of a big group, these two did not stand out particularly. But the cultivation states of these two people had Lin Fan feeling bewildered.

In just the span of a few months, they had such a stark jump in their cultivation states!

To think that Xia Youtian was at lesser celestial lower level state, and He Yuhan was at lesser celestial upper-level state as well!

Incredible, this was definitely incredible!

Back in the cave when Lin Fan wanted to give these two a good robbing, he realized to his dismay that there was a mysterious person watching over them. Because of that aura that was locked onto him, he gave up on his robbing intent.

But looking at the two of them here, he though if they were here because of the Seven Saint Treasure Map.

"Yuhan, what are we doing here?" Xia Youtian wasn't someone who had a lot of opinions. The decision to join this current sect was not decided by him, but He Yuhan. Even up till now, he had no idea what they were doing in this sect.

He Yuhan looked at Xia Youtian and a smile curled on her face, "Brother Xia, there's something here that'll be of great importance to you."

"What is it?" Xia Youtian asked curiously.

She gave off a mysterious smile, "You'll know soon."

Chapter 362: Demon God Bloodline

"Senior Brother Xia, Senior Sister He! Can I join you guys in a party later on?" A disciple whispered gently as he made his way towards them.

He was extremely envious of these two people. Not only were they really strong, they were also a couple. Everyone one would die to be in their position.

The Ancient Demon Grounds was definitely fraught with all sorts of dangers. If he could remain by the side of two powerful seniors, then his own safety would definitely be guaranteed.

Even if he may not obtain the best items out of this place, he would definitely get a share of the average ones.

"Sure!" He Yuhan replied with a look of craftiness on her face before nodding.

"Senior Brother, Senior Sister, us too! We want to join up with you guys as well!" A few other disciples called out from behind them. These guys were just starting on their path of cultivations, and were looking for strong people to back them up.

"Sure, no problem!" He Yuhan welcomed anyone who would join.

"Yuhan, this..." Xia Youtian was feeling worried as he saw this. Weren't they here to look for stuff? Why were they bringing so

many people along with them?

But when he saw how brightly Yuhan was smiling, he didn't press the issue any further.

He trusted that Yuhan was really smart. And, he also knew that the only reason why he was still alive and could even raise his cultivation state this quickly was all due to her.

...

Looking at how these people disappeared after they entered a thick, dense mist, Lin Fan entered the mist from another side.

The Ancient Demon Grounds had always been shrouded by a thick mist, disallowing anyone any vision of anything within.

Rumors had it that the Ancient Demon Grounds was a place where a big ancient powerful demon had fallen. As the massive body of that demon pummelled down onto the ground, it crashed down onto this country. The putrid aura that was released from the demon was absorbed entirely by the residents of the country, causing all of them to die at the same time. With that, an unexplainable shroud encompassed this entire place altogether.

Whether or not this was true, no one knew.

Passing through the shroud, Lin Fan could not help but acknowledge that this must have been a prosperous city with the

sight of the dilapidated houses and collapsed inns.

The Ancient Demon Grounds was filled with the same putrid scent. Grim, horrifying, the entire place sent shivers down one's spine.

And just then, a pair of bloodshot eyes which were hiding in a corner leaped out at Lin Fan.

"The f*ck? What's this?" With a wave of his finger, Lin Fan used his sword will to slash at that dark shadow which leaped out at him.

'Ding…congratulations on killing postcelestial monster.'

'Ding…experience points +1'

…

Lin Fan shook his head. Seemed like the rumors were true after all. These were probably the old residents who were infected by the putrid aura.

But they were simply too weak.

Lin Fan had zero idea where he should start searching from. Hence, he could only move around aimlessly like a housefly.

Along the way, he killed countless monsters. But all of them were postcelestial, with nothing higher that appearing.

With this, Lin Fan could not help but wonder if he was in a less dangerous region. Perhaps if he continued wandering deeper, he might meet stronger monsters

Suddenly, he caught sight of a red glowing medicinal herb that was growing on a corpse.

‘Ding…congratulations on discovering Blood Spirit Grass.’

‘Blood Spirit Grass: Nourished by the aura of blood. Allows the blood flow of one’s body to be strengthened.’

Lin Fan casually tossed the Blood Spirit Grass onto the floor. To any other martial artist, this would be an extremely valuable treasure. But to Lin Fan, this was nothing different from trash.

But a training ground was a training ground indeed. Even with danger around, this place was filled with treasures.

Lin Fan continued pressing forward deeper. Along the way, he bumped into many disciples. However, he always remained hidden in the dark and did not reveal himself to anyone.

All of these disciples were in parties. They grouped up together to kill the monsters and at the same time, obtain many previous herbs and valuable treasures.

But, Lin Fan did bump into some disciples who met with danger. Even though these monsters weren't particularly strong, many of them were extremely hideous looking. Some of the disciples were frightened on looking at these for the first time. Those moments of shock allowed the monsters to gain the edge over them.

But since he met them, Lin Fan wasn't someone who would sit idly. From the darkness, he casually assisted them by slaying the monsters.

As he continued treading forth, he found that the shroud surrounding the place got gradually thicker as well.

At the same time, the monsters were improving in terms of strength.

All of them were pericelestial monsters now.

But to Lin Fan, they were still like ants which he could just squash. However, the experience points he gained were just that pitiful bit.

……

Elsewhere…

Being carried by He Yuhan and Xia Youtian, some of the disciples

were receiving bountiful rewards along this expedition.

"Senior Brother, Senior Sister! There's a strand of herb here!" A disciple found a strand of herb growing in a gap and he exclaimed out excitedly.

But of course, this disciple did not dare to take this herb all for himself in this situation.

"Ok. Since you found it, you can have it." He Yuhan replied.

"Thank you, Senior Sister!" The disciple was overwhelmed with joy as he placed the herb gently back into his storage.

Indeed, it was the right choice following these two seniors. A herb like this was generally guarded by pericelestial beasts and above.

If not for his two seniors who had slain these beasts, he could definitely not do it on his own.

Some of the other disciples following along could only look at this junior brother in envy.

Damn it! Why weren't they the ones who had seen the herb! This lucky boy!

But then again, they were more than satisfied with everything

right now. Following these two powerful seniors, any monsters they encountered could only die with regrets as they passed through them with ease.

As for the herbs and treasures that these monsters left behind, neither of their seniors cared about them, allowing them to scavenge for themselves. With that, they were more than overwhelmed with joy.

"Senior Brother, Senior Sister. The monsters ahead look to be really strong. How about we head back now?" Looking at the monsters they were bumping shoulders with, a disciple couldn’t help but start to get worried.

Especially now that his storage was pretty full, he was more than happy enough with everything.

"Hmph, how are you so cowardly? With Senior Brother and Senior Sister around, what are you worried about? If you want to go back, go on your own! But there are only things to gain following our seniors!" Another disciple chided at him in displeasure.

"Alright then." The disciple thought for a moment. That was right, what did he have to fear with his senior brother and senior sister around?

Looking at this bunch of disciples, He Yuhan’s lips curled into a smile.

"Yuhan, I seem to be sensing a mysterious aura up ahead." Xia Youtian frowned. He had an ominous feeling about this.

"Brother Xia, that's exactly what we're looking for." He Yuhan replied.

"Yuhan, how about you just tell me what that is?" Looking at Yuhan's look of confidence, Xia Youtian could confirm that she definitely knew what it was.

"The bloodline of the Big Ancient Demon," Yuhan replied softly.

"Ah...!" Xia Youtian's heart skipped a beat.

"Rumours have it that this is the place where the big ancient demon had fallen. And, it's actually all true. That big ancient demon was a mighty ruler in the past. Even though dozens of thousands of years have passed, this bloodline of his could easily withstand the passage of time. As long as Brother Xia consumes this bloodline, you will possess the Demon God Bloodline. That will bring about tremendous benefits to you." He Yuhan grinned.

"Yuhan, just who are you? How do you know all these things?" He asked.

"Brother Xia, don't worry about that. You just have to trust that I will never ever harm you."

Xia Youtian went silent for a bit before nodding his head. He had

traveled across countless forbidden grounds with Yuhan in these past few months, and had gained many benefits out of them. That was the reason why his cultivation state had been skyrocketing. And all of the credit belonged to Yuhan.

If not for her, he might still even be just at a pericelestial right now.

To Xia Youtian, He Yuhan was like a walking encyclopedia who knew everything about this world.

Chapter 363: Found Yet Another Secret Chamber

"Holy sh*t! This bloody Seven Saint black dog! Where did he hide the thing?!" Lin Fan was getting exasperated now. Going around in circles, he had bumped into countless monsters. But still, he hadn't caught sight of any secret chambers or the likes!

'Cuckcuckoo...!' Perched on Lin Fan's shoulders all along, Chicky was feeling crestfallen seeing how frustrated his Master was. With a helpless sigh, he hopped down from Lin Fan's shoulders.

Sniff sniff.

Lowering his head, Chicky took a sniff of the surroundings.

"Chicky, don't tell me that you can find it!" Looking at Chicky's behavior, Lin Fan commented with some disbelief.

Chicky did not cry out in reply. Instead, he closed his eyes gently, as though he was trying to sense the air around him.

"Chicky, are you sure you can?"

Tossing his head, Chicky brought forth a look of displeasure. It was as if he were saying, 'You're disturbing me.'

"Alright, alright! I'll stop talking! You take your time."

Lin Fan stood quietly at one side, breathing gently and softly. He just stared at Chicky doing his thing.

Helplessly, he wanted to tell Chicky, ‘You’re not a dog. How do you think you’re going to sniff this out?’ But just as he thought that, Chicky raised his head. Spreading open his wings, he beckoned to Lin Fan before dashing off.

This was the meaning, ‘There’s no time for explanations. Hurry and hop on the train!’

Lin Fan stood there staring at Chicky’s twerking bum with wide opened eyes.

‘Holy sh*t. And that worked?!’

Following behind Chicky, the surroundings gradually started changing.

The monsters they bumped into were getting stronger and stronger. Pericelestials, lesser celestials... In fact, some of them were even greater celestials!

This doggish Seven Saint knew how to hide his secret chamber in the sneakiest of places indeed.

For anyone who came to this place seeking training, this was a

trial. For the person whose body Seven Saint wished to possess, he ought to have tip-top potential, caliber, and luck.

As for a powerful being like Seven Saint, seeing through something like luck was extremely easy as well.

Someone with immense luck, no matter how weak he might be, he could possibly stumble into this secret chamber just with his dumb luck.

‘Cuckoo…!’

After a certain distance, Chicky stopped before a wall. He then used his wings to pat on the wall.

‘Could it be right here?’ Lin Fan looked at the wall doubtingly.

As if they had just realized that Lin Fan was there, all the monsters around him leaped at him in a frenzy.

But Lin Fan did not feel any concern about these monsters.

Even though some of them were greater celestial, none of them had a mind of their own. As such, they could not cultivate out energy grid line chains on their own. Therefore, even if they were at a greater celestial state, all of them were the weakest a greater celestial could be.

With a single flash of his Sword Will, Lin Fan slashed through all the monsters in the area. Seemed like the experience points were decent. Not bad!

Touching the wall, Lin Fan felt that it was extremely normal as he could not make out anything different about this.

But Lin Fan trusted in Chicky. There was no way Chicky would just stop here for absolutely no reason.

Channelling True Energy into his hand, Lin Fan pulverized the wall. The moment it shattered, a hole appeared right before him.

The hole was pitch black within. In fact, it even felt eerily sinister. But none of that mattered to Lin Fan as he leaped right in, sliding down along with it.

Following right behind, Chicky slid down with him.

Dong!

When Lin Fan landed on the ground below, noises came out from the surroundings. Something mysterious on the wall illuminated the entire secret chamber.

"Seems like you’re really here." Looking at his surroundings, Lin Fan chuckled.

This secret chamber wasn't too big, and was circular in shape. There was another hole on the wall, but no one could tell where it led to.

But Lin Fan garnered that that hole must be for the destined person with extreme luck. If someone were truly that lucky, he would probably trigger something upon touching something somewhere before tumbling straight down.

And for that so-called lucky person, finding the jade white bones of this doggish Seven Saint must definitely be a treasure beyond his wildest imaginations.

But as for what would happen later on, well, everyone should know.

At this point, Lin Fan took out that Seven Saint black dog from his storage.

The moment the black dog caught sight of this familiar place, he started barking viciously.

'Cuckoo...!!!' With his claw, Chicky stomped down on the black dog's head once more. For a powerful being as such to be put down by someone like Chicky, that was totally unheard of.

"Seven Saint black dog! Does this place look really familiar right now? Seems like Yours Truly has found yet another one of your chambers!" Lin Fan chuckled. "Instead of the lucky person you're

waiting for, here comes Yours Truly. I've gotta say though, you've definitely got terrible luck son!"

"But no matter, let Yours Truly see what kind of doggish traps you've set up this time around." Walking towards the jade white bones, Lin Fan began searching around.

"Aiyoyo! Seems like you've got some new tricks eh?" Looking at the words inscribed on the stone tablet, Lin Fan could not help but laugh out once more.

'I am the Ancient God of the Demons. I've been waiting for someone with affinity like you. Drip a drop of your blood on my jade white bones and you shall inherit everything I had.'

Lin Fan gently read out these words from the stone tablet.

"Well, Seven Saint black dog, it's not that I want to nag at you, but previously, you asked someone to kowtow to you like Daddy. And now, you want a drop of their blood. Goodness, your skills at bullsh*tting! Gosh! Forget it, it's fine. Let's see what you left for them on that table." Lin Fan came across a small table. Just like before, there was a wooden box there that was made up of mythical wood.

When he opened the box, a pill laid there exactly the same as before.

Even though it was written as 'Heaven Revolting Potential

Changing Pill', the true meaning behind it was 'Soul Destroying Pill'.

"You silly old dog Seven Saint, don't you think you should change this up a little? Don't tell me that it's all the same in your remaining chambers?" Lin Fan asked the black dog who was held firmly under Chicky's claws.

'Woof woof...!' The Seven Saint black dog barked out, eyes filled with boundless hatred.

At the same time, there was a hint of anguish within those barks.

Did it seem like an easy thing for a guy like the Seven Saint Lord? Fallen onto the world, the Seven Saint had created seven lairs in wait of lucky men of immense potential to take the bait, so that he could steal back to life once more.

At the same time, to ensure that his chance at rebirth was greater, he separated his consciousness into seven parts to play it safe. But to think that this bloody lad would see through his entire plan!

He had thought this over time and again while he was alive, and thought that it was all perfect. One might not even be able to tell that the pill was real or fake. But how the hell did this guy catch the issue within the pill?!

"Forget it, let Yours Truly help your consciousness gain a home,

alright?" Lin Fan lifted up the jade white bones. But the moment he did so, a vortex appeared right behind it once more.

"Hmph! Let's just leave the fact that I was f*cked over by this the previous time. And here you are trying this again? Insolent!" Looking at this vortex, Lin Fan snorted coldly. With a single slap of his palm, the vortex disappeared into nothingness.

'Ding...congratulations on discovering Jade White Bones of Ancient Powerful Being. Contains one strand of Consciousness.'

"Alright, Seven Saint black dog, fetch!" Lin Fan laughed coldly. With a curl of his finger, the consciousness of the jade white bones flew out towards the black dog.

'Woof woof...!' The black dog struggled. Looking at the consciousness flying towards him, he was filled with fear.

He couldn't fuse with it anymore! Otherwise, he would truly spend the rest of his life in this dog's body!

But under Chicky's stomp, the black dog could only struggle helplessly as he watched the consciousness fly within his body.

"HAHA...! Not bad, not bad! Seven Saint, you shall live within the body of this dog forever. Snatching anyone's body? Dream on son, dream on!" Looking at the black dog, Lin Fan gave off a wide smile.

"Yes...!"

Suddenly, Lin Fan frowned. A strange voice rang out as he could feel a spine-chilling aura.

Chapter 364: Why Are There Perverted F*cks Everywhere Yours Truly's At?!

"Yuhan, w-what's this...?" Xia Youtian was befuddled by every single thing that was happening before him.

"This is the Ancient Demon's head. Even after being stowed away for 10,000 years, there is no sign of it rotting at all." He Yuhan showed no signs of shock. She was calm as though she'd seen all of these before.

Standing behind her, those disciples who had long gotten their fill of the treasures were completely rooted.

Even though half of the head were still buried in the ground, just the half that was revealed was more than chilling enough. The purple eye of the demon's head that was above the ground was even more sinister-looking.

"Yuhan, let's go, eh? I don't feel really comfortable about this." Xia Youtian lowered his head gently, not daring to make direct eye contact with the purple eye. Just a single look was enough to send shivers down his spine.

"Senior Sister, how about us leaving first? We've already had more than enough treasures!" Some of the disciples behind her called out.

Completely disregarding these disciples, He Yuhan looked at Xia

Youtian and continued, "Trust me, Brother Xia. This is really important for you."

"Even though the ancient demons and demon royalty were destroyed through the rivers of time, this big demon had remained intact all this while. This Demon God Bloodline will ensure that you become an unparalleled existence. This world requires your powers as a shield." He Yuhan continued.

"Yuhan, I've got no idea what you're talking about. But how about let's leave this place? The feeling that this place gives off is really repressing." Standing beside the gigantic head, Xia Youtian's face was a little pale. This aura caused him to feel really uneasy. The same went for his junior brothers. But for some unknown reason, He Yuhan was unnaturally chill.

Shaking her head, He Yuhan placed her palm on the head which did not rot after 10,000 years. Gently closing her eyes, her palms gave off a warm glow.

An unknown power surged through the layer of void and descended upon He Yuhan's body.

'Concentrate!'

Suddenly, a drop of purple blood with a tinge of black floated gently upon He Yuhan's palms.

"Look, Brother Xia! This is the Demon God Essence Blood! Once

you swallow this, you will possess the Demon God Bloodline!" She said while looking at Xia Youtian.

"This..." Looking at the drop of blood floating gently above Yuhan's palms, his face changed. There seemed to be a berserk consciousness that was lying within the blood.

Looking at this drop of blood, He Yuhan let out a grin. With a flick of her finger, the black impurities were separated out from the blood. As if they had a life of their own, they flew towards the disciples and fused with them.

The negative emotions of the big demon had now been removed by He Yuhan. In a blink of an eye, she reappeared before Xia Youtian and knocked him out cold.

"What are you doing, Senior Sister?" Looking at their Senior Sister causing their Senior Brother to faint, these disciples asked in bewilderment.

"Oh. If I kill you guys before him, that will cause unnecessary misunderstandings." She replied calmly.

"What do you mean, Senior Sister?!" All of their faces turned pale with shock. However, all of them suddenly collapsed onto the ground, writhing around as though something was about to break out from their bodies.

"The Big Ancient Demon has conquered countless battles and had

an unparalleled killing intent. Therefore, the negative emotions that he possessed were simply way too much. The reason why I brought you guys in here is so that I can find a home for these negative emotions." He Yuhan continued coldly.

"Senior Sister, you...!" The disciples were in disbelief.

"But, don't blame me as well. I didn't force any of you guys to come. All of this was fated by the Heavens." He Yuhan had zero emotions at all. With a flick of her finger, the essence blood then bounced into Xia Youtian's body.

"Ah...Senior Sister, you...!"

Before these disciples could even finish, a black mist exploded out as pitch-black bone-like spikes protruded out of all of their bodies.

"It's time to send you guys on your way. If I let you carry on, you'll bring harm upon this world." Without hesitation, He Yuhan slashed down on all these disciples who had just turned into monsters cleanly.

BOOM!

Suddenly, a shock rippled through the ground. He Yuhan's face changed.

"Seems like you haven't frozen up with death. In fact, you have even reborn through it? You're not called the big ancient demon

for nothing indeed. Seems like you've planned all of this. Even I was tricked by you." He Yuhan looked at the half head that was protruding out of the ground. Right now, the purple eye was flashing with a sinister light.

"But 10,000 years have already passed. Since you have already fallen, then you should just obediently continue as such. Don't think about coming out then." He Yuhan's face changed again as two rainbow beams burst out of her palms, trying to suppress the big ancient demon.

Suddenly, a bright burst of light shot out from the purple eye, destroying the rainbow beams entirely.

He Yuhan stumbled back a few steps with a look of disbelief, "How could that be?"

"Oh, you can't even save yourself now, and you're thinking about suppressing me? Know your place, fool." Suddenly, a loud voice boomed out across the void. The Ancient Demon Grounds began to shake as the ground caved in, collapsing the nearby structures.

He Yuhan stood there undecided. Eventually, she caught hold of Xia Youtian and ripped through the void, escaping out of this place.

The head that was buried in the ground extended out continuously. Eventually, a gigantic head appeared, looking down upon the rest of the world in disdain.

‘GRAWRH...!’

The big ancient demon growled loudly. Opening his big mouth, the putrid aura in the vicinity were vacuumed by a strong invisible force within it.

The monsters that were roaming the Ancient Demon Grounds shrieked sharply before turning into a putrid aura, and were sucked into the big demon altogether.

"What’s happening? What’s going on with this place?" Some of the disciples who were training at the place looked astounded as they felt the vibrations, wondering what was happening.

"Ah, don’t kill me...!" A disciple who was defeated by a monster was now covering his head and cowering while screaming out in fear. But as he opened his eyes gently, he found the monster turning into the putrid aura and floating towards the distance.

Disciples of the sect who were outside the Ancient Demon Grounds right now were pale with fright.

The putrid aura of the forbidden grounds seemed to be decreasing rapidly. At the same time, there seemed to be a vortex that was sucking in this aura from the center of the place.

"Elder, what’s happening? There are still disciples within there!"

"Well, if you’re asking me, then who should I ask? The Ancient

Demon Grounds has existed for a really long time, but nothing like this has ever happened before."

"Then what should we do!"

The Elders of the sect were in a flurry of nerves right now. They did not know what sort of scary thing was happening within there right now.

"You guys hurry up and leave. The Big Ancient Demon within has revived! The only chance we have at killing that thing is if we gather all of Dongling Continent's strongest powerhouses!" Dragging Xia Youtian along with her, He Yuhan suddenly appeared in the sky and passed on this warning to the people below.

"Xia Youtian, He Yuhan... How are you guys..." The Elders of the sect looked at these two in shock. Weren't these two disciples inside as well just now? And both of them are just lesser celestial beings. How could they have the power to rip through the void?!

"Hurry up and leave if you do not want to waste your life here. This Big Ancient Demon is not something you guys can handle." Looking at the distance, He Yuhan's face was grim. She then disappeared into the void once more, not wanting to stay here any longer.

"Elder, how did those two disciples...?"

"Nevermind that now. Let's just leave first!"

"But what about the disciples within?"

"What else can we do? Do we look like the Big Ancient Demon's match? To think that the rumors were real all along...!"

...

Seven Saint's Secret Chamber...

The moment the Big Ancient Demon was revived, Lin Fan felt this maniacal aura bursting out.

This was a shocking aura to withstand.

Bloody hell, why was it that there were bloody perverted f*cks everywhere Yours Truly appeared at?!

"Chicky, don't play anymore! Time to come back!" With a wave of his hand, he kept both Chicky and the black dog in his storage.

"This aura is far from normal...Even Yours Truly may not be able to deal with that..."

Chapter 365: Unparalleled Fighting Will

"This guy..." When Lin Fan exited the secret chamber, he realized that the Ancient Demon Grounds were no longer what they looked like before.

The putrid aura was no longer around. At the same time, all the dilapidated houses were turned into dust. The ground had a wide crack, as though someone had torn it apart.

The forbidden ground Ancient Demon Grounds had disappeared completely.

‘Roar...!’

A roar of boundless hatred roared out across the skies, shaking the entire world to its core.

‘Just what is this thing?’ Lin Fan stood on a patch of barren grounds, looking at some massive figures which rose like mountain peaks.

There were two purple horns that were growing on its head. On its body were patches of scales. Each scale was like a mountain peak by itself, pitch black and sharp.

Those rough arms were like pillars that supported the Heavens. There were dense mysterious symbols and runes which were carved on it. A gigantic chain was dragging across the ground, as

though this was a demon which had just crawled out of Hell.

But the thing which caused Lin Fan to feel turned off was this.

How dare this gargantuan thing stand between Heaven and Earth stark naked? What sort of impact would this cause to anyone who saw this?

‘Weird, to think that it has no energy grid line chains!’

Using the system to check, Lin Fan could not find any energy grid line chains on this fella. Could it be that they were just not showing up on the system?

But this aura was causing Lin Fan to hesitate.

The skies were stained red like blood. With an unparalleled fighting intent, the aura of royalty permeated the air, causing everyone’s heart to feel repressed.

‘Unless, all of that was real? The Ancient Demon Grounds is truly a place where a big ancient demon had fallen... And, could this be that so-called big ancient demon?’ Lin Fan wasn’t too certain of the facts, so he wasn’t quick to strike out as well.

"I’m Yao Huangtian! I want to wage war over the ancients once more!" A savage roar spread through the entire place. His boundless hatred rippled out through the place, causing shivers to go down everyone’s spines.

Even as he was standing at this place that was pretty far away, Lin Fan’s robes rose and bobbed with the shockwave.

Yao Huangtian’s purple eyes shone with boundless anger. Every single step he took was a few thousand feet in distance.

To him, Lin Fan looked like nothing more than an ant, something he couldn’t bother paying any attention to.

‘Even though I don’t know what in the world you are, but there’s definitely no way you can just walk by Yours Truly so extravagantly!’ Lin Fan thought in his head. After that, he followed along Yao Huangtian’s steps.

...

"Hurry up and run! That’s too scary!"

"Is this the big ancient demon? Just that body alone causes one to feel too fearful to resist that!"

"Isn't the big ancient demon long dead? How did he revive? Goodness, the skies are changing!"

Lin Fan caught sight of a few disciples of the sect who were training in the forbidden grounds earlier, and made haste to catch up with them.

"Say, who's that fella?" Like a ghost, Lin Fan appeared right before the person, scaring the other party sh*tless. But when he realized that it was a human, he heaved a sigh of relief.

"Hurry up and run! That's the big ancient demon! No one can fight that!" The person who was halted by Lin Fan exclaimed loudly as though he was in shock. He then broke free of Lin Fan's grasp and ran off into the distance with his sect.

Suddenly, a voice boomed out within Lin Fan's mind. Or rather, the voice was permeating the skies itself.

"The Ancient Demon Ground's Big Ancient Demon has revived. The entire Dongling Continent needs to band together against it or face total annihilation."

...

Lin Fan raised his head at the skies in bewilderment. And what the hell was this all about?

Why the hell were the Heavens talking?!?

And just as Lin Fan was busy figuring this thing out, every single sect within Dongling Continent heard this frightening news as well.

Glory Sect...

"This is the voice of the Heavens! To think that the Big Ancient Demon of the Ancient Demon Grounds would revive! How could this be?!"

"Gather every single disciple who is of greater celestial cultivation state and above to follow me out!"

Upon hearing this voice, Grandmaster Yan sent down the orders immediately. An affair of this scale that concerned the entire Dongling Continent was definitely far from ordinary.

Even though he had not witnessed it for himself, it was inscribed in the records of Glory Sect that the powers of the big ancient demon was extraordinarily formidable.

Fengtian Sect.

Xuanyang Sect.

Taiyi Sect.

Jiutian Sect.

Nine Heavens Sect.

...

One by one, the sects of Dongling Continent started moving.

The great sects had once made an agreement that if the time came when Dongling Continent was in danger, they would let go of whatever squabble they had ever had. And by the looks of it, this voice of the Heavens was something they had never heard before.

To these sects, this was a battle that only disciples of greater celestial cultivation base and above could take part in. Any other disciple would probably just be cannon fodder.

...

Lin Fan looked at that huge chunk of rock, "Yao Huangtian! What a cocky name indeed. And you're a big ancient demon as well. Seems like I must definitely give it a good one with you."

Following behind the big ancient demon all the way, Lin Fan just wanted to grasp the situation regarding this big ancient demon clearly.

Along the way, he understood something as well.

This big ancient demon was strong, and his strength was far superior compared to those Blood Demon Emperors and the likes.

Wherever he passed, grass would not grow, the rivers would stop flowing, the mountains would crumble flat. Even some of the beasts who were too ferocious would disintegrate into dust by just his pressure alone.

Somewhere in Dongling Continent...

A ripple appeared in the peaceful void as two figures suddenly came out of it.

He Yuhan’s face was grim. She had committed a grave mistake this time around. For the sake of obtaining the Demon God Essence Blood, she had unintentionally awakened the Big Ancient Demon.

All of this was a trap laid down by the Big Ancient Demon.

But no matter what she would say now, it was all too late. There was nothing she could do about this.

"Hais, if this were in the past, I would still be able to suppress this demon. But now, it’s all too late." Looking up into the skies, He Yuhan gave off a long sigh. She then looked at Xia Youtian, who was still fainted, with determined eyes.

At least there was still a strand of hope.

...

Just then, Xia Youtian woke up.

"Yuhan, where am I?" Xia Youtian's mind was confused, as though he could barely remember some things.

"It's all alright, Brother Xia. Can you feel the energy of the bloodline that's surging through your body?" He Yuhan smiled at him.

Xia Youtian looked at He Yuhan as he gradually felt the changes that were happening in his body.

"Yuhan, I feel a strange power coursing through my body..."

Upon hearing this, He Yuhan smiled gently and placed her palm on his shoulder, "Of course. This is..."

Suddenly, before she could continue, her face changed abruptly as she gripped her fist tightly.

To think that this was just 1/3rd of the Demon God Bloodline?!

"Yuhan, what's wrong?" Xia Youtian asked, puzzled.

"Nothing, Brother Xia. We're running out of time. Let's head to the next place." Standing up, He Yuhan stared into the distant skies.

Even though they were quite a distance away from the forbidden grounds and everything seemed peaceful, in He Yuhan's eyes, the skies were filled with demonic energies.

But, there was truly nothing she could do now. No matter what she did, she had to keep the bigger picture in mind. She could only hope that those big sects would be able to seal the Big Ancient Demon.

Chapter 366: Shooting Sh*t And Pee

Facing this prehistoric big ancient demon, Lin Fan felt a little apprehensive, not knowing how he should deal with this.

From the looks of those pitch-black scales, it seemed to possess immense defensive capabilities. Even though this big ancient demon had a really bad habit of streaking around naked, some places on his body were pretty decently guarded.

That mighty, baleful face of his caused everyone to have a choking feeling in their hearts.

Cling. Clang.

The chain that was being dragged along glided across the floor, letting out a trawling sound as the earth beneath split apart.

Every single step the big ancient demon took, the earth resonated with vibrations, as though it was accompanying the tempo of that gargantuan body. Every single place he passed by, life ceased to exist.

Even up until now, Lin Fan had no idea what this big ancient demon was up to. Was he bent on just trawling around aimlessly?

There were no visible signs of energy grid line chains. So, how was his cultivation state like?

And just then, the big ancient demon began to speed up, as if he had discovered something.

Even though he was puzzled, Lin Fan could not help but speed up along with it.

‘Not good.’ When Lin Fan looked into the distance, he could not help but exclaim out in his heart.

It was an imperial city.

That was the big ancient demon’s target! The imperial city!

At this moment, all the residents within it were going on with their casual, peaceful lives.

Boom. BOOM!

The ground started shaking.

"What’s going on?"

"The ground’s vibrating! Could it be an earthquake?"

"AH...! What’s that in the distance?"

"Just what is that black figure?!"

All the residents within the imperial city raised their heads to look up. All they saw was a black figure, which was so massive that it was covering almost the entire sky as it headed towards them.

Even though these residents could not tell what it was, they had an ominous feeling in their hearts.

The closer the black figure got, the more the people started screaming.

"That’s a devil!"

"The devil’s coming for us!"

...

The king of the imperial city gathered all his men and horses. Looking at the black figure headed towards them, his face was grim and solemn.

Some of the bigger imperial cities would have delegate coaches. When the imperial city faced danger, these delegates would step forth to help guard the city despite their own reservations.

The heart of a righteous martial artist was always towards the innocent citizens.

There were countless delegates that were like this.

"Just what is that?" A lesser celestial delegate asked with a solemn expression. Even though it was quite a distance away, that repressive aura was slamming down in their hearts like mountains.

"Dongling Continent, just what is happening to you? Why have all these weird massive occurrences been happening consistently in these 100 years?" Another delegate asked with a concerned look.

"I'll head forth to take a look." A delegate glided through the sky towards the big ancient demon.

...

Lin Fan was undecided at this moment. Should he try to attract the demon's attention?

But just then, a streak of light dashed over from the distance. And the target of this streak of light was the big ancient demon.

The delegate took exceptional care. However, when the putrid mist cleared and he caught a clear glimpse of what was within, his eyes were filled with thorough shock.

"T-this...!"

The delegate was completely scared witless by the features of the big ancient demon.

"Not good...!"

Suddenly, a sonic boom exploded through the skies as a massive hand grabbed out at the delegate.

Immediately, the delegate rushed to throw out every single thing he had got, allowing the True Energy from his body to burst out to a certain extent. But under that massive hand, everything was destroyed without a single scratch.

"ANT, YOU DARE TO BOTHER ME?" The big ancient demon's voice boomed out, using two fingers to hold on to the head of the delegate.

"AHHHH...!!!!!"

The delegate screamed at the top of his lungs. The tragic cry rang out across the entire skies.

The big ancient demon took in a gentle breath.

Instantly, the delegate's body shriveled up into a dried up, a wrinkled corpse with only bones and skin.

"HMPH... Weak." With that, the big ancient demon tossed this

body of an ‘ant’ far into the distance.

...

"Holy shit! Wasn’t that too overpowered?! Sucking one’s soul and essence blood?" Lin Fan had been watching this demon carefully. To think that it was this malicious!

Seemed like the big ancient demon had just been searching for humans.

Waiting in the imperial city nervously, everyone was shocked when they saw a corpse being flung into their faces. And when the corpse landed on the ground, they were even more horrified when they caught sight of his clothing.

"That was Brother Yang!" A delegate exclaimed out in disbelief.

"Brother Yang is a lesser celestial full cultivation being! He’s just that one step away from being the ultimate state, greater celestial! H-how could this be...?"

Panic spread out instantly amongst the crowds.

Suddenly, a demonic roar boomed out from the distance, shaking everyone’s heart to their cores.

That was the sound that was emitted by the big ancient demon.

"King, let’s leave! We’re definitely not a match for that thing!" A delegate called out.

"Then what would my citizens do?"

"King! If we were to stay here, the only thing that awaits us is death! That mysterious voice earlier that permeated the entire Dongling Continent? This must be the big ancient demon it was talking about!"

...

At this moment, a delegate who had been watching the distance keenly shook his head, "It’s too late. He’s already here."

The moment everyone heard this, their faces turned pale in shock. How could he be this fast? But when they looked into the distance, they realized that the towering figure was already standing right in front of their city walls.

Lin Fan was watching everything. This majestic imperial city with all its twists and turns looked boundless. This place must have a population of a few billions at the very least!

But with a single suck, this big ancient demon should be able to suck up all their souls and essence blood cleanly!

"F*ck! Now that the situation is like this, how can Yours Truly even act with any more bullsh*t even?!" Floating up in the sky, Lin Fan's face was pained in a dilemma.

He bit on his lips, "F*ck! F*CK IT! No matter what, I can't just let these few billion people die for absolutely no reason."

Just as the imperial city was in an utter state of frenzy, a voice boomed out through Heaven and Earth.

"Exhibitionist! You better turn your head around for Yours Truly!" Channelling his True Energy, Lin Fan amplified his voice.

"Huh...?" The big ancient demon called out in anger. It was as though a brazen ant who was courting death had sent itself up to his doorsteps, causing him to feel extreme displeasure.

And the moment the big ancient demon turned his head...

Multiple Sword Wills shot out from Lin Fan into the big ancient demon's eyes.

Ding. Ding.

"The f*ck? So tough?!" Even striking at this fragile point of the big ancient demon's eyes, Lin Fan's countless sword wills could not break his defense.

T-this...!

"Exhibitionist! Take the palm of Yours Truly!" Slapping out with his right palm, a palm strike of boundless force struck down from the Heavens, wreaking havoc on everything.

But Lin Fan could not believe it. This fist which had never lost before had finally met a bump slamming against this big ancient demon.

That formidable force which caused everyone to shiver had zero impact.

BOOM!

As the slap landed on the big ancient demon's head, everything did not turn out as Lin Fan had expected it to.

By his expectations, the big ancient demon's head should be split cleanly into two like a watermelon. But the big ancient demon just shrugged his head, shook it off and glared at Lin Fan with a vengeful death stare.

"Holy f*ck! This is bad...!" Looking at the scene before him, Lin Fan felt like breaking down.

But this was not the moment to falter!

With a single hand behind his back, Lin Fan stretched out his other hand and pointed 2 fingers jointly towards the demon. He then hollered out with a mighty air.

"Little demon! If you've got guts, duke it out with Yours Truly for 300 rounds! Yours Truly will surely wallop you so hard your shi*t and pee will shoot out together! You shall leave here crippled! Do you dare to take on the challenge?"

"ANT...!" The big ancient demon was thoroughly riled right now. With a massive roar, the chain he was trawling swung in the air and struck out at Lin Fan.

The moment Lin Fan saw this, goose bumps rose all over his body. The void was all split apart under the swinging of the chain alone. With that, Lin Fan immediately turned tail and ran. But as he ran, he rained down insults at the same time.

"What big ancient demon!? In the eyes of Yours Truly, you're nothing more than a pile of dog sh*t! If you've got guts, follow Yours Truly! Yours Truly will teach you how to be a demon, you sh*t!"

"HOW DARE YOU INSULT ME, YOU BRAZEN ANT!"

...

Looking at the big ancient demon chasing after that mysterious man, everyone in the imperial city could not help but heave a sigh

of relief.

"To think that I, Zhong Han, could he able to witness a man who doesn’t cower in fright in front of the big ancient demon in this life!" A delegate muttered out as he watched stoned at the distance.

Many other delegates nodded their heads in agreement, impressed with this man. But little did they know that for Lin Fan, this was the start of a terrible, terrible event.

Chapter 367: Do You Dare To Give Me A Few Minutes

BOOM!

The Earth rippled, and the ground collapsed, while a massive force was erupting from behind Lin Fan.

After putting on a show of perfect bullsh*t, Lin Fan was now chased hot on his heels by the big ancient demon.

"Little demon, don’t you dare be insolent!" Lin Fan had thoroughly experienced how strong this big ancient demon was. Even though the big ancient demon did not have any energy grid line chains of his own, his power level was still shockingly heaven-defying.

Thank goodness this big ancient demon did not have any energy grid line chains as well though. Otherwise, what fight was there to even put up? Lin Fan might as well have just surrendered right then.

But still, Lin Fan was lamenting over the fact that even his invincible Eternal Arm was not a match for that ancient big demon.

But this still wasn’t a reason to call the Eternal Arm weak. After all, this Eternal Arm was just an arm compared to the big ancient demon who was an entire entity.

"Three-headed and six-armed Faceless Sky Demon, go disturb him!"

Appearing in the skies, the Faceless Sky Demon floated nimbly, slashing out towards the big ancient demon.

But the moment the Faceless Sky Demon approached the ancient big demon, an invisible fighting will ripped the Faceless Sky Demon apart like a shredder.

Scary. This was extremely horrifying!

To think that the mighty Faceless Sky Demon would disintegrate without even touching the other party.

Seemed like the big ancient demon was ruler of the demons indeed. That fighting will alone was a killing machine which did not allow anyone close to it.

‘Not good.’

Suddenly, Lin Fan felt a devastating energy surging towards him from the back. With a palm strike, the big ancient demon’s energy seemed to have pierced through the entire world towards Lin Fan.

"Don’t you dare go overboard...!" With a holler, Lin Fan turned around and blocked with both hands.

BAM!

The massive force coursed through Lin Fan’s body as this unstoppable energy surged through his entire body.

BOOM!

"Bloody hell! He’s going at it for real!"

Like a bullet, Lin Fan’s body smashed through countless mountain peaks before finally being buried deep within one.

‘URGH…!’

He wiped the blood that was spurting from the side of his mouth. All the bones in his body seemed to have turned into dust. Blood Sea started churning and working hard to repair these injuries.

‘Ding…Eternal Immortality experience points +600,000,000’

Lin Fan had already expected this spike in experience points, but still, he knew that he couldn’t just take blows like these as and when he liked.

BOOM!

A gigantic explosion boomed out as the big ancient demon's massive body landed amongst the mountains. This colossal force caused all the mountains nearby to be shattered to dust.

'Stealth.'

Lin Fan entered Stealth mode. It had been a long time since he last used this skill. But it was a pity that even Lin Fan did not dare to say that he had the confidence of taking down this big ancient demon.

Floating in the skies above the mountainous valleys, he looked down at the big ancient demon who was busy looking for him and grinned.

Seemed like he really took on a big shit this time around.

Well for him, to leave right now without bothering about anything was a simple task to do.

But the main point was, if he left, who knew how many people would be killed by this big ancient demon in return?

After destroying all the nearby mountains, the big ancient demon stood there without budging an inch, somewhat puzzled over the disappearance of that 'ant'.

Should he use the Nine Five Legendary Brick to give it a good knock on the head?

Well, no harm giving it a try, right? Lin Fan then took out the legendary weapon and crept towards the big ancient demon.

It had been a long time since Lin Fan has used sneak attacks. But still, he could not deny its efficiency.

Looking at the wide open and defenseless head of the big ancient demon before him, Lin Fan's heart skipped a beat.

"Little demon, today, Yours Truly shall let you know the power of a brick!" Lin Fan did not dare to make any big movements. Even when he was creeping up, he took slow, wary steps.

Lin Fan did not know how sensitive this big ancient demon was. If there were big movements, he might even be alerted through the motion of the wind.

As for putting this guy into the Heaven and Earth Smelt, that was a thought he dared not even think. If he wanted to do that, he would have to enter the Smelt with this thing. But getting in was one thing. Getting out? That was probably impossible.

And even if they wanted to compete in tolerating the smelt like before, there was this thing's physical body state to consider. Lin Fan wondered if he could truly outlast this big ancient demon.

As he approached the big ancient demon, Lin Fan's eyes flashed coldly.

The Nine Five Legendary Brick in his hand smacked right down harshly on the back of the demon’s head.

But suddenly, Lin Fan felt a death aura shooting at him.

‘Not good!’

He bolted backward immediately, looking at the scene before him cautiously.

Indeed, this big ancient demon was not that easy to deal with.

If he had only hesitated slightly moments earlier…he would have been dead right now, pierced by the spikes that extended suddenly out of the back of the demon’s head.

"Ant, you dare to try to sneak an attack on me? That’s definitely worthy of death!" The demon turned around suddenly, its purple eyes staring at Lin Fan who was floating in the air as he let out a malicious growl.

"Don’t you dare be so insolent! Ant here, ant there! Oh, how about you look at how ‘strong’ you are then? Chasing Yours Truly for so long but yet Yours Truly is still here alive and well? And you’re proud of that?!" Lin Fan pointed at the big ancient demon’s nose and lashed out.

This thing was too bloody formidable! To think that even his sneak attack would fail to work!

The difference in their cultivation states were simply too great!

He must have been discovered out the moment he struck out!

"Do you dare to stand here for a few minutes to wait for Yours Truly to use my ultimate skill and wallop the shit out of you? Don't tell me you don't dare to!" Lin Fan remarked immediately.

Ever since he came to this world, Lin Fan discovered that there were a number of people with mental issues and low IQs.

Well, evidently, there were people who were lower than others.

Thinking back of his 2two beloved Senior Brothers who had died, well, they didn't really have that high of an IQ. If their IQ were higher, they would have realized the meaning of, 'where there's life, there's hope.'

But towards his own IQ, Lin Fan discovered that it was normal at times and pretty low at others.

For example, when he was with his two beloved Senior Brothers, his IQ was evidently lower as well.

Otherwise, he wouldn't have harbored thoughts of staying

behind to accompany them in Saint Devil Sect.

"‘HAHA...! I’ve championed across the entire universe, battling every single bit of heaven and earth. There’s nothing in this world that I would fear. Now that I’m standing here, I would want to see what an ant like you can do!" The big ancient demon hollered out in disdain. He had wanted to smash this ant with a single fist, but to think that this ant would dare to taunt him instead? Intolerable!

The massive body was imposing with a fighting will that shot up to the skies. He was like a god of war that was stepping over everyone else.

"Good! Yours Truly gives you the respect that you’re a man at least." Nodding his head, Lin Fan clapped his hand as the Eternal Donger appeared in the skies.

Lin Fan was floating above the Eternal Donger. Focusing his face, a flame appeared on his right palm. Pills Through Thought appeared as he tossed a large amount of herbs within it.

Suddenly, Biggras shot out one by one into the Eternal Donger.

The Eternal Donger jerked non-stop. With white light erupting, multiple miniature Eternal Dongers appeared in the sky.

"All of you, go crazy!" With a flick of his robes, Lin Fan tossed another wave of Biggras into the sky which were then absorbed by those miniature Eternal Dongers.

By now, Lin Fan could be considered to have tossed out everything.

As those mini dongers spread out their powers channeling towards the Eternal Donger, Lin Fan did not rest as well.

With a True Origins Crushing Kick, he kicked down harshly onto the Eternal Donger.

Oh, but this was not over just yet.

Split.

Suddenly, Lin Fan's True Energy burst out as countless Lin Fans made out of True Energy appeared in front of all the mini dongers. Following this, all of these Lin Fans gave the mini dongers a good kicking together.

BAM!

A boundless aura shot out across the entire skies.

"'HAHA! How now? Do you dare to take it?" Lin Fan laughed maniacally at the demon.

"What do I fear? With my mouth, I shall swallow everything in this world!" The big ancient demon's face was calm as he spread

open that huge mouth. Demonic energy gathered in his mouth as though they were sucking out at everything in this world.

Looking at it, Lin Fan was stunned.

This guy! H-how could he do this...!

To think that he wanted everything to come inside his mouth...!

Chapter 368: Fight If You're Indignant, Who's Afraid Of Whom?

By now, the Eternal Donger was wielding a power that Lin Fan had never felt before. But even so, he did not have the utmost confidence in it being enough.

Too calm.

The big ancient demon’s face was way too calm. Under a situation like this, the only reason why he could be this calm must be because he couldn’t be bothered by this at all.

But no matter what, this was the strongest move that Lin Fan could employ right now.

If this failed, then he would be truly out of options.

"Ant, is this your strongest move? Even though the aura being emanated is pretty decent, it’s far from ever being enough. I am the ruler who had conquered over the ancient times. I will fulfill what I’ve promised, so that you can die without any hope left!" The big ancient demon looked up at the sky. His face was arrogant, without a single hint of fear.

Even though Lin Fan had no reaction, he was filled to the brim with anger against this big ancient demon’s impudence. This guy was being way too cocky!

‘How dare he be even cockier than Yours Truly by so many times?’

Even if he weren’t a match for this guy, Lin Fan had to teach him a good lesson.

The Eternal Donger was still channeling. This energy that was churning right now was something that Lin Fan had never ever experienced. Even the Eternal Arm might not be able to withstand this shot that was about to come.

By now, Lin Fan had already made use of Biggra to its best extent. Coupled with the Eternal Donger, the power that could erupt from this was definitely limitless.

‘Take on Yours Truly’s ultimate skill! Shoot!’

SQUIRT!

The Heavens and Earth shuddered as a thick, white beam of light shot out from the entrance of the Eternal Donger.

This white beam of light pierced through the void layer by layer, causing the entire sky to vibrate non-stop. This was the strongest move that Lin Fan could produce right now.

A devastating move that could destroy the Heaven and Earth.

Lin Fan looked at the big ancient demon. He had to see just how this demon was going to block this.

Even though the Eternal Donger wasn’t exactly THAT presentable, the force that it could exert was definitely something not to be underestimated.

The origin of life. This was something that was no joke.

"An ant is an ant indeed. With just this amount of power, you dare to provoke me? If not for the fact that dozens of thousands of years of hibernation has caused me to lose a large portion of my strength, I could take apart this amount of energy with just a single puff of breath!" Looking at the white shot, the big ancient demon wasn’t frantic in the least. He was exceptionally calm.

ROAR!

Letting out a wild roar, all the black scales on his body shone brightly. Seemingly coming to life, the runic symbols and markings on his arm let out a heart-stopping aura.

Opening his razor-sharp fingers, those incredible black scales began to line his palm.

Slapping out, he caught the entire white shot with the palm of his hands.

Looking at this, Lin Fan’s heart could not help but leap with

slight joy.

At the same time, he heaved out a sigh of relief.

If it were truly as he had mentioned himself and this big ancient demon did swallow the entire shot with just a single breath or his mouth, then Lin Fan knew that there was no way he could definitely take down this demon.

But by the looks of it, this big ancient demon was just putting on a strong front. Eventually, he had to take out some real power to block the shot with his palm.

Based on the current situation, the Eternal Donger was definitely not enough to destroy the other party. But even then, there was hope.

"Hmph, go and die...!" With a loud holler, the demonic energy within the palm of the demon expanded out and contained the white shot beam within it.

Lin Fan frowned, sensing something amiss. He then hurriedly phaseshifted out and kept the Eternal Donger within his storage.

"HAHA! What else have you got? It’s my turn now." The big ancient demon laughed coldly and stared at Lin Fan.

Suddenly, Lin Fan could feel the demonic aura locking onto him.

This big ancient demon was no fool. He must have figured out that Lin Fan had some way to conceal himself. Now that he was locked and rooted by this demonic aura, there was nowhere Lin Fan could escape to.

Lin Fan breathed heavily and wiped the sweat from his forehead. This fella was troublesome to deal with indeed.

But even then, so what? At most, he'd just have to fight with everything he had got.

"Bloody hell, Yours Truly will see today just how overbearing you can get!" Lin Fan hollered out at the big ancient demon.

"Craft weapon! Craft!"

Lin Fan took out everything he had obtained from Chen Xuan's body and tossed it all within the Heaven and Earth Smelt. With his current crafting skills, the defensive armor he crafted would definitely be able to reign over this world.

'Ding...congratulations on crafting Heaven graded upper armor. Please name it.'

'Demon Killer 1'

'Ding...congratulations on crafting Heaven graded upper armor.

Please name it.'

'Demon Killer 2'

'Ding...congratulations on crafting Heaven graded upper armor. Please name it.'

...

'Demon Killer 30'

...

Lin Fan's mouth curled. Seemed like it was not so simple to craft out a legendary armor after all. Everything had to depend on luck.

In the blink of an eye, 30 Heaven graded upper armors appeared out of the Smelt.

Lin Fan was prepared to fight this guy to the death.

Even if he couldn't kill it, he would exhaust it to death!

If anyone from any sect within Dongling Continent knew that Lin Fan had crafted 30 Heaven graded upper armors in the blink of an eye, all of them would definitely die right now puking out blood.

The sub-professions of cultivation pills and crafting armor were all child’s play to Lin Fan.

With the Eternal Immortality, Lin Fan did not feel like he had ever needed any protective armor. But by the looks of things right now, it might not be possible for him to tank through everything with just the Eternal Immortality.

If this big ancient demon were to come out with something formidably vicious, even the Blood Sea might not be able to heal him up after it.

Lin Fan looked at the demon straight into his eyes.

"F*ck your mother! Come at me if you’ve got guts! It’s been a long time since Yours Truly cussed like this. Today, all of these shall be tossed at you!" Lin Fan roared out.

"You dumb f*ck!"

"You retard!"

"You moron!"

"You exhibitionist!"

"You silly bird!"

...

"ANT...HOW DARE YOU...?"

Suddenly, a devastating strike broke through the void.

Lin Fan took in a deep breath. The thing about cultivation was that it wasn't entirely dependant on potential. Sometimes it was also about courage.

And right now, he was about to face this big ancient demon head on.

Against this oncoming fist, Lin Fan had gathered up all his courage. With so many pieces of armors, would Yours Truly fear being beaten to death by it?

'It'd be painful at the most, wouldn't it? But Yours Truly isn't afraid of pain.'

BAM!

Like the size of an ant for an elephant, Lin Fan's fist collided head-on with that colossal fist that covered the entire sky.

The entire sky seemed to be ripped apart due the resultant force of this massive clash.

‘Holy…!’

Against this massive force, Lin Fan felt like he was about to crumble as he was sent flying immediately by the punch.

‘URGH…!’

He spat out a mouthful of fresh blood. The armor he was wearing on his body shattered instantly.

Even taking just a portion of the strike’s power was enough to have Lin Fan feeling extremely miserable.

‘Ding…Eternal Immortality experience points +600,000,000’

After flying for god knew how long, Lin Fan finally found himself embedded in a deep trench once more. His entire skeleton felt like it was turned into dust. In fact, a white bone was jabbing out of his body into the air.

‘So…strong…!’

Struggling tremendously, Lin Fan managed to pick himself up. Using a finger, he snapped the white protruding bone away cleanly.

Gulping down a number of pills, he churned out Blood Sea once

more. His bone regenerated along with the injuries of his body.

Thankfully, he had learned Blood Sea. Otherwise, even with Eternal Immortality, he would definitely be killed by this big ancient demon.

But with this battle, even his lifeforce would definitely be whittled down by a significant amount.

He wondered how long more the Mythical Parasol Tree could hold on.

BOOM!

The massive figure of the big ancient demon crashed down and landed right beside Lin Fan. The monstrous impact of his landing caused the surrounding ground to crack, creating deep trenches in all directions.

"Ant, to think that you're still alive? But it's alright, you can die now." Looking down at this ant lying in the deep trench, the big ancient demon called out.

"Die your mother! You think that cotton candy like punch of yours can kill anybody?!" Lin Fan lashed back defiantly. With the previous experiment, he knew that even if he wouldn't die from wearing a single piece of armor, he had to better wear two pieces now for insurance.

Once again, the massive fist of the big ancient demon came pummelling with limitless power.

"Oh, just fight if you're unhappy! Who's afraid of whom?!" With that, Lin Fan threw out his fist to collide once more.

BOOM!

A gigantic typhoon hurled out from the center of their collision's impact. It rose massively, causing ripples all around that spread out in all directions, rippling the entire Heaven and Earth.

Once again unable to withstand this massive oncoming force, Lin Fan's body flew off into the distance once more.

The two armors he was wearing now shattered instantly as well.

This was probably the most wasteful way of using armors that the entire Dongling Continent had ever seen.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +600,000,000'

'Ding...Congratulations on Eternal Immortality leveling up. Level 7.'

Pity that his physical body state did not level up still.

...

Chapter 369: Borrowing This To Break The Barrier!

Daoran Sect was a small sect in Dongling Continent, a sect which couldn't be recognized no matter what. However, even a small sect could find enjoyment within itself.

They didn't have much of a clue about everything that was happening within the Dongling Continent right now.

They didn't put much heart into the voice of the Heavens. They knew that they were too weak to offer any help even if they sent their entire sect there together. In front of the big ancient demon, all of them would be nothing but cannon fodder.

But today, Daoran Sect was bustling with excitement.

The 23rd selection test for their inner sect disciples had begun, and one of them was especially dazzling in particular. This person was a genius disciple which Daoran Sect had never seen before in a hundred years.

'Inner Sect Disciple 1st place: Qin Yang.'

At this, the entire Daoran Sect broke into cheers. The position of the Big Senior Brother of the inner sect had been decided.

Qin Yang waved his hand with a look of excitement. Right now,

he was the strongest inner sect disciple of Daoran Sect.

For the past 18 years, he had been training hard relentlessly till he was a pericelestial full cultivation being. Even though Daoran Sect was a small sect, Qin Yang knew that his fighting strength was comparable to even those genius disciples of the major sects.

The Grandmaster of Daoran Sect was feeling especially heartened. Finally, Daoran Sect had produced a genius disciple after 100 years.

He had high hopes for the future that this disciple would definitely glorify Daoran Sect, allowing them to be recognized as a major sect.

"Glory be to Senior Brother Qin!"

"Senior Brother Qin is the best...!"

"Daoran Sect is the best...!"

Receiving the cheers and adoration of his fellow junior brothers, Qin Yang had high hopes for the future as well.

BOOM!

Suddenly, an explosion rang out across the skies. A body bolted down like a bullet, crashing with tremendous impact onto the

fighting ring.

The large fighting ring now had a deep hole dug in the center.

"Bloody hell, that stings!" Lin Fan grumbled out while spitting out blood.

Along the way, he had exchanged countless punches with the big ancient demon. Because of that, he had found himself flying left and right across the entire skies. Right now, he didn't even know where he had been sent flying off to.

Blood Sea was working hard at rejuvenating his body. At the same time, he was tossing multiple precious pills into his mouth, boosting the speed of his recovery.

"Who are you?"

"Who's there?"

...

Lin Fan suddenly heard voices around him. Looking around, he was stunned. Why the hell was he sent flying here?

Lin Fan stood up and looked at everyone around him.

What sort of desolate place was this? And why was there even a sect right here? What a tragedy this was!

"Hurry up and leave or all of you will die here." He said while wiping off the blood at the side of his mouth.

"Hey brother, are you being chased by someone for your life? Do not fear, this is Daoran Sect. You're definitely safe here." Qin Yang patted his chest confidently. The man before him looked to be the same age as him. Hence, he didn't really fear the person who was chasing after this man's life.

After all, he was a genius disciple that the sect had never seen in the past 100 years!

Looking at this man who had fallen from the skies, all the surrounding disciples stepped back a few steps. This man looked really pitiful from the state of his tattered clothes.

"It's too late." Looking at the big ancient demon who had chased over from the distance, Lin Fan shook his head helplessly.

BOOM!

Like a gigantic mountain, the big ancient demon crashed down. When it landed, the shockwave that it produced destroyed a good half of Daoran Sect's structures.

"This...!" Looking at this colossal rock-like mountain-like demon

before them, everyone from Daoran Sect were completely dumbfounded.

"Ant! Seems like you've got a stubborn life eh?" The big ancient demon opened his mouth. He was now pretty excited that this ant could trade a few punches with him.

Lin Fan grit his teeth. He couldn't let these disciples nearby suffer needlessly. Leaping up, he shouted, "Take a punch from Your Granddaddy!"

Looking at this ant, the big ancient demon laughed malevolently, "I do have to see just how many punches you can withstand!"

BAM!

As the punches clashed with one another once more, a powerful shockwave rippled out in all directions, causing the entire ground to shudder tremendously.

Every single remaining building of Daoran Sect collapsed under this shockwave.

"Just what sort of force is that?!" Looking at the sight before them, everyone from Daoran Sect were completely stupefied.

Qin Yang dropped to his knees on the ground, looking at the man in the sky. Thinking back at the words he had muttered earlier on, he was completely dazed right now.

"Bloody sh*t! I'm gonna fly again...!" Lin Fan could feel the energy surging through his body once more as his blood rose up.

The Heaven graded upper armor disintegrated once more. This was his tenth set.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +600,000,000'

BOOM!

Lin Fan was sent flying by a fist once more.

The big ancient demon looked down at the ants below. This mighty body of his and those purple eyes which were hidden far up in the clouds were shining through enough to have everyone from Daoran Sect sitting on the ground crippled.

They had no heart to even resist this.

"Hmph...!" The big ancient demon could not even be bothered by these ants as he darted in the direction that Lin Fan was sent flying. The moment he left, everyone from Daoran Sect let out a sigh of relief.

Initially confident, Qin Yang no longer had any shred of that left.

"H-how could this be! How could there be so many perverted

sh*ts!?"

Driven to bring Daoran Sect to greater heights, Qin Yang was now entirely crushed by reality.

Lin Fan did not know where he was right now. Crossing mountains and ridges, the seas, desert. All of these were scenes he had seen while flying.

Was the big ancient demon bent on sending him on a round tour of the Dongling Continent?

Lin Fan checked on his Mythical Parasol Tree, wondering if it could still sustain after all these bashings.

But to the Mythical Parasol Tree, this was pretty tragic indeed.

Before Lin Fan could repair his body, the big ancient demon had appeared right before him.

‘Such speed!’

Lin Fan was having a splitting headache right now. This big ancient demon was simply way too sick! He was simply leaving no chance at all!

But, Lin Fan did not have a single grudge against this.

It was in his greatest wishes for Eternal Immortality to level up. Even though the bashings were kinda painful, it would all be worthwhile.

"You little fella, don't you dare be impertinent! Yours Truly have long said that your punches are like cotton candy. Look! How many punches have you thrown at Yours Truly? But still, Yours Truly is lively like a dragon right now!" Lin Fan pointed at the big ancient demon and lashed out.

"Hmph, ant!" With a loud roar, a fist pummelled down from the sky once more.

Looking at that, Lin Fan frowned as he stood where he was, throwing back a punch in return.

BAM!

A powerful force burst out into the surroundings.

Lin Fan's legs sank right into the ground. Under that devastating punch, the entire ground split and collapsed, and his armor broke.

Lin Fan could only feel his entire body as though it was shattering.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +700,000,000'

‘Ding…Eternal Immortality level up. Level 8.’

‘Ding…Physical Body State: Greater Celestial Full Cultivation.’

Lying in the deep trench, Lin Fan’s face glowed with joy. His physical body state had finally leveled up!

But just then, Lin Fan could feel a mysterious barrier from the void. This was a barrier that prevented one’s cultivation base from going further. But in front of the system, this barrier was as good as a piece of paper.

No one could stop Yours Truly from leveling indefinitely!

A warm feeling surged through Lin Fan’s body. The wounds no longer required Blood Sea to heal up as well. The warm, soothing feeling rejuvenated every single wound he had.

"HAHA…!" Gripping his fists tightly, Lin Fan leaped out of the hole.

"Come on, Yours Truly awaits you!" Lin Fan hollered. His fighting intent was bursting out right now as well. He wanted to borrow this demon’s strength to break through the invisible barrier!

Looking at this ant before him, even the big ancient demon could not help but feel a sense of incredulity.

Since when had his fists gone so weak that he couldn’t even kill off a single ant?

Chapter 370: Never Should Have Existed In This Era

"Ant, you have successfully riled me!" The grim voice of the big ancient demon boomed out across the sky. Those purple eyes shone with a cold and cruel light.

Lin Fan's face crumpled up. The aura of the demon seemed to be changing.

'Is this guy going to go at it for real now?' Lin Fan looked up at the big ancient demon. Just this colossal body alone was enough to force nearly everything in this world into submission.

The big ancient demon lived up to his name indeed.

Just what sort of existence was this 'Ancient' thing all about? Why did everything that had a relationship to anything 'Ancient' turned so bloody sick?

While Lin Fan was contemplating all this, a violent aura erupted out of the big ancient demon.

"Demon Skies."

The voice of the big ancient demon was extremely solemn right now. Raising his fist, the skies were filled with boundless demonic powers, way stronger than it was before.

"Ant, I no longer have the patience to fool around with you. You can die off completely under this one punch of mine!" The big ancient demon hollered out.

A formidable force descended from the Heavens. It was a repressing aura, so strong that Lin Fan could hardly breathe at all.

‘Heaven and Earth Smelt, smelt!’

In that instant, Lin Fan tossed every single thing he could smelt into the Heaven and Earth Smelt.

‘Ding…congratulations on crafting Heaven graded upper armor. 20 pieces.’

Lin Fan did not dare to be careless in front of this punch. He had not expected that those punches that the big ancient demon had thrown out earlier on were not his strongest.

He covered his body with all 30 pieces of Heaven graded upper armors.

By now, Lin Fan was breathing and huffing heavily. Life and death was only a matter of chance.

‘Whether or not the barrier can be broken depends on this now.’

‘Come at me!’ Looking up the skies, Lin Fan strut out his chest, fearing nothing as he looked at the descending strike.

As the mighty punch of the big ancient demon glided through the void, it seemed to be containing the whole void within it as it came down. Before the punch even arrived, all the ground below was crumbling and cracking from the tremendous force that it was bringing.

Lin Fan gripped his fist tightly with a fiery fighting will scorching his eyes.

‘Dragon King’s Hegemony. Increase!’

His right arm’s power burst up massively as well, reaching its peak status.

"Who’s afraid of whom...?" With a single determined roar, Lin Fan leaped up and faced the incoming punch with one of his own.

BOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Suddenly, the Heavens and Earth seemed to have gone silent.

The void was distorted, and the Heavens and Earth were empty, as though everything had turned into nothingness.

A titanic shockwave surged out in all directions. Everything in

the radius of thousand miles was affected by this resultant shockwave, crushing mountains and rivers, causing everything to turn upside down.

BAM!

The fist of the big ancient demon merely stopped for a moment before it surpassed everything after that.

Lin Fan's figure disappeared from the entire Heavens and Earth as well.

Millions of feet below the ground...

Lin Fan's body laid there lifelessly.

His body was torn up beyond description.

With just that punch alone, all 30 pieces of armor were shattered, and still they could not block out the damage from Lin Fan.

'Urgh...'

Laying down below, Lin Fan puked out blood by the gallons.

'Bloody hell, that's simply too strong. If not for the protection of the 30 pieces of armor, I may already be dead right now...' Lying

there, Lin Fan was feeling the fear from the aftermath right now.

Quivering, he took a look at the state his body was in right now. Half of his body was entirely gone, and the rest was just a mess of blood and flesh, with white bones sticking out all around.

Even though Blood Sea was heaven-defying, its effects were only limited under conditions as such as it slowly tried to heal up Lin Fan's body.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +3,500,000,000'

'Shit...just that bit more...'

Listening to the notification from the system, Lin Fan was exasperated as well.

'Cultivate pills...'

A large number of precious herbs flew into the flame, after which, the healing pills came out in a stream as though they were free, and flew into Lin Fan's tummy.

A warm, soothing energy coursed through Lin Fan's body, rejuvenating him.

At the same time, the Mythical Parasol Tree was giving out a massive amount of lifeforce, trying to heal up Lin Fan. But Lin Fan

could sense that something was wrong. The Mythical Parasol Tree had reached the limit of its lifeforce.

After all, this was just a seedling.

Even though its powers were heavenly defying, its lifeforce was still not unlimited. Under intense circumstances as such, the Mythical Parasol Tree was using up its resources dry.

‘This really hurts Yours Truly man…’ Gritting his teeth, Lin Fan breathed in a few breaths of cold air. The pain was almost similar to him being smelted within the Heaven and Earth Smelt right now.

"You bloody b*stard, just wait. Once I’m done healing, Yours Truly will take you down mercilessly!" Struggling to raise his head, Lin Fan muttered out down in his deep trench underground.

‘Eh…what’s that light?’

Just then, at the area where all his wounds were, Lin Fan spotted a beam of intensely bright light coming down from above.

‘Sunlight…?’ Lin Fan was shocked, somewhat in disbelief. His face then changed altogether.

‘F*ck! You’re totally not giving any chances at all, big ancient demon!’ Lin Fan was startled. To think that this big ancient demon would know that he was still alive and sent down yet another

punch towards him?!

That mighty force penetrated everything else and shot down towards him.

‘Bloody f*ck.’ Lin Fan was cursing in his heart. This big ancient demon was simply way too ruthless!

‘Yours Truly isn’t someone who will die that easily…!’

…

Above the ground…

The big ancient demon stood there and laughed out coldly.

"This ant has finally died. But, I have to give it to him that he’s got some substance. However, in front of me? Everyone’s nothing but trash…"

And just then, the big ancient demon raised his head and looked into the distance. ‘Here comes another bunch of ants.’

Far in the distance, fleets of battle arks were floating towards him from the distance.

Glory Sect.

Fengtian Sect.

Taiyi Sect.

Xuanyang Sect.

Roc Sect.

…

Dozens of the top sects were all gathered together.

The big ancient demon was far from ordinary. Within the records of these top sects, it was written that the big ancient demon had enough power to destroy the entire world.

This was a ruler of the ancients.

This was an existence that broke the barrier.

But having fallen for tens of thousands of years, this big ancient demon's cultivation state should have been lowered, and he shouldn't be at his peak right now.

There might be a single strand of hope as long as all these top sects were gathered and worked together.

Glory Sect's Battle Ark...

Senior Elder Wuya's face was extremely grim right now. Eventually, he sighed out, "I wonder how many people have to sacrifice themselves in this battle."

Grandmaster Yan stood there without speaking at all, but his eyes could not hide away his worries.

"No matter how many casualties it takes, the big ancient demon has to die. Otherwise, none of these sects will ever survive as well."

The total number of disciples of Glory Sect which were greater celestials and above and came this time around were 38.

This was every single bit of fighting strength that Glory Sect had.

On the battle ark of Glory Sect, Mie Qiongqi looked far into the distance. No one knew what he was thinking about right now.

"Brother Mie."

Deep in his thoughts, Mie Qiongqi was startled into attention by this voice. He then looked at some figures that were hidden in the shadows, and his face turned grim.

"How are you guys here?" He was astonished. He had not

expected some inner sect disciples to follow along.

"Brother Mie, life and death is nothing. I don’t want to die with humiliation. Even if I must die, I want to die in combat." Meng Hao said with a smile.

Looking at all of them, Mie Qiongqi broke out into a smile as well.

Since they were here, there was no way out now.

If they won, peace would return to the world.

If they lost, no one would be able to escape the ensuing annihilation anyways.

‘GRAWHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH

Suddenly, a massive roar rang through the air as the skies changed color.

All 30 battle arks which were floating through the skies could feel the ripple of the force. Even their protective barriers were fluctuating violently.

"The big ancient demon’s location lies up ahead! Everyone be prepared!"

…

This colossal big ancient demon stood upright on the world. Those purple eyes fixated at these battle arks.

"Ants, I’ve been waiting." He said.

The moment everyone caught sight of his towering figure, their hearts literally skipped a beat. Just that size of his herculean body was enough to have the hearts of everybody freeze up in fear.

But no matter what, this was an unavoidable battle.

‘Win or face total annihilation.’

A big ancient demon like this shouldn’t have ever existed in this era.

Chapter 371: The Geniuses Strike.

30 battle arks floated gently in the skies.

All of these powerful beings of the different sects stared at the colossal body that arched into the clouds blankly. They were at a loss for how to start their attacks.

This was the first time they had seen a creature like this before.

Big ancient demon. This was a ruler of the ancients.

"Demon Lord! These are no longer the ancient times! There's no reason for you to be awake right now!" Looking at the big ancient demon, Grandmaster Yan of Glory Sect hollered out.

"Haha, a bunch of ants who are controlled by the Heavens and you dare to teach me what to do? I am an existence that defies even the Heavens, and have conquered over all the ancient times! Today, I shall regain my glory once more!" The big ancient demon's voice boomed like a gigantic bell, causing everyone's ears to go numb. How were they supposed to fight something like this?

"Everyone, I implore all of you to let go of any grudges we ever had today. We have to join forces against this demon lord, or Dongling Continent shall be annihilated with no one left standing!" Grandmaster Yan called out.

And none of these words were empty scares. The big ancient

demon sucked one’s soul and essence blood. No one could escape from him at all.

"Alright, everyone! Let’s go...!"

With that, all of the 30 battle arks glowed brightly.

Instantly, each of these battle arks shot out a bright beam of their own. This was a method used to use up every single last drop of energy on the battle arks.

Since they were here to lay down their lives, there was no longer any point in keeping the battle arks.

"Ants...!" Looking at the beams that were shooting over, the big ancient demon laughed coldly. With a single slap of his hand, he blocked all of these beams with his palm.

And there wasn’t even a single scratch on the palm of the big ancient demon.

This was the difference in their strengths.

Even if the big ancient demon weren’t at his peak form right now, he was still an existence that even current greater celestials could not deal with.

...

"All of you go and die...!" He yelled out. There were too many ants, and that was causing him to feel frustrated.

A single palm strike descended from the skies at a random disciple from a random sect. His face changed as he brought out all his energy grid line chains to defend against it.

But under the absolute power of the palm, the disciple still got disintegrated instantly.

Looking at this scene, everyone from every single sect were visibly shaken. One by one, they unleashed their rage and paid even more attention towards their cooperation.

Otherwise, there was the chance that they'd die in front of the big ancient demon in a single blow.

...

"Why are you guys here?" Just then, Senior Elder Wuya caught sight of those disciples.

"Elder, we do not wish to die sitting idly." Meng Hao replied.

"That's right." Jian Wudi, Lu Yan, Zong Hentian and the others echoed in unison. Even though they weren't at a greater celestial state right now, no matter what, they did not want to just await

their death.

Looking at all of them, Senior Elder Wuya nodded his head eventually. He then followed behind Grandmaster Yan and called out to them, "All of you take care on your own."

Suddenly, the skies burst out with crackling lightning. Energy grid line chains covered the entire skies. Right now, the True Energy of the world was about to truly go berserk.

Everyone from the different sects took out everything they had up their sleeves, not daring to withhold anything.

‘Tribute.’

‘Roc’s Descent.’

Suddenly, a dull aura permeated the entire skies. A crack appeared on the skies suddenly, as though something frightening was about to be born from within it.

"Everyone, I’ll tribute to summon the Roc’s help in containing this demon lord. Please grab the chance."

"Yes. Roc Sect’s Ultimate Skill!"

"As long as we don’t die, all of the sects shall share the burden for the tribute of the Roc."

...

Looking at the massive amounts of treasures and valuables that the Grandmaster of the Roc Sect was sacrificing, everyone's heart shuddered as well.

"Haha, very well then. Thank you for all your help..."

...

Every though all of these sects had their differences, these were all small little squabbles. Now that they were in the face of true danger, naturally they had to band together as one.

Instantly, a gigantic Roc's head began to appear slowly from the crack in the skies.

"Hmph, just a Roc and you expect to pit yourself against me?! Oh, you really don't remember who it was who destroyed your entire race during the ancient times?" With a great guffaw, the big ancient demon slapped out, covering the entire skies as the claw darted out to grasp at the Roc.

The Roc who was being summoned had no idea who it was who had summoned it initially.

But at this moment, the Roc finally felt the aura. This was an

ancient aura! When it turned over and looked at who it was, the Roc howled out in anger as though it had gone berserk.

"Demon lord...!!!"

Suddenly, the Roc spoke in human language, causing everyone from the Roc Sect to turn pale in shock. They had a deep affinity with the Roc, but yet they had never known that the Roc could speak in human tongue!

The gigantic Roc was taking on the form of a big bird right now. Flapping its wings, it flew up into the skies before transforming into a gigantic Leviathan. Opening its large mouth, water from the rivers of the Nine Skies gushed out.

The Nine Skies River was glittering like crystals, and was surrounded by white mist. Every single drop of water seemed like a world of its own.

The energy grid line chains of all the sects flew through all the voids and landed on the big ancient demon’s body.

But to the demon, these were nothing but the attacks of ants.

With a single palm, he blocked the Nine Skies River as well.

"Roc, you dare to be so insolent in front of me? A pity that your cultivation is still too weak." The big ancient demon hooted. Suddenly, a massive amount of demonic energy surged into that

palm. Flicking open his fingers, he dispersed the Nine Skies River entirely.

For a Roc that had cultivated itself to its peak, every single drop of the Nine Skies River was equivalent to a world of its own.

But to summon a Roc of that caliber, the Roc Sect's current core was far from enough.

In fact, even a hundred, thousands of the current Roc Sect was far from enough.

With a single palm, the big ancient demon grabbed hold of the Roc. Suddenly, the Roc transformed into a bird and the mixture of Yin Yang powers coiled around its body.

"Hmph, I've already said that your strength is far from enough. There's no need to struggle futilely." Catching hold of the Roc's wings, the big ancient demon pulled.

A sorrowful cry rang out across the entire world. Using his demented force, the big ancient demon ripped out the wings of the live Roc.

'Buddha Land's Descent!'

Suddenly, the skies turned golden.

Om. Ma. Ni. Pad. Me. Hom.

Like the sounds of a gigantic bell, these sounds rang out, as a vision of Buddha's Land appeared from the clear sky.

Lu Yan did not bother hiding and withholding anything as well. Holding on to prayer beads in front of his chest, True Energy surged through his body. This was the strongest move that he could summon right now.

"Oh ho! To think that the Ancient Buddhist Monk has a successor as well! HAHA! I'm gonna die of laughter!" Looking at the illusory Buddha's Land that was descending, the big ancient demon roared with laughter.

"Zone of the God of War!"

Meng Hao roared out in anger. Surging with his True Energy, an illusory figure stood in the skies as well. The aura of the figure was extraordinary. Clad in golden armor, his scythe broke through the voids.

'Sword Realm!'

Jian Wudi was like a peerless Sword God right now. A pair of black and white swords coiled around his body as a pitch-black vortex appeared above his head.

Pschhhhh. Pschhhhh.

One by one, ancient swords filled with Sword Wills broke out from the skies, stabbing the lands fully.

‘Unkillable Indestructible!’

Mie Qiongqi’s eyes flashed with boundless fighting spirit. The two energy grid line chains he had wrapped themselves around his body. A mysterious power broke out from the void and boosted Mie Qiongqi’s body.

This was the will of Unkillable Indestructible, a fighting will that bypassed even the Heavens.

…

Mie Qiongqi and the others were not the only ones bringing out their full strength. Every last person from all the sects brought out everything as well.

"HAHA…! You’re all still alive eh? But a pity you’ve all appeared far too soon! I have been through the entire ancient ages! There’s nothing I would fear!" Looking at Mie Qiongqi and the others, the big ancient demon laughed cruelly.

Everything…everything would disappear!

With that, multiple sources of massive powers surged towards

the big ancient demon.

These were all the strongest powers that Mie Qiongqi and the others could summon as of now...

Chapter 372: Whacked The Moment He Comes Out

Buddha’s Land was able to take down every single evil in this world. The Buddhist chants turned into mysterious symbols of their own as they coiled together, turning into a golden Buddhist dragon. Howling fiercely, it wrapped itself around the indestructible body of the big ancient demon.

Meng Hao darted out as well. A single slash to destroy everything, this was the unrelenting will of the God of War. With a long scythe which slashed at everything in its way, Meng Hao cut at the big ancient demon.

…

"HAHA! Ants, ants… I’ve already said that you guys are far from home! Today, all of you shall die." The big ancient demon howled out.

BOOM!

Suddenly, the ground shook as the skies turned pitch-black. This was not the power of energy grids. This was something far stronger than that!

In front of the big ancient demon, Mie Qiongqi and the others were simply too weak!

In the face of absolute power, all efforts were meaningless.

‘Urgh…!’

With a single strike by the big ancient demon, everyone’s figures were sent flying back. Spewing out fresh blood, all of their bodies felt like they were shattered.

"We’re just too weak." Looking at everything before him, Lu Yan could feel the despair growing in his heart.

Meng Hao wanted to stand up, but that single strike had shattered all his bones.

Strong… Simply too strong.

This wasn’t something that they could deal with.

They might have had confidence in themselves at the beginning. But at this point, Meng Hao finally understood that against the big ancient demon, all of these were just mere tickles.

The Roc within the big ancient demon’s grasp struggled continuously, churning out the energies of both Yin and Yang. But to the big ancient demon, it was all useless.

"Haha! I was the one who had destroyed your race, Roc. Once I regain my peak status, you and your kind shall disappear from the

face of this world entirely!"

The eyes of the big ancient demon were cruel, as demonic energy filled his body. At this moment, he looked like a peerless demon that had ascended from the very depths of Hell. With a tight pull, those malicious arms of his seemed to be ripping the entire sky apart.

One of the Ten Great Beasts, the Roc, was torn cleanly into two. Spurting out fresh blood from its body, its lifeless body was all that remained in the hands of the big ancient demon.

The blood of the Roc stained the big ancient demon. At this moment, his disposition was intimidating like never before.

With a suck of his belly, the mighty, formidable Roc which was now in two pieces were sucked into the tummy of this big ancient demon.

When something of this power descended upon the world, no one could stop it at all.

The Grandmaster of the Roc Sect was completely dumbfounded by now.

Roc...That was a real life, living Roc!

That was the strongest existence in their entire sect. And right now, it just perished like it was nothing in the hands of the big

ancient demon!

"Hey, ant! You better keep summoning more Rocs for me!" The purple eyes of the big ancient demon were fixated on the Grandmaster of the Roc Sect.

"You demon...!" The Grandmaster of Roc Sect stumbled back a few steps in fear.

They were all wrong.

Even after the big ancient demon had fallen for tens of thousands of years, his revival was not something they could handle at all.

"Heaven! HEAVENS! WHY DO YOU SEND US TO OUR DEATHS...!" Right now, the Grandmaster of the Roc Sect was raging at the Heavens.

Heaven's Will. This was all the will of the Heavens!

"Hmph. The Heavens can barely protect themselves right now, let alone you. All of you can go and die." Looking at the skies, the big ancient demon chuckled.

BOOOM!

Suddenly, the Heavens and Earth fell into darkness.

One by one, all 30 top sects were being pushed back against this big ancient demon. There was no room for resistance. If not for the fact that they were cooperating right now, their casualties might be even greater than right now.

"Grandmaster, what should we do? This big ancient demon is simply too strong! Our attacks have no effect on him at all!" Senior Elder Wuya said.

Grandmaster Yan's face was grim. He too had no idea what to do.

This was not an enemy they could handle at all!

For ancient beings, even an ant would be way stronger than anything else in this world, let alone a demon lord of the ancient times.

And just then, a bright beam of light erupted out from the skies. This rainbow colored beam wrapped itself around everyone present.

The expressions of Grandmaster Yan and the others changed, "This is...!"

Everyone could feel the changes in their bodies.

Lu Yan and the others were suffering great injuries right now. But under the rainbow light of the skies, their injuries recovered rapidly. In fact, their cultivation states were rising rapidly as well.

The big ancient demon looked at the changes of everyone, then up at the sky, "Seems like you couldn’t let them go after all, eh? But, so what? All you can do is raise their powers temporarily. Seems like you won’t be able to hold out for much longer as well, eh?"

Everyone stood up and looked at the changes on themselves with extreme bewilderment.

"Our cultivation states…they’ve increased!"

"Our injuries are all healed!"

"What was that beam of light?! Was that really the Heavens that descended upon us?!"

…

"Everyone, prepare yourselves! This time around, we must surely stand united and take down the demon lord!"

…

That rainbow beam of light had a massive impact on everyone’s morale. Lu Yan and the others looked at one another.

‘Greater celestial full cultivation.’

They were only at lesser celestial and pericelestial cultivation states earlier on. But right now, their cultivation states had rocketed completely.

Even if this were temporary, it still filled their hearts with immense hope.

"Everyone, LET'S GO!" Mie Qiongqi hollered.

"ALRIGHT...!"

The aura that erupted from these people who had their cultivation states improved were massive. It was more than ten times stronger than before.

Buddha Land's Descent!

Sword Realm!

God of War!

Everyone let loose a dazzling brilliance.

The Heavens and Earth shattered as though it was doomsday. Everything in a radius of a thousand miles had long been destroyed barren, where nothing could live and grow anymore.

After this battle, this place would definitely be non-habitable.

But against this big ancient demon, no one could have any spare thoughts for things like this. If they didn't suppress this thing, this would be a calamity for the Dongling Continent.

Four hours passed...

Even though the time was short in reality, it felt like years had passed for these warriors. Even with the boost of the rainbow beam, they were still no match for the big ancient demon.

BAM! BAM!

Right now, everyone from the different sects were on the brink of exhaustion. Every single bit of hope they had earlier were about to be extinguished right here.

"Ants...you b*stard ants...!" The ferocious eyes of the big ancient demon looked down at these humans in disdain.

How dare these ants be as detestable as that man just now?

"Grandmaster, are you alright?" The body of Senior Elder Wuya was almost at its limit. He coughed out mouthfuls of fresh blood one after another. To think that this battle was even more severe than the previous one for their sect's existence.

Perhaps, there was truly no more hope this time left.

Lin Fan.

Suddenly, Senior Elder Wuya's thoughts went to that lad. But he shook his head. Even the combined strength of all these sects were no match for that thing. No matter how strong that lad was, there was no way he could be a match for this big ancient demon.

"It's alright. I can still hang on." Grandmaster Yan was looking extremely horrible right now as well.

...

Mie Qiongqi had taken the most damage to his body. But the will of Unkillable Indestructible supported him, allowing him to stand up time after time, no matter how much he was downed.

"We've tried our best." Meng Hao laid there, wounds aplenty on his body with white bones protruding. He had slashed and slashed and slashed, such that his hands were now numb with no feeling.

"Junior Brother Lu, to think that you're this strong. I couldn't tell at all before today." Jian Wudi laid there monotonously, eyes looking at Lu Yan.

Lu Yan did not reply. He just laid there silently, with many

thoughts flashing through his mind.

Back when he just entered the sect...

That damned Senior Brother Lin chose a few pieces of trash over him with no foresight at all!

To prove Senior Brother Lin wrong so that he would regret missing out on a genius like him, he had cultivated himself relentlessly. Even with this mysterious prayer beads that he had obtained, he did not take things easy because of it.

Right now, Lu Yan realized how childish everything had been. But it was still a wonderful memory.

Letting go of everything with no attachments, this was the one thing Lu Yan had realized at the brink of his death.

"If I don’t enter hell, who would?" Lu Yan muttered softly.

"What did you say, Junior Brother Lu?" Jian Wudi was startled as he looked at Lu Yan.

Lu Yan stood up expressionlessly. Placing his palms together, a bright Buddhist aura appeared before him.

A step at a time, he walked towards the big ancient demon.

"Junior Brother Lu, what are you doing...!" Looking at this, everyone exclaimed out in shock.

But to Lu Yan, it was as though everyone's voices were shut off by a barrier.

Suddenly, the mysterious prayer beads on Lu Yan's neck floated up gently before emitting a piercing golden light.

An image of Buddha appeared above Lu Yan's head.

'The Supreme Buddha of the world.'

"Grandmaster, Elder, Senior Brothers. I shall take my leave before you guys." Lu Yan stopped in his tracks before turning around and saying to everyone.

...

"Hmph, little Buddhist monk. You've laid down a lofty ambition to take me down, eh? A pity that you're far from qualified." The big ancient demon laughed coldly.

"But fair enough. Since that's the case, I shall fulfill your wishes. I have to see just how strong your lofty ambition is."

Suddenly, a formidable and horrifying fist slammed down from the Heavens. Lu Yan stood there without happiness or fear,

awaiting his final moment.

"Junior Brother...!"

...

"The f*ck!? Who the hell dares to stand atop Yours Truly?! Scram one side!" It was as though someone was trying to burrow out from the ground below, but was blocked by Lu Yan standing above.

Suddenly, a hand stretched out from beneath the ground. Grabbing Lu Yan's ankles, the arm hurled Lu Yan to one side.

"The f*ck...?!" As Lin Fan crawled out from below, he was stunned by the sight before him.

Lin Fan was not the only one stunned.

Everyone from Glory Sect were equally flabbergasted.

"Lin Fan...!"

"Junior Master...!"

As for Lu Yan who was flung aside by Lin Fan, a look of displeasure spread out from his face, "B*stard! It's you again!"

...

Lin Fan had not expected to be able to see his own sect after coming out of the hole. But just then, he felt as though there was something about to hit him.

Raising his head, he was exasperated at what he saw above.

"The f*ck! Yours Truly have just came out, and I'm gonna get whacked again?!"

BAM!

"CAREFUL!"

Everyone from Glory Sect cried out.

But it was all too late...

Chapter 373: Your Body? I Want It.

With that, the faces of everyone from Glory Sect turned pale immediately. No matter how strong Lin Fan was, there was no way he could possibly survive under the fist of the big ancient demon!

"MASTER...!" Mie Qiongqi watched in a daze as he saw the deep trench that was caved in due to the big ancient demon's fist once more. He wanted so direly to get up and duke it out with the demon, but his entire body felt as though it had shattered to dust.

Grandmaster Yan, Senior Elder Wuya, and the others let out a look of anguish as well. Lin Fan was Glory Sect's hope! How could he just die right here?

Now that their only ray of hope has been extinguished, they could only wait for death.

Even though the boost of the Heavens was strong, they were still far too weak in the face of the big ancient demon.

Lu Yan laid their silently. He had laid down a noble wish that was destroyed by Lin Fan. And now, his only reason to continue fighting on had disappeared as well.

The big ancient demon looked malevolent. His towering body stood above this world, as though he was bent on destroying everyone. A single look was enough to drain away their hopes for life.

"TOO MUCH. THIS IS TOO MUCH...!"

Just as everyone was on the brink of despair, a booming voice filled the Heavens and Earth.

This voice was filled with anger and indignation.

"How dare you whack me the moment I came out! Don't you have any conscience?!"

"Do you know just how much I had suffered?!"

"My mental will was almost exploding moments earlier! And just as Yours Truly thought he could enjoy the warmth of the world once more, you landed yet another punch on me you little, puny, weak a*s demon! Damn it. DAMN IT!"

...

As this voice rang out across the world, everyone from the other sects were bewildered, not knowing who the owner of the voice was.

But to Glory Sect, this was an all too familiar voice.

That was...Lin Fan.

He was...not dead...!

BOOM!

Lin Fan, who was walloped into the ground just now, broke out from it once more as well. His figure looked ever so magnificent, so dazzling, so mighty!

To everyone from Glory Sect, they felt like they had just seen the Messiah.

"How could this be...Just who is he?!"

The other sects were all flabbergasted. This man could still be safe and sound after taking a punch like that from the big ancient demon?! This was incredible!

But to everyone from Glory Sect, no one could be more emotional than they were right now.

"LIN FAN!"

"JUNIOR MASTER!"

"MASTER...!"

Everyone from Glory Sect screamed out at the top of their lungs.

Even to Senior Elder Wuya, this magical lad was simply a walking miracle. Perhaps everyone might just be safe with him around.

The moment everyone from the other sects heard Glory Sect exclaim out, they were all astonished. To think that the man who had survived the punch of the big ancient demon was a disciple of Glory Sect!

"Grandmaster Yan, who is he?" The other Grandmasters started asking one by one.

Looking at everyone squarely, Grandmaster Yan finally spoke up softly.

"He...is the strongest man in our sect....As well as our final hope..."

The moment they heard this, they were rooted.

Strongest man?

Final hope?

Did he really have that sort of capabilities?

But why did it not seem that way at all? After all, he did look way too young. And this big ancient demon was just too strong indeed. So strong that they had lost all hope entirely.

Standing in front of the big ancient demon, Lin Fan looked like nothing but the size of an ant in the eyes of the demon.

"Ant. You're not dead?" Looking at this figure, the big ancient demon could not help but feel astonished as well. He had not seen an ant with such a stubborn life before.

"Hmph. Kill Yours Truly? You ain't got what it takes, man!" Lin Fan pointed his middle finger and jeered at the big ancient demon happily before turning around to the crowd.

"How are you guys here?"

"Junior Master, we were led here by the Heavens! They gave us directions to head here to suppress this thing or Dongling Continent would face extermination!" Zong Hentian replied.

Zong Hentian did not receive any form of inheritance from any ancient powers. He got to where he was today through sheer grit and determination.

With a solemn face, Lin Fan shook his head. "You guys are no match for this fella here. You shouldn't have come here to sacrifice your lives for nothing. But fair enough. Now that I'm here, you're all safe."

The moment everyone from Glory Sect heard this, those tumultuous hearts of theirs were eased immediately.

But why did these words sound so irritating as well? After a moment, everyone broke out into bouts of laughter. This lad had not changed at all. He was still the same person he was, haha.

But to the other sects, their impression of Lin Fan dipped greatly after that.

Spouting nonsense all around, overly brazen.

The big ancient demon was this strong! Did this lad really think that he alone could take down this big ancient demon?!

Even after the boost of the Heavens, they were still no match for the demon. And HE could?

"B*stard..." Lu Yan laid on the ground motionlessly. Looking at this darned fella acting with his bullsh*t once more, he was filled with indignation.

Everything that Lu Yan had achieved earlier about seeing through everything and letting go of all attachments was all destroyed with this one single scene.

"ANT! This time, you MUST die...!" With a loud roar, the big

ancient demon sent a fist pummelling down. He was determined to crush this ant to death this time around.

"CAREFUL...!" Looking at this massive punch of the demon, everyone was startled back to reality and screamed out in reaction.

Lin Fan threw a side glance at the demon before gripping his fists tightly, "B*stard, how dare you try to kill Yours Truly again? Do you know just how much Yours Truly had to go through just to try to kill you?! How can you even begin to understand that sort of pain and torment and torture?!?!?"

"You wanna fight? Yours Truly will oblige." Gripping his fist, he threw out another punch to welcome the punch of the big ancient demon once more.

"Little Fan! Don't try to go head on with him!" Senior Elder Wuya screamed at the top of his voice. The strength of the big ancient demon was simply too formidable.

But just then, a shocking scene happened.

BAM!

As both fists collided, a boundless amount of energy erupted out from within it.

"Huh?" The big ancient demon was wide-eyed, as though he could not believe what had just happened.

How could this ant of a human have enough power to match him?!

...

"How could this be?"

"Grandmaster Yan, just what is that fella?!"

"The shit?! Bravo, Junior Master!"

"Junior Master, steady!!!"

Zong Hentian and the others were completely astounded by now. To think that their Junior Master could withstand the punch of the big ancient demon with just his physical body state. That was simply too scary!

"Grandmaster Yan, if you had someone like this in your midst, why didn't you call him out earlier?! Did you want to wait till we were all crippled before showing off how mighty Glory Sect was!?"

Listening to these grumbles and complaints, Grandmaster Yan was at a loss for words as well.

This wasn't the case. It truly wasn't...!

Lin Fan's mouth curled into a cold grin at this moment. Even though his Physical Body State had already broken through the barrier, he was still no match for the power level of the big ancient demon.

But humans didn't just know how to cultivate. The edge that mankind had was a thing called brain.

Using five pieces of Heaven graded upper armor to take away some of the power from the punches, he could absorb the rest of it with his body.

'Ding...Eternal Immortality experience points +400,000,000'

...

Lin Fan stood where he was firmly. He wasn't sent flying like how he was before.

"Big ancient demon! Your punches are now neither painful nor ticklish to Yours Truly!" Using a domineering gaze, Lin Fan looked at the big ancient demon before revealing a cold smile.

'All of this right now, every single last bit, it was all exchanged with plenty of pain of torment from Yours Truly. And it was all for the sake of defeating YOU.'

"Big ancient demon, your body... Yours Truly shall take it today." Lin Fan had now taken an eye on the body of the big ancient demon.

‘Demon City in a Palm’ required some fresh new energy...

Chapter 374: A Move That Destroys The Balance Of The World

"INSOLENT...!" The big ancient demon was totally riled right now. His devastating punch brought with it the power of a thunderstorm as he slammed down at Lin Fan.

That pitch-black chain ripped through the skies, bringing with it a nerve-chilling aura through the skies.

"Hmph. You think you're the only one that's strong? Yours Truly didn't grow up as a ninety-pound weakling either. A hundred pieces of Heaven graded upper armors have already taken away all of my net worth. Today, Yours Truly shall duke it out to death with you!' With a maddened roar, every single punch of Lin Fan came off with a sting.

This violent, tremendous force from him rippled through the entire Heavens and Earth.

"ANT, YOUR STRENGTH IS SIMPLY FAR TOO WEAK!" The big ancient demon howled. To think that he couldn't even kill such a weak little ant! That was a humiliation for him!

Lin Fan knew that his power right now was limited. Even though his Physical Body State had broken through the barriers of this world, his cultivation base had yet to improve.

Even if his punch had landed directly on the big ancient demon,

it wouldn’t have caused him any damage.

But to Lin Fan, the most important thing right now was to have a blood pumping battle. After all, how could he captivate the hearts of all these surrounding audiences if the battle wasn’t heated up?

BOOM!

The big ancient demon sent a punch pummelling down, coiled with demonic energy along with it. Showing not a single bit of fear, Lin Fan threw back another punch in retaliation.

The ensuing shockwave rippled through the air. It was so mighty that the people from all the different sects could barely handle this devastating impact.

"Too strong...!"

"Just what sort of a beast is he! For him to be able to cultivate his physical body state as such!"

"Goodness, Glory Sect is definitely not a sect which any other sect can deal with at all!"

"Once this battle is over, it is clear which sect would be the No. 1 in the entire Dongling Continent for sure!"

Senior Elder Wuya and the others were equally dumbfounded.

They had thought that Lin Fan was strong, but they had not thought that he was THIS strong. He was so strong that the power exuding was almost causing even them to break down!

This was no longer a state achievable by a human being!

A loud cracking boom rang through the skies. The color of the skies changed as the void began to rip apart.

Just these views alone were beyond the imaginations of anyone's minds.

"HAHA...Big ancient demon? What capabilities do you have to take down Yours Truly?" Lin Fan could finally experience a battle he could enjoy. Even though his strength might not be able to deal even a single bit of damage onto the big ancient demon, just the feeling of landing punches after punches was exhilarating enough for him.

Breaking through the barrier of Physical Body State, that was an extremely great feeling!

While every punch he received would cause 5 Heaven graded upper armors to shatter, this was all worthwhile to Lin Fan.

Physical Body State: Imperishable Lower Level State.

This was a mysterious and magical cultivation state which had Lin Fan experiencing all sorts of boundless benefits from it. This was no longer a cultivation state that existed within Dongling Continent.

Even if Lin Fan were to stand still where he was right now and take in all the attacks of every single last sect in Dongling Continent, none of it would cause him any damage.

In order to break through this barrier of the Heavens, Lin Fan had gritted his teeth and thrown himself within the Heaven and Earth Smelt. That tormentous ordeal had finally returned its rewards.

BOOM!

A fist flew open.

Floating gently in the air, Lin Fan looked at that totally unharmed big ancient demon and frowned. This situation couldn’t carry on like this. He had to think up of a way to take down this guy.

The big ancient demon was worthy of his title indeed. Not only was his physical body state stronger than Lin Fan himself, even his power level was far superior.

"Ant, even though I don’t know what you did to make your physical body state this strong, but enough is enough. I’ve played

enough with you!" The big ancient demon glared at Lin Fan. Through the body of this ant, he could feel the very same feeling of those darned b*stards he had to deal with back in the ancient times.

While everyone was shocked by the battle between Lin Fan and the big ancient demon, they could also tell that the big ancient demon wasn't taking any damage.

Seemed like it was way too difficult to take down this demon after all.

Lin Fan did not reply. His brain had been tinkering all this while.

In order to kill this big ancient demon, the only way to do so might be to drag him within the Heaven and Earth Smelt.

But even though his physical body state right now was at imperishable, this did not mean that the big ancient demon's physical body state would be weaker than this.

No. Wait. There was another way!

Suddenly, Lin Fan started laughing. As time went by, his laughter only grew in volume.

"HAHAHAHA...!" He laughed wildly. He had finally thought of a way.

"ANT! What are you laughing at!" The big ancient demon hollered.

This imposing voice rang through the entire skies, causing everyone's hearts to skip a beat.

"Big ancient demon, are you a male or a female?" Lin Fan asked.

All the Grandmasters were stumped by this question right now. How could he ask the other party if he were male or female at this juncture?! Wasn't he just courting death?!

Anyone with eyes could evidently see that massive junk below!

"ANT! HOW DARE YOU TRY TO HUMILIATE ME? I'M AN ANCIENT OVERLORD..." The big ancient demon was totally riled.

How dare this puny ant humiliate him as such? How could he tolerate such brazen behavior!?

"Seems like you're a male then. But fair enough. How would you like to experience what it's like to be a female big ancient demon?" Lin Fan beamed widely.

In a swift motion, all the Grandmasters turned their gazes towards Grandmaster Yan, as though implying, 'This person from your sect, is there anything wrong with his brains?!'

Looking at the gazes of everyone, Grandmaster Yan lowered his head in embarrassment, as though this was a really difficult question to answer.

‘Just what are you trying to do, Lin Fan!’

"B*STARD ANT...!" The big ancient demon slammed down with his palm, determined to crush this ant to death.

"Hmph... Seems like your embarrassment has turned into rage. Yours Truly will let you understand today what it means to die from menorrhagia." With a determined face, Lin Fan flew towards the big ancient demon.

His agile frame dodged the fist of the big ancient demon.

Wasn’t this the direst moment to employ something like this?

The big ancient demon’s body was simply too huge! This might perhaps be his only vital weakness in his entire body.

Running on the body of the big ancient demon, Lin Fan sprinted towards his crotch area.

"ANT...!" Looking at how defiant this ant was being, the big ancient demon unleashed boundless authority.

His titanic palm slammed down towards Lin Fan once more.

BOOM!

Lin Fan did not even budge a single inch. Using his left hand to defend against the strike of the big ancient demon, his eyes were on the prize.

There it was...

The big ancient demon’s pee pee life source.

"Just what is Junior Master Lin doing?" Looking over, Zong Hentian and the others wondered what their Junior Master Lin was up to.

Male or female?

What difference did that make?

Senior Elder Wuya and the others frowned, unable to understand what Lin Fan was pulling as well. But he firmly believed that this lad must have thought up of something good.

"Everyone, give him a hand." Senior Elder Wuya called out.

"Yes...!" Everyone nodded their heads. Even though they did not

know what was happening, they had already placed every single last bit of hope on this lad anyways.

‘Energy grid line chains!’

Suddenly, the Heavens shook as one by one, energy grid line chains extended out from the voids.

The sky was covered with energy grid line chains as they coiled with one another.

With the combination of all these energy grid line chains, they fused together to form two gigantic energy grid line chains. Agile like snakes, they coiled themselves around the arm of the big ancient demon, restricting its movement.

"Good job!" Looking at this, Lin Fan exclaimed out gleefully. He then increased his speed. Whether or not this succeeded would depend on this!

And if even this failed, then he would just have to throw his life at this thing to its end.

Looking at these energy grid line chains on his arm, the big ancient demon howled in anger. Those mysterious runes and symbols on his arm glowed brightly, trying to shake off the tight grasp of these energy grid line chains.

"B*STARDS! ANTS! ALL OF YOU F*CKING DESERVE DEATH!"

With a massive yell, the energy grid line chains on his arm began to break down.

‘URGH...!’

Everyone from the different sects began coughing out blood.

This was the aftermath.

The destruction of their energy grid line chains caused them to suffer damage to their bodies as well.

Taking in a deep breath, Lin Fan focused his gaze on that massive junk at the crotch of the big ancient demon.

Breaking free of these energy grid line chains, the big ancient demon came at Lin Fan.

"ANT, GO TO HELL...!" He hollered out furiously. The energy that was erupting out seemed to be extremely devastating.

"HMPH, WE’LL SEE WHO DIES FIRST." With a single scream, Lin Fan leapt towards the crotch area.

‘Twisting Heaven and Earth.’

‘Ice and Fire two Heavens!’

Coupled with his Twisting Heaven and Earth, the Fire and Water energy grid line chains infused in his left arm unleashed a mysterious energy.

This was the way of interchanging Yin and Yang.

Ever since he used it once in Cangling Continent, Lin Fan had never used Twisting Heaven and Earth ever again. Lin Fan felt that this destroyed the natural harmony of the balance of the world.

But a pity, this big ancient demon asked for it.

BOOM!

A vanquishing beam of light covered the entire world, blinding everyone from seeing what was happening.

But in that instant, a high pitched shriek rang through the Heavens.

Chapter 375: Spewing Blood Out Of Excitement

"Just what in the world happened?"

"That shriek! What's going on around here?!"

That dazzling brilliance filled the entire world, blinding everyone. That was a sign of power at its peak.

The accompanying shriek was ever more tragic. In fact, there was even sorrow within it, as though it had undergone some form of tormenting hardship.

When the light faded away, everyone raised their heads to find a figure standing mighty tall.

That was Lin Fan.

And the thing that shocked them the most was that the colossal, imposing big ancient demon was now kneeling on the ground, howling wildly.

'AHHHHHHHHHH...!!!'

"Ant, what have you done to me?!" The big ancient demon felt that something about him had changed, but it was hard to use words to describe this change.

A gentle melancholic feeling was spreading through his heart, and accompanying it was a wave of pain.

‘Ding…Twisting Heaven and Earth experience points +100,000,000.’

‘Ding…Twisting Heaven and Earth leveled up. Lvl 18.’

…

Lin Fan did not reply, his expression solemn. Even though it was a little awkward, but it had all succeeded in the end.

Honestly, this big ancient demon was really powerful indeed. Even something like the Twisting Heaven and Earth which could reverse Yin and Yang met with great resistance against this demon.

But it was all worth it now. As long as the big ancient demon changed entirely, the real show would then begin.

"How do you feel?" Lin Fan chuckled.

"B*STARD ANT! WHAT DID YOU DO TO ME…!" Those malicious eyes of the big ancient demon glowed with boundless evil in those purple pupils. His baleful gaze seemed as though it was bound on devouring Lin Fan.

"Oh, nothing much! Just some switching up of the Yin and Yang to let you experience the gentleness and warmth of a woman. Remember, I'm doing it all for free! You're being charged nothing!" Lin Fan winked.

"You...!" The big ancient demon's eyes shone with disbelief as he looked down at his massive junk which was shrinking right now. In fact, the pure Yang demonic energy within his body was gradually converting into Yin as well.

"ARGH...!" The big ancient demon stood up, unable to withstand this humiliation. He was a demon overlord who had conquered over the ancient times! How could this happen to him?

He had to crush this ant to death viciously! But in the blink of an eye, a sharp pain surged up into his head.

This pain caused the big ancient demon to give off a look of extreme shock.

He possessed an imperishable body! How could he be feeling any pain?!

Impossible...! This was absolutely impossible!

"Just what in the world is going on?" Everyone from the sects enquired. They were entirely stupefied by the scene before them.

Could this battle's victory truly belong to them?

"I've employed a secret technique. This secret skill uses one's soul as the price for it. But this big ancient demon is just too strong. To think that it only received this much damage." Lin Fan's art of making up bullsh*t lies had reached a level of absolute dominance. It was enough to have anyone's jaws dropping at his bullsh*t.

But all these people from the various sects took it as the truth.

They had witnessed the strength of the big ancient demon for themselves, and they knew how strong this thing was.

Looking at this big ancient demon, Lin Fan had half a mind to use his Black Tiger Steals Heart as well.

Ever since he had learned this skill, he hadn't had the chance to let it evolve. If he could use this big ancient demon to train up that skill, evolution should be a piece of cake.

But based on the current situation, that might not seem possible.

Most people would have lost all fighting strength after being dealt with Twisting Heaven and Earth. But to think that this big ancient demon could still hang on like this. Evidently, Twisting Heaven and Earth alone was not enough to deal with it.

If only Twisting Heaven and Earth had evolved. THAT might probably cause the big ancient demon to lose his fighting strength.

But even after it lost its fighting strength, it would still be impossible for Lin Fan and the others to kill it using their own methods.

The physical body state of the big ancient demon had already reached some sort of peak status. It was definitely something that their current cultivation states could not deal with at all.

"Changed...it’s finally changed...!"

Lin Fan looked over at the throat of the big ancient demon and found that his Adam's apple was gradually disappearing. At the same time, his solemn face was slowly becoming gentler and smoother.

"Impossible...absolutely impossible!!!" The big ancient demon’s tragic cry rang out once more. Upon noticing the changes of his body, he was almost unable to tolerate this entirely.

This was nothing but a humiliation to him!

Lin Fan turned around to the masses before grinning.

Suddenly, he spread open both arms.

A burst of energy shot out as though he had expended every single thing he had.

"What are you doing!" Noticing this burst of energy, Grandmaster Yan and the others were pale.

"Grandmaster! The big ancient demon is an entity that belongs in the ancient times! His physical body state has already surpassed everything within this world! Killing him with just ordinary means would be impossible! For the safety of Dongling Continent, I have to give up everything I've got to pull off a horrific skill so that I can take him down!"

Lin Fan's face was filled with determination.

BOOM!

Once more, a massive shockwave erupted from Lin Fan. This energy was that of the lifeforce.

The boundless amount of lifeforce leaked out. Grandmaster Yan and the others could clearly feel this lifeforce.

"Lin Fan! Don't be rash! We can share the responsibility!" Grandmaster Yan understood what lifeforce represented. It was the essence of one's being.

If one exhausted his lifeforce completely, then there would truly be no way to save him.

"It's useless. This horrific secret skill is something that only I can bear with. None of you will be able to help me!" Lin Fan shook his

head as a look of craftiness flashed by his eyes.

‘Urgh…URGH…!’

Suddenly, Lin Fan coughed out a few mouthfuls of fresh blood. The moment this blood sprayed up into the skies, they evaporated instantly.

In the eyes of everyone present, the evaporating blood looked like what would happen to Lin Fan after he was done with this skill.

"Hais, to think that I would be able to meet with such a righteous and just man in my life!"

"That’s right! I used to think that Glory Sect wasn’t deserving of the title of being No.1 in the past! But now that I look at it, I realize the distinct disparity between our disciples and theirs!"

…

"Grandmaster, it’s alright, don’t hold me back anymore. All of this has to happen. Else, everyone would be dead once that big ancient demon recovers!" Lin Fan’s voice was slightly hoarse right now, as though he was already ready to face his death.

Looking at the skinny, frail body of Lin Fan right now, Grandmaster Yan and the others were filled with all sorts of emotions.

As a grandmaster, he had to depend on his disciple's sacrifice. This...everything felt really terrible...

He was still too weak after all...

"Junior Master...!" Looking at the scene before him, Zong Hentian began to weep. Mie Qiongqi gripped his fists tightly, filled with indignation towards all this.

"Grandmaster, I have a wish. I hope for Dongling Continent to be peaceful. For this, I would willingly sacrifice my life without hesitation. But what a pity that I would no longer be able to accompany you guys in the sect. I can no longer see the smiles of our disciples in the sect any longer...hais..."

Lin Fan let out a long sigh and lamented. It caused everyone to be filled with heartache and grief. Listening to these words, Grandmaster Yan felt like something was choking his throat right now, as he found it difficult to breathe amidst his sniffs.

Senior Elder Wuya held his old, wrinkled hands tightly together. But he knew it was all too late to be stopped.

The big ancient demon must be destroyed.

And perhaps, Lin Fan would truly die right here.

"No. Glory Sect will always remember you for life. Grandmaster, Wuya here sincerely implores you. Once all of this is over, please craft the second tribute sculpture in our sect to be used for prayers. He shall stand right outside our sect's Main Halls for our disciples to pay respect to for generations to come..." Wuya pleaded.

Grandmaster Yan nodded his head.

There was only a single tribute sculpture in the entire Glory Sect, and that belonged to the Founder Ancestor. This was a decision never made before to have Lin Fan's figure sculpted into a statue before the Main Hall of the sect.

Continuing to spit out fresh blood, Lin Fan's joy leaped with joy momentously when he heard these words.

Tribute sculpture! That was the utmost honor of the sect! In fact, it was something that could have never been possible!

In every sect, there would only be a single tribute sculpture.

"Grandmaster, I-I...!" Of course, one must pull off the act to its climax. Lin Fan was so touched that he didn't know what to say anymore. Turning his head around, a stuttered voice came, "G-grandmaster! It's not worth it! T-that's too costly for the sect's core...!"

"I, Duan Wuyi, have never submitted to anyone in my entire life! You are the messiah of Dongling Continent. My Taiwu Sect is

willing to take out one-third of our entire treasure vault to contribute!"

"Even though Fengtian Sect has its differences with Glory Sect, Fengtian Sect shall contribute one-third of our treasure vault to it as well once all of these is over!"

"Xuanyang Sect too!"

"Count us Taiyi Sect in!"

"Rapid Lightning Sect is willing as well!"

...

30 top sects...One-third of all of their treasure vaults.

Lin Fan spewed out more blood again. But this time around, it was not to heighten the mood of the show. He was truly stunned.

The ingredients required for a tribute sculpture are extremely stringent where only the most precious treasures and valuables are used. With so many sects contributing towards it, how bloody cool would his tribute sculpture be?!

N-no! Lin Fan could not even begin to imagine it anymore.

But no matter what, there was one thing he had to clarify.

"I thank everyone present right now. But, Grandmaster, could you please craft my tribute sculpture within ten days and place my body on top of it? That way, I would feel like I'm still living within our sect." Lin Fan looked at Grandmaster Yan with wide eyes.

"Yes..." With a sorrowful look, Grandmaster Yan nodded his head.

After receiving his reply, Lin Fan tossed back his head.

Holy sh*t! He's really done it this time around! He's truly made it big!

"Big ancient demon! Yours Truly will f*ck you up...!"

'URGHURGHURGHURGH...!'

Lin Fan puked out another huge amount of blood.

This was the blood of excitement...

...

Chapter 376: And Chicky Follows In The Footsteps Of His Master

Looking at the vast sky, Lin Fan felt like he had been given an upgrade.

He took Chicky out of his bag. The man and chicken duo looked at one another in the eyes without the need for verbal communication, before nodding their heads respectively.

It was as though they were telepathically connected, and could understand the thoughts of the other without the need for words.

"Grandmaster, this is my pet Chicky. I hand him over to your hands if I die. Please take good care of him." Lin Fan tossed Chicky over.

‘Cuckoo...!’

A look of reluctance shone in Chicky’s eyes. Turning back three times for every step he took, he eventually arrived by the side of Grandmaster Yan. Burrowing his small little head deep into the embrace of Grandmaster Yan, his body shivered gently, as though he was unwilling to witness the scene that was about to happen.

"It’s okay..." Grandmaster Yan said with a firm look.

This was a dying man’s will. No matter what, he had to comply.

"ANT! HOW DARE YOU DO SUCH AN OUTRAGEOUS ACT TO ME? I'LL KILL YOU!" The big ancient demon was now beyond the brink of insanity. His purple eyes shone with fiery blazes, as if they were intent on destroying everything in this world.

"Hmph. Big ancient demon. You've sinned gravely. Today, Yours Truly shall suppress you for all eternity and smite you down!"

"Once upon a time, there was a heavenly defying item. Enduring countless battles through the ages, it blocked out all sorts of evil from penetrating what it was guarding."

"Just the name of it alone was proof of its remarkable past."

"Countless people want it, but yet they were unable to get it. And it is the one item that all males wish to become as well."

"Stained with all the blood in the world, it is an object that was worth bearing. Today, Yours Truly shall let it reappear on the Earth once more."

"Come on out...Seven Realms."

Suddenly, the Heaven and Earth shook. It was as though a massive beast was about to break free from its cage in the void of the sky.

Covering the sky, it was like a gigantic battle ark. This snow-white body of Seven Realms opened its two flaps.

Lin Fan’s aura had now reached an epitome, as boundless lifeforce flowed from him towards Seven Realms.

A piercing light covered the entire sky.

"What’s that?"

"To produce such a frightening aura, that must be something extremely strong!"

"What sort of mythical weapon is that?! It seems to be looking through into one’s soul!"

Everyone’s gazes were turned upon the skies. Seemingly ordinary, a single look of it was enough to send shivers down one’s spines.

"Ant! Do you think that this thingy is enough to take me down?! Stop your dreams!" The big ancient demon’s voice was rough and deep at first. But right now, the voice was really high pitched and sharp.

This caused everyone to feel really awkward listening to it.

"You need to stop talking. Can’t you tell how disgusting you

sound?" Lin Fan pointed his finger at the big ancient demon and hollered.

Lin Fan was more than satisfied with the legendary item Seven Realms.

Indeed, this was the right path for him to take.

The only thing was that this was a one-use item, which would disappear afterward.

Or perhaps, he could try to craft out the same thing again?

Timing and geographical and societal circumstances were all required for that to happen. And luck. Yes, none of these could be missing from the equation.

"B*STARD...!" The shame of everything caused the big ancient demon to feel extremely angry. Now that he looked like a she, this was an utter humiliation. He was a peerless existence that had conquered over all of the ancient times. To think that his entire outlook would be changed by this ant!?

How could he bear to endure all of these?!

"Seven Realms bring you comfort."

Lin Fan did not want to say anything more. Flicking his robes, his

aura exploded through the entire skies. As though that it was searching for its true solace in its home, Seven Realms flew out towards the crotch of the big ancient demon.

"Hmph...GET DESTROYED!" With a snort of disdain, the big ancient demon threw out a punch towards this strange oncoming object.

But suddenly, a bright flash shimmered out as the Seven Realms disappeared under his fist. When it next appeared, it was already on the crotch of the big ancient demon.

SHING!

A boundless amount of energy shot out from Seven Realms as it enlarged giganormously.

Lin Fan stared at the whole thing wide-eyed as well.

He had no idea what sort of powers Seven Realms would exhibit either.

But based on the system’s introduction, Seven Realms disregarded cultivation state and everything else, causing death through menorrhagia.

"WHAT IS THIS?" The big ancient demon roared in shock.

This thing that had enlarged had stuck itself tightly at his crotch!

Silky smooth, it was as though there was some magical power on both sides that was causing it to have perfect adhesive powers.

"GET...LOST!" The big ancient demon wrapped his palms with demonic energy as he peeled furiously at Seven Realms. But no matter how hard he tried, Seven Realms refused to come off.

"B*STARD! WHAT HAVE YOU DONE TO ME?!" Suddenly, the big ancient demon had an ominous feeling.

This was the ominous feeling of death.

"Oh, nothing much. This is just to let you know that there is no room in this world for you to wreak havoc and act so brazenly." Lin Fan replied calmly.

As though he had used up all the energy in his body, he continued, "ABSORB...!"

SHICKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKKK!

The moment Lin Fan’s words came out, something horrific happened.

As though it was filled with immense suction power that was fuelled from some unknown otherworldly source, a bright beam of

red light filled the world.

"NO...WHAT'S THIS...!!!?!?!?"

The big ancient demon realized in terror that the demonic blood within his body was rumbling furiously, as if it was boiling up. And even more frightening than that was the fact that the blood seemed to be flowing downward like a river, sucked in by that mysterious thing.

'NOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO...!!!'

...

In the blink of an eye, the colossal body of the big ancient demon shriveled up like a dried-up leaf.

At the same time, the bright red light in the skies was piercing through everyone's eyes blindly.

Lin Fan took a look at the mass audiences. Realizing that they couldn't see what was going on, he hurriedly kept the body of the big ancient demon in his storage with the flick of his robes.

Scary. This was simply way too horrifying!

To think that the legendary weapon Seven Realms would be so strong! To be able to kill even a big ancient demon in a split

second?! What a heaven-defying existence!

'Ding…congratulations on killing big ancient demon.'

'Ding…experience points +60,000,000,000'

'Ding…cultivation state levelled up.'

…

But this was not the time to be bothered about stuff like this just yet. Based on the play he had crafted out, he was supposed to die.

He had already kept his aura within himself, and his heart stopped beating entirely.

Plop.

Rolling his eyes back, Lin Fan completely faked his death.

…

The red light slowly dissipated as everyone's vision recovered. All of them were dying to know just what had happened. When they finally saw clearly the sight before them, they were in complete shock.

The towering colossal figure of that big ancient demon had disappeared entirely. At the same time, a figure collapsed onto the floor.

"Lin Fan...!"

"Junior Master...!"

"Master...!"

Everyone from Glory Sect rushed over immediately. All the other Grandmasters followed closely behind with a grim expression. The moment everyone from Glory Sect looked at the person who laid there lifelessly, they were filled with sorrow.

Grandmaster Yan was the first to head up to check everything before shaking his head helplessly.

Mie Qiongqi staggered into a kneel beside his Master’s body. Lowering his head, his face was filled with grief, "MASTER! HOW CAN YOU LEAVE US...?"

He had not expected this to be the final ending.

Hugged tightly in Grandmaster Yan’s embrace, Chicky suddenly leaped down. He ran over to Lin Fan. Using both wings, he tried to push Lin Fan awake.

‘CUCKCUCKOO...!!!’ Chicky’s voice was filled with misery. After that final cry, a stream of fresh blood flowed out from his beak as he laid down lifelessly on Lin Fan’s embrace as well.

Chicky had realized that his Master was definitely faking his death. But with Chicky’s intellect, he garnered that there must be benefits to be gained from his Master doing so. Hence, as a younger brother partner of Lin Fan, how could he not get some spillover of the benefits?

Since his Master was faking his death, Chicky might as well fake his death as well.

Senior Elder Wuya’s face changed immediately as he headed up to check.

"His...pulse is dead. He’s dead..." Wuya’s heart was choking up as well. To think that there would be such a pet in this world.

"This is a pet which has the utmost loyalty...!"

"This might perhaps be his true home, with his Master."

"Grandmaster Yan, don’t worry. The matter is sealed. All of our sects will definitely fulfill our promises. The tribute sculpture must be crafted. And it must be the grandest one ever crafted. We’ll head back to prepare now."

...

Finally, the sky cleared up. Even though the big ancient demon had been defeated, everyone's mood right now was solemn.

Lu Yan stood there all the while. Placing his palms together, he muttered a few prayers for Lin Fan. Zong Hentian's face was streaming with tears right now. How could such a good man like his Junior Master Lin die just like that...?

Chapter 377: Return To Glory Sect Once More

The skies were especially bleak right now. Even though there weren't many casualties in the battle this time around, Glory Sect had lost someone of unparalleled importance.

"Hais..." Grandmaster Yan gave a long sigh. He looked as though he had aged considerably. Flicking his robes, a crystal coffin with light swirling like a liquid appeared on the ground.

"This was a crystal coffin I had prepared for myself. To think that..." He shook his head, evidently pained.

Even though the big ancient demon had been taken down, this wasn't anything really joyous for Glory Sect.

Grandmaster Yan looked at Lin Fan, who laid lifelessly within that coffin. He couldn't help but wipe the side of his eyes. Why did he feel like crying all of a sudden?

Mie Qiongqi lowered his head, carrying the crystal coffin on his back. Two energy grid line chains coiled themselves around the crystal coffin.

"Let's keep the crystal coffin in our storage ring." Grandmaster Yan suggested.

Mie Qiongqi shook his head, "No. My Master doesn’t like the darkness. As his disciple, I ought to carry his remains back to the sect."

Grandmaster Yan did not insist any further. Flicking his robes, he opened up a void in the space and brought the disciples to traverse through it. As for those battle arks, they had long been destroyed in the battle with the big ancient demon.

...

Lying quietly in the crystal coffin, Lin Fan frowned. Why the hell was Chicky acting dead along with him?!? But thinking once more about how similar Chicky’s personality was with his, he understood clearly.

Chicky must have definitely sensed the benefits awaiting this act.Hence, he followed Lin Fan for the funeral.

The experience points obtained from killing that big ancient demon was simply far beyond anyone’s imaginations. A full 60,000,000,000! This amount of experience points even exceeded Lin Fan’s wildest expectations.

Greater celestial middle level.

Greater celestial upper level.

Greater celestial full cultivation.

With the surge of the massive amount of experience points and the help of the system, that invisible barrier which had hindered and restricted countless martial artists in Dongling Continent was destroyed instantly.

At that moment, Lin Fan seemed to have entered a suspended sort of cultivation state. In the mysterious unknown underworld, there seemed to be a towering door that was sealing the Heavens and Earth.

Lin Fan floated gently towards this door. Using his hands, he pushed gently as the doors opened themselves for him.

This was a new world... A new state of being.

Gradually, Lin Fan's consciousness was lost within the confines of that door.

His mental energy and soul floated off gently too, wandering off to an unknown, indescribable state.

...

Glory Sect...

Countless disciples stood guard outside the gates of Glory Sect. They too knew of the horrifying news of the big ancient demon's

descent on this world.

The Grandmaster had led all the elders out for this war, and no one knew of their life or death.

Especially when the Grandmaster's last words to them were like his final will for the sect, how could they not be filled with worries and fear?

And just then, the void rippled gently. Like a stone being tossed into a lake, ripples began to spread out, causing most disciples to hold their breath in worrying anticipation.

One by one, their desperate gazes were fixated on the void. They wished that everyone would come back safe and sound, bringing some exhilarating news of positivity.

They wanted to know that the big ancient demon had been subdued.

Even though everyone's hearts bore hope, they were worried as well. They feared that there would just be a few people who would exit the void.

"That's the Grandmaster...! The Grandmaster's alright...!"

"That's Senior Elder Wuya!"

"That’s Senior Elder Lu Mingyang...!!!’

...

Looking at the number of figures exiting the void increasing, the disciples were gradually getting more excited.

The current Peak Master of Jialan Peak, Mu Bingyan, gripped her fists tightly as well. Before the Grandmaster had left with the Senior Elders, he had handed down arrangements for the sect to her.

Perhaps to Grandmaster Yan, these were needless arrangements. After all, if the big ancient demon did not disappear, no one would be able to escape the final fate awaiting them.

Death was only a matter of time by then.

"Eh...?"

Gradually, the disciples of Glory Sect began to notice that something was wrong. There was not a single person less that had returned. But why was it that all their expressions were especially somber and grim? Did something huge happen?

Looking at the safe return of Mie Qiongqi, Zhang Ergou and gang heaved a sigh of relief as well. They had been resistant to the idea of Mie Qiongqi taking part in the operation this time around. It was simply way too dangerous.

But he heeded none of their warnings and headed forth along the steps of the Grandmaster.

"Whew. It’s great fortune that he’s back safe and sound!" Zhang Ergou heaved out in relief. But the thing that puzzled him was that coffin that Mie Qiongqi was carrying behind him.

After Grandmaster Yan and the others floated down from the skies, all of the disciples gathered around them excitedly.

"Grandmaster! Has the big ancient demon been vanquished?!" The disciples asked enthusiastically.

"Yes." Grandmaster Yan nodded his head.

Upon hearing this, all of the disciples broke out in exhilaration. But it wasn’t long before they noticed that there wasn’t a single crease of joy on the Grandmaster’s face. In its place was just a look of grief.

Did something truly happen?

Or were there any elders who had lost their lives?

But checking out everyone carefully, they found no such thing! Some of the elders might have sustained injuries but there were definitely no fatal wounds!

Then why was it that the Grandmaster and the rest were behaving as such!?

"It’s good that you’re back, junior brother." Zhang Ergou and the rest gathered around Mie Qiongqi, patting him on the shoulders.

"What’s wrong, junior brother? Why do you seem so unhappy when the big ancient demon has been defeated?" Zhang Ergou asked in bewilderment.

Even though Junior Brother Mie had always been more on the cold side, he has never shown such a sorrowful look.

"What is it? What’s this coffin thing?" Zhang Ergou was extremely confused, not knowing what was going on.

Tian Yu was equally curious. Hence, he took a peek within the crystal coffin. But the moment he saw what was within it, his blood turned cold.

"B-big Senior...Brother..." Tian Yu was unable to stand still, his voice quivering.

"What’s wrong?" Zhang Ergou asked doubtfully. What was wrong with Junior Brother Tian Yu now? Did he see something strange within it?

Zhang Ergou headed forth and gave his Junior Brother Tian Yu a nudge, but the latter wouldn't budge a single inch. He turned his gaze towards the coffin.

The moment even his side glance caught sight of it, he collapsed onto the ground in despair. He stretched out his hands trembling. That flushed red face of his turned pale as a sheet immediately.

"M-master...!" Zhang Ergou could not believe his eyes. He then shot up immediately and threw himself at the coffin, hugging it and screaming at the top of his lungs, "MASTERRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRRR.....!

Within the crystal coffin, Lin Fan laid there lifelessly. Chicky laid by his side peacefully as well.

At this moment, Lin Fan had long drifted into the mysterious unknown and did not have a single clue about anything that was happening here.

"MIE QIONGQI! WHAT HAPPENED! JUST WHAT HAPPENED?!?!?!?" Zhang Ergou grabbed at Mie Qiongqi's collars and screamed and screamed and screamed.

He had just not seen his Master for a few months. He had not expected that the next time he saw his Master would be his lifeless, cold body in a coffin.

"In order to take down the big ancient demon, Master has

sacrificed his life along with the demon." Mie Qiongqi bit down on his lips while gripping his fists uncontrollably.

‘URGH…!’

With that, Zhang Ergou spat out blood violently. It was as though he had just received some impossible impact.

‘H-how could this be…!’

‘Master is…is dead…!’

If Lin Fan had any bit of consciousness remaining here right now, he would definitely be flabbergasted.

He had really done it this time around.

Was he truly that important in their hearts?!

Chapter 378: Complete Breakdown.

Nameless Peak...

"Sister Gong, do you think that monster will be destroyed?" Cai Zhiqiao was lying in the embrace of Gong Bingye right now, allowing the latter to braid her hair. A grim and solemn expression appeared on her pink, rotund face. For an expression as such to appear on the face of a child was absolutely hilarious.

How could a child that age be so melancholic?

"Senior Brother Feng, what are you busy with?" Looking at Feng Bujue who was pacing about, Cai Zhiqiao asked curiously.

"Oh, little junior sister! I'm preparing some dishes and food to welcome Junior Brother Mie back!" Feng Bujue smiled back cheerily.

Looking at everything, Gong Bingye could only muster out a sigh. Hopefully, everything would be alright.

Feng Bujue didn't know what he was doing exactly either. The only reason he did so was to bring that bit of hope and anticipation back into his heart.

"Zhiqiao, what sort of braids would you like to have today?" Gong Bingye smiled.

After considering for a moment, Zhiqiao replied, "I want the nicest one there is!"

"Alright..." Gong Bingye chuckled as she started combing the luscious hair of Cai Zhiqiao. Her nimble hands then started work on crafted out a unique set of braids for Zhiqiao.

It had been quite some time since she had arrived at Glory Sect.

Her family had been getting stronger as well. But for Gong Bingye, her fondness of this place was only blossoming by the day.

This was a simple place without much hoodwinking and deception. At the same time, there was a sense of warmth to this place.

Gong Bingye was thinking that she might be able to step down from her position of the Family Head soon and allow someone else in the family to take on the responsibility.

She had thought it through.

Whether or not she was the direct descendant of the family line, that didn’t matter anymore. What was important was the passing down of the family spirit. That was all that mattered.

As for that man, Gong Bingye did not dare to harbor many expectations anymore. The more she interacted with him, the more she realized the distance in their worlds. That was basically a

gulf that she could not hope to cross.

Being able to accompany Zhiqiao by the side like this was a form of happiness as well.

"Big Senior Brother, Senior Brother Mie and the others are back!!!" Cai Zhiqiao, who was lying in Gong Bingye's embrace, cried out in excitement as she noticed the people arriving in the distance.

Gong Bingye heaved a sigh of relief. As long as everything was fine.

"Junior Brother Mie has finally returned safely!" Feng Bujue headed up excitedly.

He had been fraught with worries all these time, afraid that something might happen. But now that he saw Mie Qiongqi being safe and sound physically, he couldn't help but rest easy.

As long as everything was fine.

Other than their Master, Mie Qiongqi was the number one fighting strength on Nameless Peak. Having his Junior Brother Mie shoulder the burden for some stuff caused Feng Bujue to feel slightly embarrassed as a Senior Brother.

But they were family after all. What was a little more or less effort? All that mattered was their safety and happiness together.

"Junior Brother, your Senior Brother here has prepared these dishes personally for you. Isn't this a scrumptious feast?" Feng Bujue was extremely pleased as he wielded the butcher's knife. "Eh? What's wrong with you guys? Why do all of you look so forlorn? What happened?"

Gong Bingye was hugging Cai Zhiqiao and smiling gently. But when she caught sight of the expressions on Mie Qiongqi and the others, she had an ominous feeling in her heart, as though something terrible had happened.

"Sister Gong, why are your hands trembling?" Cai Zhiqiao looked at Gong Bingye innocently.

"Nothing much." Gong Bingye smiled gently in response as she continued to comb and braid Zhiqiao's hair. Zhang Ergou looked at Feng Bujue with a dazed and pale face. Eventually, he stuttered out hoarsely, "M-master...M-master is dead..."

Feng Bujue shuddered for a moment, "Grandmaster Yan died...?"

For their lives on Nameless Peak, Grandmaster Yan had been more than generous in offering his help. Upon hearing the news of his passing, Feng Bujue and the others could not help but feel terrible as well.

"N-not Grandmaster Yan..." Zhang Ergou cried out. Unable to control himself anymore, he rubbed his nose and eyes before wailing out as tears gushed down like a river once more.

"If it’s not Grandmaster Yan...then...!" Feng Bujue froze up. The butcher knife in his hand dropped onto the ground with a loud clang.

His entire face had turned pale as a sheet. He bent down and took up the butcher knife once more. But those trembling hands of his could not hide the fact that he seemed to have realized something but was just struggling to maintain his composure.

"Haha! Big Senior Brother! Stop joking around! How could that be? Our Master’s still playing outside... haha! Don’t try to pull my leg just because I’m stupid and take everything as facts easily, aye? Alright alright, let’s not talk anymore...Come on guys! I’ve prepared a delicious feast!" Feng Bujue seemed to be lost right now. His eyes darted left and right, scanning the surroundings, but was unable to find a target to focus on. His hands grasped at his clothes tightly, holding on to this last bit of hope.

"Hurry up and come eat! If you pull my leg again you’re going to be the one cooking next time!" Feng Bujue turned around to the kitchen while muttering out.

"OUR MASTER IS REALLY DEAD...!" Zhang Ergou screamed out at Feng Bujue. Collapsing onto the ground, Zhang Ergou dug his hands scratched at the soil miserably, "MASTER, HE...HE! HE HAS SACRIFICED HIMSELF ALONG WITH THE BIG ANCIENT DEMON, JUNIOR BROTHER!"

Gong Bingye who has been braiding the hair of Cai Zhiqiao froze

up as well. The comb dropped onto the floor as her face was blank.

"How could this be?"

Initially all smiles, Zhiqiao broke out of Gong Bingye's embrace as though she had realized something. She ran over to Zhang Ergou and using those small, tender hands of hers, pinched at his arm gently.

"Big Senior Brother, where's Master...?' She looked at Zhang Ergou pitifully as tears began to well up in those large, innocent eyes of hers.

Feng Bujue gritted his teeth and turned around. Glaring at Zhang Ergou furiously, he howled, "BIG SENIOR BROTHER, THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE! OUR MASTER IS THE STRONGEST PERSON IN THE ENTIRE GLORY SECT! HE'S JUST OUT FOR FUN! WHEN HE'S TIRED OF IT ALL, HE'LL RETURN TO US! DON'T LIE TO ME ANYMORE, OR I'LL GET ANGRY! YOU BETTER TELL ME THAT YOU'RE LYING RIGHT NOW...!"

"It's true." Tian Yu lowered his head and cast his gaze into the distance, as though he was unable to accept this truth right now as well.

"The body of our Master lies within the Main Hall."

"IMPOSSIBLE. I REFUSE TO BELIEVE!" Feng Bujue hollered out in rage. As though he had gone mad, he ran down Nameless Peak.

He refused to believe all of this until he had seen it for himself.

The strongest man in Glory Sect, the Master who had always groomed them... How could he have died just like that?

Saint Devil Sect had yet to become the strongest sect there was...!

...

Glory Sect, Main Hall...

A crystal coffin laid quietly within.

Countless disciples lowered their heads. All of these were outer sect disciples who had received Lin Fan's help personally in the past. Every single one had their eyes were red.

Even though Junior Master Lin was never one who had bothered about the rules and would bully them at times, he still offered his assistance whenever they needed it.

And right now, the body of their beloved Junior Master Lin was laying silently within the crystal coffin.

Everything... Every single thing seemed so surreal.

"Master...!" Feng Bujue finally arrived. When he caught sight of

the crystal coffin, his body jerked intensely to a halt. He then took slow steps, one at a time, inching towards the coffin with a furiously thumping heart.

"Impossible. Definitely impossible...!"

He slowly approached the coffin. But the moment he stood in front of it and looked within, it was as though every single last bit of air had been sucked out of his body, as he collapsed to a thud in front of the coffin. He grabbed on to it with a death grip.

"How could this be? HOW COULD THIS BE? MASTER, ANSWER ME! TELL ME THAT THIS IS ALL A JOKE OF YOURS!" Feng Bujue yelled miserably.

"Junior Brother Feng, Junior Master Lin he...he's truly left." Zong Hentian walked up and placed a hand on Feng Bujue's shoulders, consoling him.

"IMPOSSIBLE...IMPOSSIBLE...!!!"

...

Soon, Gong Bingye, Cai Zhiqiao, and the others arrived.

Looking at the body lying within the crystal coffin, Cai Zhiqiao bawled out loudly.

"MASTER...I WANT MASTER...! I WANT MASTER...!"

Mie Qiongqi's heart was in extreme grief right now, as he felt like he was choking, unable to breathe properly. He had never once experienced a feeling as such. It was as though something important had just disappeared forever within his heart.

Looking at this scene, Grandmaster Yan and the others were equally pained. He then exchanged glances with the other Senior Elders and left for the treasure vault.

He must fulfill what he had promised Lin Fan.

Chapter 379: Lost In The Mysterious Grounds

"Eh? Where is this dogsh*t place?" In a mysterious place, Lin Fan looked left and right. He could not make out just where this place was. His surroundings were pitch-black. At the same time, there were many, many bright spots which passed by him rapidly everywhere.

He tried stretching out his hands to grab hold of them. However, these seemingly near spots of light seemed to be pretty far at the same time, eluding his grasp no matter how he tried.

"Bloody hell! Just what kind of dogsh*t place is this?! How did I end up here after just opening one damned door?!" Lin Fan was puzzled, unable to comprehend what was happening.

He felt that something seemed to be calling him from far ahead, but the moment he tried moving his feet, he couldn’t move at all. All he could do was stand there rooted, watching silently.

"Bloody hell! F*ck this place! Let Yours Truly out! Yours Truly was only pretending to be dead! The moment my tribute sculpture is done, Yours Truly is going to revive! Don’t bloody trap me in this place where I can’t wake up for all eternity!" Lin Fan was starting to feel that this place was pretty strange.

There was evidently a mysterious force beckoning for him far ahead, yet he was unable to move at all.

It was as though something was blocking his path forward entirely.

...

Ten days later...

A dozens of feet tribute sculpture tall had been constructed.

This tribute sculpture stood in front of Glory Sect's Main Hall... Mighty, towering, and imposing.

As promised, every single top sect had sent one-third of their treasure vaults over, and all of those treasures had gone into building this tribute sculpture.

It could be said that this was THE most expensive tribute sculpture ever made in the entire Dongling Continent.

The tribute sculpture was extremely lifelike and looked exactly like Lin Fan, without much of a difference. The sculpture had a dazzling smile, as though it was welcoming the dawn of a new world.

On the shoulders of the statue stood a chicken. This chicken too was really lifelike as well. Perched upright, it looked into the distance as though it was anticipating and welcoming something.

Chicky had faked his death for a little while. However, when he woke up to find his Brother Boss not awake yet, he was astonished. Eventually, he went into a deep hibernation as well, as though he was trying to find the mystery that lied within his bloodline.

Everyone from Glory Sect had come to terms with the reality. However, they could not soothe that heavy feeling in their hearts.

‘Tribute.’

Looking at this tribute sculpture, Grandmaster Yan’s eyes revealed a hint of sadness. Raising the offerings high on both hands, he called out loudly, leading the entire sect to follow suit.

"Hoist the soul!"

With a loud call, that crystal coffin floated gently up into the air before finally stopping on the head of the tribute sculpture.

A beam of bright light shone on the crystal coffin, as though it was ensuring that the body within did not decompose.

"DADDY...!!!" A weird sounding shriek rang out. In the eyes of everyone else, this person might have been here just to cause a nuisance and trouble. But this person’s tears were streaking down his cheeks profusely. That tragic cry was especially heart wrenching.

Liu Linfeng ran straight up to the leg of the tribute sculpture, bawling out loudly while hugging it.

If Lin Fan woke up right now, he would definitely have spat out all his blood. To think that this cheap son that he somehow earned would be here for his funeral!

Xuan Yunxian was supported by a few disciples, a terrible look of grief laid clear on her face.

When she had first heard of this news, she did not dare to believe that this was the truth. However, when she caught sight of the lifeless body resting within the coffin, her heart shattered entirely.

"Boss, we've come to send you off on your final journey. Don't worry, we will not ruin your reputation. We will definitely glorify the ways of robbing and spread it throughout the world." The fourteen Sand Bandits kneeled down before the tribute sculpture and swore in their hearts.

"Boss, we've sent the disciple you've taken in here as well."

You Jiuling knelt there kowtowing.

"Master, even though you haven't taught me much at all, but the fact still remains: A mentor is like a father. You're my Master of a lifetime. Big Senior Brother has already allowed me to remain here in Saint Devil Sect. Rest assured, Master, I will definitely train up well and not let you down."

The funeral ceremony was over.

"Yunxian, lets head back." The Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect was extremely heartbroken to see her disciple this way.

Xuan Yunxian looked at her master before kneeling down in front of her, "Master, I'm sorry. I've let you down."

"Yunxian, this...!" Grandmaster Xuan was stumped.

"Master, a woman follows her husband wherever she goes. I'm now his woman. I wish to stay here to accompany him, guard over him and talk to him so that he doesn't get lonely." Xuan Yunxian replied.

"Yunxian, you...!" Grandmaster Xuan had not expected things to turn out this way.

"Master, please give me your blessings. I'm unable to accept the post as the Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect. Fellow junior sisters, I'll depend on you guys to look after the Grandmaster from here on forth." Xuan Yunxian kowtowed.

"Matriach, please return. Our Master had never liked to burden anyone even when he was alive. If he knew about this, he wouldn't wish for you to wallow in despair as such as well. I'm sure he can feel your intentions from beyond. Xuanjian Sect needs you. If Master were still alive right now, he would definitely not wish to

see you as such." Looking at the mighty tribute sculpture, Zhang Ergou let out a smile, as though his Master was just right in front of him.

"Yunxian, he's right. You cannot just slide into an abyss from here on forth due to despair. If you miss him, you can always return here from time to time." Grandmaster Xuan cast a grateful look to Zhang Ergou.

"That's right, Senior Sister! You can always visit him in the future!" The other disciples of Xuanjian Sect helped to mediate the situation.

After going silent for a moment, Xuan Yunxian replied, "Master, let me stay here for a month. I'll head back once the month is over."

"Yes...alright." Upon hearing this, Grandmaster Xuan nodded her head. Everything was fine as long as she was willing to take over the position of the Grandmaster.

Looking at the tribute sculpture, Xuan Yunxian murmured in her heart, "It'll be fast, don't worry. I'll make haste to groom a suitable candidate to take over before heading back to accompany you. We'll be inseparable for life."

In the vast skies, the girl whom Lin Fan had mistaken as the Heaven Queen floated quietly while looking at the funeral. Eventually, she sighed helplessly before disappearing back into the voids.

"To think that even you would have fallen..."

"Sacrificing yourself for the sake of Dongling Continent, you are someone I, Ni Feixue, will remember for life. But a pity that the crisis is still far from over."

...

Time was the best tool for recovery.

A month later...

Xuan Yunxian was reluctant to leave.

Glory Sect had regained its peaceful days. However, every disciple who passed by the tribute sculpture would still look at it respectfully. This was the pride of Glory Sect. This was the most respectable man of Glory Sect.

Nameless Peak was still in a solemn mood.

Even though a month had passed, there still wasn't much sign of life on the Nameless Peak. None of them had stepped out of their grief yet.

And after this one month, the newly minted Grandmaster of Jiuxiao Sect, Xinfeng, arrived silently with a heavy heart.

Zhang Ergou stepped forth to welcome him, but Xinfeng did not say much. He just sat there silently by the tribute sculpture, waiting silently. After a month passed, he left quietly as well. No one knew what he was thinking in his mind all this time.

2 months, 3 months...

Gradually, everyone from Glory Sect began to walk out of their misery. They were no longer upset, and they wanted to fulfill their Master's final wish.

To grow Saint Devil Sect.

As the Big Senior Brother of Saint Devil Sect, Zhang Ergou took on this heavy burden. Even though his cultivation state wasn't that high, unity was strength. With a firm will and unity, they could definitely do anything.

Ever since the incident, Mie Qiongqi had entered a state of seclusion. He knew that he was now the strongest person within Saint Devil Sect. In order to protect Saint Devil Sect from the bullying of outsiders, he had to grow stronger so that he had the strength to guard the sect.

Zhang Ergou knew that the pressure on his Junior Brother Mie was immense, but he did not know what he could say. Each time he passed by the location where Mie Qiongqi had gone into seclusion, he would stand there quietly deep in his thoughts.

Each time he was faced with difficulty, he would come before the tribute sculpture and stand. Each of those standing sessions would last a full day and night before he returned to Nameless Peak and continued pouring in efforts to make Saint Devil Sect great again.

Chapter 380: How Many Brain Cells Died For This?!

Six months later...

On a training ground on Nameless Peak, two figures were working hard at training. A series of dull sounds rang through the entire Nameless Peak.

"Both of you, come and take a break. You won't miss anything much with a short rest." Looking at the two figures on the training grounds, Gong Bingye called out gently.

"Yes, Sister Gong!" Placing down the long sword in her hand, Cai Zhiqiao picked up the pastries on the table and munched on them happily.

"I'll come over in a bit." You Jiuling did not stop. Her small little frail body endured the wooden dummy trap which was landing blows on her one at a time.

With every blow, she bit into her lips further, not allowing herself to let any noise out. Sweat was pouring like rain on that exquisite face of hers, but she didn't have a single complaint.

With every single beating she received, a stream of energy would flow through her limbs within her body.

What Zhiqiao learned was the Will of the Sword. You Jiuling did not learn that. Instead, she learnt the Titanium Grade Demon Body.

The Titanium Grade Demon Body only had 3 levels initially. But once it was imparted by someone, it could be trained up to 6 levels. When Lin Fan was bored and had nothing to do, he would tirelessly note down these 6 levels of training, and had left them on Nameless Peak.

You Jiuling wanted to follow the path of her Master. Hence, she chose to train up the Titanium Grade Demon Body. But, this was an extremely difficult skill to train with. The physical torment was practically unbearable for a child that age.

Ever since You Jiuling acknowledged Lin Fan as her master, she did not withhold anything to herself. She also wrote down the entire Heaven graded upper-level skill Heaven and Earth Five Thunder Strike, and placed it within Nameless Peak's skill library.

As the final strike of the wooden dummy landed on You Jiuling, a warm gush of energy broke through the bottleneck.

Titanium Grade Demon Body Level 1 was completed.

Wiping the sweat from her forehead, You Jiuling came before Gong Bingye. Putting on her sweetest smile, she took up a piece of pastry and said, "Thank you, Sister Gong!"

During this period of time, Gong Bingye had already handed down her position as the Family Head of the Gong Family, and was residing on Nameless Peak, taking care of these two kids.

"Junior Sister, Master said that one must have a limit while training. Take your time, there's no rush." Even though Zhiqiao was young, she had entered the sect early. Hence, she was no longer the Small Junior Sister. Now, she had successfully upgraded to be Senior Sister.

'Senior Sister, that's not right. One must persevere through training. The moment one enters a concentrated state, they have to push on all the way till the end."" Eating her pastry, You Jiuling shook her head in response.

Zhiqiao pouted her lips, "Junior Sister, I'm the Senior Sister. You should listen to me!"

"Nopes. If the Senior Sister is wrong, as a Junior Sister, I ought to point out her mistakes as well." You Jiuling shook her head once more.

"Junior Sister, if you don't listen to Senior Sister, then I won't play with you any longer!" After a long time, Zhiqiao had finally upgraded to become a Senior Sister. Therefore, she wanted to thoroughly relish this feeling of being one.

"Nope. I cannot just listen blindly. I have to have my own thoughts." You Jiuling took up yet another piece of pastry.

"Junior Sister!!! You must listen to Senior Sister!" Cai Zhiqiao stood with her arms akimbo, acting like an adult.

"Nopes." You Jiuling shook her head.

...

Looking at this scene, Gong Bingye pursed her lips and chuckled, "Alright, alright. Stop arguing. Don't talk when you're eating, haha."

"Sister Gong is right. Let's not talk when we're eating." You Jiuling echoed.

Cai Zhiqiao pouted her lips once more with a look of defeat. She thought that she would acquire a follower once she turned into a Senior Sister. To think that this Junior Sister would refuse to listen to her at all.

Sprawled resting at a corner, Whitey gave off a languid roar as well, as though she was in agreement.

"Sister Gong, I'm done eating. I'll be off to train up now." You Jiuling wiped her mouth before turning over, "Senior Sister, don't be too lazy! Otherwise, you'll have no face left once I catch up with you!"

"There's no way I'll lose to you!" The moment Zhiqiao heard this, she hurriedly gulped down her cake before proceeding to focus on

her training.

Busy with his own work, Zhang Ergou looked at these two junior sisters. Casting yet another look at the tribute sculpture far in the distance, he let out a heartened smile.

"Master, don’t worry. We’ve been working hard."

In this period of time, Xuan Yunxian would come by once a month. Each time, she would linger for a full three days and nights before leaving silently.

The fourteen Sand Bandits would come by as well. Each time, they would report on their progress on the way of robbery, how far they had progressed, the sort of enlightenment they had achieved along the way.

...

In that mysterious realm...

Lin Fan realized that he couldn’t move forward even a single inch. In the end, he sat down cross-legged and entered a comprehension state, experiencing and feeling his surroundings.

In the midst of comprehending everything, he found himself entering a magical state. It was an inexplainable state of being. He found those seemingly near yet unapproachable light spots floating around him all the while.

He did not know how much time had passed, nor did he know what was going on in the outside world.

Lin Fan wanted to wake up from this state as soon as possible. He didn't want to live life as a vegetable.

As for the state of his physical body, he wasn't worried about it in the least bit.

With his current Physical Body State, no one and nothing would be able to damage it. Imperishable Physical Body State! This was no joke at all.

And at this moment, Lin Fan seemed to have finally found the way back. The more he comprehended, the more he seemed to be able to manipulate those light spots.

Perhaps these light spots were like a puzzle, a maze. It was as though his consciousness would be able to return to his body once he solved this, as though he had found the exit.

Seven months passed...

Eight months...

...

One year later...

Glory Sect was especially lively today, with a large crowd gathered at its entrance at the base of its peak. All of these were commoners. The reason for their presence today was none other than Glory Sect's recruitment.

All of these commoners hoped to be able to enter a grand sect. They wanted to be a disciple of such a sect, to learn those peerless skills, and to step up as an upper being of life.

Some of these commoners had pretty decent cultivation bases. However, they required the help of a sect before they could get into the next stage of life and the likes.

All of those rare treasures that sects often had access to were what dreams were made up of for these commoners.

All of those mythically graded skills... These were the things they needed.

They came from all sorts of backgrounds. Some of them were from distinguished ones such as royalty, while others could be from extreme poverty, the lowest of all the classes of humans.

All the commoners who were present for the entrance test were deep in whispers right now, discussing everything.

"Silence!" Suddenly, a figure appeared at the entrance, staring at

the crowd sternly. All of the candidates shut their mouths immediately, staring fervently at this figure before them.

This person was none other than Zong Hentian.

"Candidates who wish to take part in the entrance test, your 1st test... Climbing the Heavenly Steps." After his comment, he waved his hand. Any candidates who had any cultivation states found their cultivation states being sealed.

The stairs up to Glory Sect totaled more than three hundred.

"If you manage to climb up, you pass the 1st stage." The moment Zong Hentian finished, he headed up.

The candidates followed suit hurriedly, pushing and shoving to be ahead.

...

Time flew by quickly. There were only half of the original candidates who survived.

Those who failed were disappointed beyond words. Those who had passed were filled with glee, as they began their discussions once more.

At this moment, Zong Hentian stood before a sculpture. He

raised his head, seemingly deep in his thoughts.

"All of you shut up!" The moment Zong Hentian heard all these candidates chattering incessantly and loudly at a place like this, his expression turned frosty as he lashed out.

"All of you shall raise your heads and look at this tribute sculpture for an entire day and night." Zong Hentian looked at the tribute sculpture and said gently.

In the crowd, a feeble question rang out, "I-is this the 2nd test?"

"No." Zong Hentian replied.

The moment everyone heard that this wasn't a test, they heaved out a sigh of relief. Some people who were once arrogant and f*cking cocky in their usual lives began to rant.

"What's so good about watching this broken statue!"

"He's laughing like a retard!"

"And is that a chicken?! That's so bloody ugly!"

"What a weird sect! Looking at a statue for an entire day and night? Do they want me to go blind?"

Looking at this bunch of candidates, Zong Hentian continued, "This tribute sculpture is man whose deeds surpass this world. Anyone who doesn’t wish to continue looking can follow me for the second test."

The moment everyone heard this, their hearts were overwhelmed with joy. Since they could do without watching, why the hell would they continue to? Of course, they’d go on for the next test! What was there to be gained from looking at a dumb statue?

One by one, everyone followed behind Zong Hentian. There were only three people who remained behind at the tribute sculpture.

Those three weren’t even standing up. They were kneeling down their heads kowtowed.

Those who followed behind Zong Hentian gloated in their hearts. Were these three idiots? They weren’t even standing up to look at this dumb statue but kneeling?!

"Aren’t you guys coming for the test?" Zong Hentian asked.

"Sir, our country was once invaded by a Beast Stampede. But it was this great man here who had saved our entire country. We knew that he belonged to Glory Sect, hence we made the journey of tens of thousands of miles here to try to enter Glory Sect." The three of them replied.

"Junior Master, to think that you would still have so many things that we do not know about." Zong Hentian repeated while looking at the sculpture.

He then turned around to the crowd following him, "You guys have been eliminated. Please leave."

"Huh?!" The moment they heard this, everyone exclaimed out in absolute disbelief. What the hell was going on? They hadn’t even gone for the second test! How was it over just like this?

"The three of you have passed the test. You’re now disciples of Glory Sect. Please follow me." Zong Hentian pointed at the three kneeling down. Ignoring the rest of the dumbstruck crowd, he prepared to leave this place.

The three of them were stumped as well. To think that they had become Glory Sect disciples just like this? This...this was too simple, wasn’t it?!

BOOM!

Just then, a loud sound came out from above the tribute sculpture.

Zong Hentian who was about to leave the place stopped dead in his tracks. His face changed as he looked up at the tribute sculpture in disbelief.

"Unless...?!"

And then, a voice permeated the air.

"HOLY SH*T! YOURS TRULY HAS GONE THROUGH SO MUCH TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS, WASTED SO MUCH OF MY BRAIN CELLS TO FINALLY EXIT THE MAZE."

"IM BACK...!"

Chapter 381: What Are You Trying To Do?!

The candidates who had arrived for the entrance test were entirely stumped right now. They did not know what was going on. Why the hell did a loud sound come out from above the tribute sculpture? And whose voice was that?! This wasn't a haunting, was it?!

This voice rang through the entire Glory Sect, down to the very last stone of it.

"...I'M BACK..."

On Nameless Peak, Zhang Ergou was wondering if he should head down the peak to pick out a few good seedlings. And just then, the voice rang over.

He stood rooted at the spot, looking at the distance in disbelief. His eyelids were twitching furiously. This voice was familiar, yet foreign at the same time, as though he hadn't heard it for a really long time.

Was it a hallucination?

Standing there silently for a moment, Zhang Ergou dashed down the peak immediately.

"M-Master...IT MUST BE MASTER!"

Following tightly behind him were Tian Yu, Feng Bujue, Cai Zhiqiao, and everyone else.

From a secluded corner in Nameless Peak, a massive aura erupted out. After that, a figure broke through the void and flew towards the tribute sculpture.

The inner regions of Glory Sect were practically going insane right now.

Grandmaster Yan, Senior Elder Wuya, and all the other elders... Inner sect disciples, and outer sect disciples alike... Everyone... Every. Single. Last. Person... All of them ran out and headed towards the tribute sculpture.

...

"Holy sh*t. How long has it been? My entire mind feels like it's in a daze!" Lin Fan sat up within the crystal coffin. He looked around at his surroundings, but he realized that a single glance was the entire sect's scenery below.

"EH?!? How am I so high up?" Lin Fan shrugged his head, his mind still foggy.

"Chicky, it's time to wake up." Lin Fan looked around and saw Chicky, whose head was tilted with his tongue sticking out. He hoisted Chicky up and slapped his cheek left and right.

'Cuck...cuckcuckoo...???' Chicky struggled to open his eyes as well, confused and blur about his surroundings.

Chicky hopped onto Lin Fan's shoulders and plopped his bum down immediately. He then looked around this world blankly like Lin Fan.

Perhaps they had been asleep for too long, that their brains had yet to wake up completely.

Time passed by the seconds and minutes as Lin Fan sat stilly without budging an inch in the crystal coffin.

By now, everyone was gathered below the tribute sculpture.

"Grandmaster, did Junior Master really revive?!" Zong Hentian's body was quivering, his voice filled with anticipation. Grandmaster Yan and the others were equally stupefied, wondering just what had happened.

Zhang Ergou and the others held on to their hands tightly. They were patiently waiting, but they could not hide the look of excitement on their faces.

"M-MASTER...IS THAT REALLY YOU!!!" Zhang Ergou yelled at the top of his lungs with teary eyes.

"MASTER...!!!" Cai Zhiqiao screamed below as well.

...

"Everyone, don't rush. Hold on first." Grandmaster Yan spoke up. He then took a step forth, as though he was protecting everyone else behind him.

All the Senior Elders followed suit. Even though they were filled with longing in their hearts, this entire matter was simply too strange.

Lin Fan DID die. They had checked it out for themselves. But now that he was revived and was sitting there without moving at all, it just seemed too suspicious.

...

As he sat there in the crystal coffin, Lin Fan's brains began to tinker back.

"Yours Truly had prepared to fake my death for ten days! But how long had it been since then? And, I've been lying here above my own tribute sculpture all this time?" Lin Fan touched the crystal coffin and looked at that gigantic tribute sculpture. Hearing the shouts below, he stood up and leaped down immediately.

Everyone stared at this familiar figure with a fixated gaze as they started getting emotional.

Grandmaster Yan stood there. Even though he looked calm, his heart was thumping furiously.

Lin Fan did not speak. He just stood there, looking at the crowd silently as well.

One by one, the familiar faces etched back into his mind.

Zhang Ergou had gotten uglier.

Feng Bujue looked more mature. But why were his eyes so red right now?

Oh, look at Cai Zhiqiao! She seemed to have grown taller quite a bit.

Eh? Who the hell was this? Oh, that's right. He had adopted a new disciple. You Jiuling or something?

...

At this moment, everyone awaited with bated breath. Patient, hopeful...

The inner sect disciples were clutching their palms nervously. That was Junior Master! That must be Junior Master!

As for the candidates who had arrived from all over the continent, they were thoroughly confused right now. What the hell? Why did this guy look so similar to the tribute sculpture?

...

Lin Fan looked at the masses warily. What? Why wasn't anyone speaking? Did they not recognize Yours Truly anymore?

Eh? Seemed like he had to open up with the greetings first, eh?

These guys were simply way too disrespectful towards a hero. But, it was alright! Lucky for them, Lin Fan was a man with a magnanimous heart. Since he loved them so much, he would forgive them for this.

"Yo, yo! Long time no see, eh...?" Lin Fan waved to everyone and spoke

And the moment these words came out, something shocking happened.

"Ah...IT'S JUNIOR MASTER! IT'S REALLY JUNIOR MASTER!"

"That's right! Only Junior Master would speak in that manner! It's been an entire year! To think that I could witness Junior Master's smile once more!"

"I told you right, Junior Master wouldn't die! How could someone as powerful as Junior Master die!"

"Every night, I dream of Junior Master still being alive. I knew it! He was definitely alive!"

Suddenly, all the inner sect disciples clamored out excitedly while wiping away tears of joy from their eyes.

"M-MASTER...!!!" Zhang Ergou, Mie Qiongqi and everyone else rushed forth and hugged Lin Fan tightly immediately.

"MASTER, I'VE MISSED YOU TO DEATH!" Zhang Ergou hugged Lin Fan tightly. Snot and tears flowed out at the same time, as his heart felt like it was about to explode. He pouted his mouth and kissed towards Lin Fan's cheeks.

Lin Fan had heard all of this commotion. The moment he heard the term 'one year', he was stunned. To think that his faking death act would last an entire year! He was in disbelief himself.

Looking at the faces of everyone right now, Lin Fan did feel like he let them down a little. But, he hid all of these feelings in his heart. It was fine as long as he and Chicky understood.

Seemed like unknowingly, Yours Truly became so well-liked.

Perhaps his path to growing stronger shouldn't be to seek revenge, it should be to protect these people. These smiling faces

right now should never disappear ever.

Lin Fan seemed to have been enlightened gradually. However, the moment he caught sight of Zhang Ergou's actions, he exploded once more. Bloody hell! What the hell was this Zhang Ergou doing?!

"Ergou, what are you trying to do? If you dare to kiss me, I'll peel your damned skin!" Lin Fan was going to go mad.

"Master, as long as you're alive, I'll be happy even if you peel my skin daily!" Zhang Ergou struggled, trying to kiss Lin Fan's cheeks.

"Ergou, what happened to you! Why have you turned as such? Are you still the same Zhang Ergou as before?!"

"Mie Qiongqi, Feng Bujue! What are the two of you trying to do as well? Don't you dare go overboard...!" Being hugged by 3 men was causing Lin Fan to feel some fear.

"Master, we've truly missed you too much! It's been an entire year...!"

Listening to these words, Lin Fan's lips could but help but curl into a smile, "Alright, alright, gosh! I'm alive now, aren't I? You men can go scram one side! I've got to take a look at my darling disciple."

"MASTER...!!!"

Lin Fan carried Cai Zhiqiao into his embrace with both arms. He fondled her head gently, "You've grown taller eh?"

Cai Zhiqiao's eyes were flushed red right now. Her tiny hands were cupping Lin Fan's neck as she sprawled herself onto his shoulder.

You Jiuling stood there looking at her Senior Sister enviously. She had only met her Master once. Would he still remember her?

"Jiuling, why aren't you here to hug your Master?" Lin Fan beckoned to You Jiuling.

Stunned for a moment, a bright smile beamed on You Jiuling's exquisite features. She scurried over shouting happily, "MASTER...!!!"

Carrying each of his disciples with one arm, Lin Fan laughed out happily.

This feeling right now was simply too great.

What else could bring about such happiness and bliss other than having disciples as such?

To Zhang Ergou and the others, the revival of their master was as if they had once again found their pillar of support.

Gong Bingye stood there in the crowd, wiping the tears from her eyes silently as well.

Chapter 382: Who Could Mess Around From Now On?

Lin Fan had not expected his death faking stint to last for an entire year. He had expected it to last a maximum of ten days tops. Evidently, one needed not to ask to know how much of an impact this had caused.

But, Lin Fan did not regret it at all. After this one year, he could see the changes that everyone had.

If he had been around and everyone had lived under his care and protection, their growth might not have been this much.

Under his wings, Zhiqiao had always been lazy to train. But now, she was already at precelestial middle level. For her to improve this much in just one year was something that Lin Fan had not expected.

Will of the Sword had already completed Level 1, and had opened the gates of Level 2. With that, Lin Fan was especially heartened.

As for You Jiuling, Lin Fan was pleasantly surprised. To think that she would choose to train up on Titanium Grade Demon Body, and that it was already at Level 5?! Not only was her cultivation state decent at precelestial upper level, her physical body state was pretty decent as well.

For someone her age to have such achievements, she was simply

a genius amongst geniuses. There must have been an incredible amount of hard work put in as well.

Zhang Ergou did not let Lin Fan down either. He was now at pericelestial full cultivation. This was a pretty amazing progress as well.

Given that he had a pretty decent potential from the start, Feng Bujue flew even further with Lin Fan's raise of his potential. He was now a lesser celestial upper-level being.

Possessing the Unkillable Indestructible, Mie Qiongqi went into seclusion and cultivated diligently. He was now a greater celestial full cultivation being. One year ago, he was only at greater celestial lower level. This was even crazier than gulping down pills for experience points!

Hard at work as well, Tian Yu was now a greater celestial middle-level being.

Everything...All of these changes, Lin Fan could see through all of them with a single sweep of his eyes. For them to have undergone such significant changes in just a single year was simply incredible.

Grandmaster Yan looked at everything before him and was excited beyond words.

"Great...GREAT! As long as you're alive, everything's fine!"

...

"Just what in the world happened? You were clearly and definitely dead a year ago!" Grandmaster Yan asked warily.

No matter how he racked his brain, there was no way he could understand this.

Lin Fan put down Zhiqiao and You Jiuling. His brain started to move as he focused his heart.

"Grandmaster, I had indeed died at that moment. But who am I, Lin Fan? What sort of a person am I? There are still so many people waiting for me back here, so how could I die just like that? At the moment of my death, my mind entered a state of darkness. It was as though I entered a new world without any boundaries. It was filled with all sort of demonic and sinister beings." Lin Fan started to bullsh*t. Since none of them had ever died before, no one would be able to tell if he were speaking the truth.

At this moment, the entire Glory Sect was so silent one could hear a pin drop. Everyone listened intently, not wanting to miss even a single detail.

"Within that patch of darkness, a Chaos Demon appeared. What's his name? That's right, Black White Impermanence Emperor! If I were to be hooked by him, I would definitely die for sure. Hence, I waged a great battle against him...!"

Listening to the description of Junior Master Lin, everyone's hearts thumped fervently.

Exciting. This was crazily exciting!

Even though they naturally had no experience with it, just the words of Junior Master Lin alone were enough to have their adrenaline pumping.

"Eventually, I used every single last bit of strength I had to take down this Black White Impermanence Emperor and woke up."

Lin Fan did not care if they believed him or not, as long as he believed in himself. What Black White Impermanence Emperor and whatnot? Who knew whether they existed or not?

Simply put, all Lin Fan did was to be stuck in that mysterious realm playing that maze game. After playing for an entire year, he finally found the exit and woke up.

"Black White Impermanence Emperor? That's incredible indeed. I've never even heard of it before!" Grandmaster Yan and everyone else exclaimed out.

Indeed, they had never once come across such an experience.

If it were anyone else, they would have long slapped him on the

cheek for spouting nonsense. But Lin Fan was Lin Fan. Everything he said was persuasive. Even Grandmaster Yan was bought into his words.

Senior Elder Wuya glanced at the Lin Fan. Something was up. This lad was definitely playing the fool again.

‘But it’s okay… As long as he’s alive, none of this should matter anymore.’

‘As long as he’s alive.’

…

"That’s right, Chicky died that day as well. How’s he alive now too?" Grandmaster Yan asked.

Lin Fan was startled for a moment as he stared at Chicky, who was standing below the tribute sculpture.

At the moment, Chicky was standing rooted beneath the tribute sculpture. His eyes were wide open, staring at the tribute sculpture blankly. In fact, Lin Fan could even spot some signs of tears brimming in Chicky’s eyes.

Looking at how Chicky was being, Lin Fan could not help but take a long sigh. Seemed like everyone from Glory Sect was truly touched by Chicky. To think that they would craft him within the tribute sculpture as well. Even though he was just standing atop

Lin Fan’s shoulders, it still wasn’t easy for a beast to achieve something like this.

Looking at the lifelike sculpture of himself, Chicky was almost brought to tears.

‘Indeed, I’m the best Chicky ever. If not for the fact that I had seen through Brother Boss, I definitely wouldn’t be able to have a sculpture of myself!’ Chicky was touched to tears by his own intellect.

‘Indeed, I, Chicky, am the coolest existence ever.’

If Lin Fan knew of Chicky’s thoughts right now, he would definitely pull out a barbeque rack and roast Chicky on it immediately.

"Grandmaster, he’s actually not a chicken. He’s the descendant of the Ancient Beast, the Phoenix. I obtained him with a chance occurrence." Lin Fan explained.

"Ancient Beast?!" The moment Grandmaster Yan and the others heard this, they were stunned in disbelief.

They then took a closer look at Chicky.

It was really hard to compare this thing and the Phoenix.

The difference was simply too great.

If Lin Fan had not said that this was a Phoenix, they would definitely find this truth hard to swallow. After all, this was evidently a chicken.

But since Chicky was the descendant of an Ancient Beast, then everything would make sense.

After all, the Phoenix underwent rebirth through Nirvana. Therefore, there was nothing surprising about his rebirth anymore.

...

Outside the Main Hall, Lin Fan exchanged some words with Grandmaster Yan and the others. Waving goodbye to the inner sect disciples, he headed back up to the Nameless Peak.

Lin Fan still had many questions of his own that he was dying to check up. Thus, he wanted to find a suitable quiet environment where he could focus and analyze things.

At the same time, now that one year had passed, they were fast approaching the invasion of the Beast Spirit World.

The date was not fixed. It was just anytime within three years.

If the barrier had been broken by the Beast Spirit World during the time he had faked his death and entered Dongling Continent, then Lin Fan might not even have had the intentions to fake his death.

But thankfully, nothing of the sorts happened.

Nameless Peak...

Lin Fan sat down cross-legged, opening up the panel of his system.

The 60,000,000,000 experience points of the big ancient demon had broken through any and every boundary that this world had restricting him with. Perhaps the reason why he was stuck in that mysterious realm was because he was on the path to immortality?

And for some unknown reason, the path of immortality was blocked. Hence, he was stuck within. In the end, he could only retrace his steps like the way he was finding an exit out a maze?

Name: Lin Fan.

Cultivation State: Utmost Celestial Upper Level State.

Experience Points: (0/20,000,000,000)

Physical Body State: Imperishable Lower Level.

Physical Body Skill: Eternal Immortality. Level 10.

Physical Body Experience Points: (0/8,000,000,000)

Potential: Unlimited.

...

Utmost celestial?

In the mysterious unknown, his mental energy and soul seemed to have bypassed the Heavens and Earth, extending out towards the mysterious grounds. But in that instant, something was blocking his path forward.

Seemed like he had to break open this barrier between the Heavens and Earth to fully understand the meaning of being an utmost celestial.

But the thing that exhilarated Lin Fan was the fact that the system had continued congealing energy grid line chains in the year he was dead.

The amount that was formed left Lin Fan absolutely speechless.

Bloody hell! Who in the world could ever mess with him ever again?!

This was simply beyond godlike!

Chapter 383: Super Duper Strong Right Now

Lin Fan raised his hand gently. In the boundless void, the energy grid line chains swirled around in a circular motion like agile snakes.

Ooooooooooooooooooom.

Suddenly, Lin Fan's house seemed to be encompassed by a massive energy barrier.

Everyone on Nameless Peak's faces changed immediately as they turned towards the Master's house immediately.

"That energy...!" With the highest cultivation state, Mie Qiongqi's sensitivity towards energy levels was the strongest as well. The moment Lin Fan summoned his energy grid line chains, he could already sense this boundless sea of energy.

At this moment, the house where their Master was residing within seemed to be contorting gradually. This was a mirage that was formed by the explosive amount of energy.

"Master, what's wrong?" Zhang Ergou asked in extreme bewilderment.

"Nothing. This is the Master's powers. To think that Master would be this strong. All of you, look up." Mie Qiongqi pointed above the house.

The sky was being distorted as well, forming a black vortex of energy whirlpool. Within it, the energy grid line chains swam like eels.

"Energy grid line chains..." Looking at the scene, Mie Qiongqi was stupefied.

Within the black vortex, the amount of energy grid line chains was so dense that it was beyond anyone's imaginations.

Strong. Simply too strong!

Just how did Master do it?!

As a greater celestial, Mie Qionqi's comprehension of energy grid line chains was already pretty deep right now.

The more energy grid line chains one possessed, the stronger the person was. As for him, he could only congeal energy grid line chains of 'Unkillable Indestructible'.

There was just a total of two chains.

But for him, he had been gradually strengthening the power of those two chains.

He understood the difficulty in all of these. Even with that

peerless inheritance of Unkillable Indestructible, the grand path of the energy grid line chains was still an extremely tough one to partake in.

But looking at the massive amount of energy grid line chains in that vortex right now, how could he not be shocked at it?!

Suddenly, the entire Glory Sect shook.

Looking in the distance, Grandmaster Yan’s face was solemn as well.

"Grandmaster, look at that...!" Senior Elder Wuya exclaimed in astonishment. The black vortex that was gathered above Nameless Peak was giving him a repressed feeling.

This was the suppression of absolute power.

"That lad is getting more terrifying than ever. That simply isn’t human at all!" A deep shock could be seen through Senior Elder Wuya’s eyes.

All the other Senior Elders nodded their heads in agreement. But at the same time, they were heartened. After all, this lad was a disciple of Glory Sect. The stronger he was, the better for them.

"I’ve never ever once looked at him as a human." Grandmaster Yan lamented, "How else could anyone gather this number of energy grid line chains? Look at us. How many have we gathered

over a hundred years?"

Hearing this, all the other Senior Elders nodded helplessly. Comparisons would definitely just serve to kill them. It was most appropriate to say that this lad wasn't human at all.

Within the house...

Lin Fan smiled. His smile was more radiant than ever.

"Holy sh*t. This system is indeed getting sicker and sicker!" Lin Fan remarked. To think that he would gather this many energy grid line chains just by sleeping for one year. If he had slept for eighteen years, wouldn't he be out of this world right now?!

"All of you, come over." Lin Fan curled his finger as the void trembled violently. One by one, those wild energy grid line chains turned extremely obedient and gentle, swimming around Lin Fan.

"438 energy grid line chains?! How the hell should I handle them?"

After contemplating for a moment, Lin Fan decided.

He would fuse them into his body to strengthen his physical body to an extreme point.

The Eternal Arm only had a mere 100 energy grid line chains, yet

its powers were impossible to deny. In fact, it was practically an invincible existence.

‘100 energy grid line chains fuse to left arm.’

As he curled his finger, the energy grid line chains swimming around Lin Fan surged towards Lin Fan’s left arm as though they had found a home.

Coiling around one by one, they entered Lin Fan’s arm.

"Feels alright..." Stretching out his left arm, he drew a line gently in the void, causing a gap to tear open instantly.

‘Fuse to left leg.’

‘Fuse to right leg.’

‘Fuse to body.’

Every single part of his body had now been fused with 100 energy grid line chains. With the remaining 38 chains, Lin Fan thought of the Eternal Donger. Should he strengthen his own donger? But that was just a thought. If he had to use that portion of his to attack someone, he might as well kill himself.

‘Fuse to brain.’

Suddenly, Lin Fan's body was wrapped around by the energy grid line chains. The countless energy grid line chains flew orderly to all parts of his body.

At the same time, the black vortex in the skies began to disappear gradually.

Lin Fan sat down cross-legged, closing his eyes and slowly sensing the changes in his body. 438 energy grid line chains had fused with all parts of his body. Each of these parts were filled with incredible power.

In fact, Lin Fan could not help but think that if he didn't control his power while using True Origin Crushing Kick on an enemy, he would definitely smite the opponent to dust immediately. That didn't seem like an impossible scenario at all.

'If that's the case, then I might be able to just stand a chance against the onslaught of the Beast Spirit World.' Lin Fan had a lot of things on his mind right now.

Beast Spirit World. Heaven's Will. All of these unknown things were filling his mind with doubts. He had an inexplicable feeling that it wouldn't be long before all of these things would arrive at Dongling Continent.

But, Lin Fan wasn't afraid. Now that he had fused with 438 energy grid line chains, wouldn't he be wasting his year of sleep if he didn't crush all these enemies?

The pressing matter on Lin Fan's mind right now was how to grow this Mythical Parasol Tree completely.

The Mythical Parasol Tree had successfully evolved into a seedling with Chicky's Nirvana. But due to the battle with the big ancient demon, which had caused it to expend way too much lifeforce, its development had been stunted. In fact, it still hadn't fully healed up even after an entire year.

Perhaps, it was time for him to make a trip to the Manhuang Land to check out if there was any way to salvage this.

The girl who had passed him the Mythical Parasol Tree, Huang Linger, had seen this coming. The look in her eyes when she handed him the Mythical Parasol Tree was clear as day.

Night and day exchanged places.

Next day...

...

Everyone on Nameless Peak was extremely joyous. This was because the Master they had long thought of to be dead has revived.

"Master, there's still one last dish! It'll be here in a jiffy!" Feng Bujue shouted out from the kitchen. Lin Fan was pretty stunned right now. Since when had Feng Bujue turned into a cook?!

"Ergou, what's up with this guy?" Lin Fan asked.

"Master, what?" Chomping down on the dishes, Zhang Ergou looked at his Master in bewilderment, not knowing what he was referring to.

"I'm asking you how does he know cooking now?" After picking up some of the food, he found that the taste was pretty decent when it entered his tummy. If he had not witnessed this for himself, he would not have believed this.

"Junior Brother is really skilled in cooking! Ever since you passed away, everyone had been in a really bad mood. Hence, he started picking up cooking. Everything else aside, his skills are really nothing short of superb. The thing we look forward most to daily other than cultivating is definitely mealtime." Zhang Ergou replied with a look of happiness.

Lin Fan did not reply, but accepted the fact silently in his heart.

As for Gong Bingye, he too did not know what to do with her. However, he noticed that she didn't seem to be harboring any plans or intentions, so he just let her be.

After all, he had two little disciples here right now. There would be some things he would require Gong Bingye to teach them in the future. Otherwise, a man such as himself would find it difficult to raise up those issues.

"Master, when are you bringing your wife back?" Munching on her meal, Cai Zhiqiao turned to Lin Fan with her big, innocent eyes.

"Eh?" Lin Fan was stunned. Before he could even recover, a single person entered his mind.

Xuan Yunxian.

"That's right, Master! In the year you've been dead, she has always come by every single month. Each time, she would linger for a pretty long period of time. I don't think she even knows that you're revived as of now." Zhang Ergou continued.

Lin Fan fell into deep thought immediately. That was right! His revival was only known to Glory Sect right now. She probably had no idea.

"Let's just eat first." Lin Fan waved his hand dismissively, shaking off the topic. Seemed like he would have to make a trip there eventually.

...

Chapter 384: The Small Differences Between The Two Small Disciples

Lin Fan had adjusted his mentality recently, and was no longer in a rush to head out into the outside world. After all, now that he had taken in two small disciples, he ought to train them up properly.

On the training grounds of Nameless Peak, two figures darted around like butterflies, their Blood Qi rumbling. Even though these two disciples were female kids, Blood Qi was still a prerequisite for a good foundation.

Although the significance of having a good Blood Qi was reduced due to the help of Lin Fan's system, that was only because his cultivation state in Dongling Continent right now was like a god with amazing foresight.

Looking at his little Zhiqiao training up her Will of the Sword, Lin Fan couldn't help but think back to Cangling Continent.

Even though he had already understood the reason why he was striving so hard to get stronger, revenge was still revenge. He would never let the grudge of his sect's destruction just disappear like that.

'The Grandmasters of the nine great sects, Yan Emperor, Heaven Queen, all of you better wipe you're a*ses clean and wait for Yours Truly's return.'

"Master, am I really strong now?" Cai Zhiqiao had just completed level two of the mental skill, Will of the Sword. With that, she scurried over to Lin Fan with her butt twerking, looking at her Master in anticipation.

Lin Fan sobered back up and chuckled, fondling the head of his little Zhiqiao, "Not bad, continue to work hard."

Upon receiving the praise and Lin Fan's head fondling, the profession of a Trainer began to do its work as well.

Zhiqiao's skills of comprehension received yet another massive booster.

Even though training up and cultivating these skills were all a piece of cake for Lin Fan, it was still a pretty remarkable achievement for a kid of Zhiqiao's age to do all of that.

Obtaining the cultivation state of precelestial middle level at that tender age, her future was practically limitless.

"But you need to learn from your junior sister. Cultivation isn't about working for three days and resting for two days. You need to persevere consistently." Lin Fan smiled.

"Yes, understood." Upon hearing her Master praise her junior sister, Zhiqiao got jealous. Pouting her lips, she took up her long sword and scurried towards the training grounds to continue

cultivating.

Even though she was just a tiny little human being, when she swung the sword, she did have quite the stance. The flash of the sword was bright and dazzling. Sure, it could be improved, but her future was definitely bright.

Zhiqiao's heart was feeling indignant right now. She was the senior sister! How could she lose to her junior sister?

Sipping on his tea and observing the two on the training grounds, Lin Fan could not help but nod his head in approval.

Zhiqiao, this little kid... Be it potential or luck, she used to be extremely average. But now, things were different. Her luck was promising to the Heavens.

As for that little kid, You Jiuling, Lin Fan could not help but acknowledge that with or without his help, she would also become a somebody someday.

Ever since the first time they met, he could tell of her amazing luck. As for her potential, it was tip top as well.

In fact, she was even comparable to Mie Qiongqi.

But to Lin Fan, potential was worth nothing. After all, everyone in Saint Devil Sect, as long as they were under him, would receive a free potential boost.

For example, Zhang Ergou's potential was equivalent to a pile of dogsh*t in the past. But right now, it was in tip-top condition as well.

As for luck though, that was something harder to determine. And, You Jiuling's fortune did seem much favorable than Cai Zhiqiao's.

But it didn't matter. As long as Lin Fan was alive, no one would get to bully either of them anyways.

Once the training was over, both Cai Zhiqiao and You Jiuling arrived beside Lin Fan.

Lin Fan was ready to impart some skills to the both of them.

Since Cai Zhiqiao preferred sword techniques, he naturally imparted her Firmament Sword. At the same time, he gave her Nirvana Finger, True Origins Crushing Kick, and Roc's Breath.

Even though Roc's Breath was an offensive skill by right, it also had the additional effect of helping one absorb the True Energy of Heaven and Earth.

As for You Jiuling, Lin Fan gave her Faceless Sky Demon, Dragon King's Hegemony, and True Origins Crushing Kick.

You Jiuling preferred skills that were domineering and bold. These were the skills which Lin Fan felt that he could impart down to them. The others were a no-no.

Blood Sea was an evil skill. He was afraid that they might veer down the wrong path. As for Demon City in a Palm, that was even more sinister, and definitely unsuitable for them.

All the other skills were fine. Additionally, they could even master the skills up to three levels higher than their original maximum levels.

If they could reach a state where they were well versed in them, they would definitely unleash devastating effects that were not to be underestimated.

...

"You guys train well by yourselves. I'll head out for a bit." Opening a gap in the voids, Lin Fan stepped right into it.

He should really make a trip down to Xuanjian Sect. Otherwise, he would truly be letting her down.

With Lin Fan's cultivation state right now, he could easily rip through the void and travel through it at a horrifying speed. However, the higher the speed, the more damage one took from the energy torrents within the voids.

But to someone like Lin Fan, the damage dealt by the energy torrents in the voids were practically nothing at all.

Treading a hundred miles with every step wasn’t out of the tables. But what Lin Fan did not expect was that just something small such as imparting of skills would bring forth the sin of comparison of the two kids.

"Junior sister, I told you. Master loves me the most!" Looking at You Jiuling, Cai Zhiqiao smiled happily while pointing up a single finger, as though she was indicating her victory for this round.

"Master loves me too!" You Jiuling replied, not willing to lose.

"Hehe, but Master imparted four skills to me! You’ve only got three! That’s because he loves me the most, which is why he gave me one more!" Cai Zhiqiao replied happily.

Looking at her gleeful senior sister, You Jiuling pouted her lips, "But, Master just praised me. He just told you to learn from me and train properly without being lazy!"

These words seemed to have a big impact on Cai Zhiqiao as her face turned into one of defeat immediately. However, she regained her smile once more not long later, "But Master gave me four skills!"

"Oh, senior sister, my cultivation state is higher than yours. You’ve entered the sect earlier than me, yet you’re below me in

cultivation state. I’m sure Master adores me more because of this!" You Jiuling replied.

"Hmph, so what! I don’t care! And I’m sure Master wouldn’t either!" Cai Zhiqiao raised her head and tossed it to the side. Even though she said that she doesn’t care through words, it did matter quite a bit to her.

"Who says Master wouldn’t mind or care? With a higher cultivation state, I’m sure Master likes me more!" A smile of victory appeared on You Jiuling’s exquisite features.

"No, he doesn’t! He just fondled my head only, but he didn’t do the same to you!" Cai Zhiqiao replied indignantly.

"But my cultivation state’s higher!"

"But Master imparted four skills to me!"

"But my cultivation state’s higher!"

"I’m Master’s first..."

"But my cultivation state’s higher!"

...

"Boohoo! Junior sister, you're a bully! I'll never play with you again!" Suddenly, Cai Zhiqiao burst out into tears. Taking up her longsword in one hand and wiping her tears with the other, she ran off into the distance, apparently heartbroken.

"I'll never play with you EVER EVER EVER EVER EVER again!"

You Jiuling gave off a look of satisfaction. However, looking at the back view of her senior sister, she couldn't help but feel sad as well. Suddenly, she recalled the words of Sister Gong, "Even though you're the junior sister, you need to remember that your senior sister's still young. Hence, you need to protect her well from now on."

"Senior sister, wait for me! I'll never make you angry again!"

...

If Lin Fan knew that his two little disciples were arguing over something such as him imparting skills, he would definitely flip over his belly laughing.

Cute. Simply too cute!

...

Much had happened in the span of this one year.

Today was the date of Xuanjian Sect's Grandmaster ascension ceremony. And of course, the new Grandmaster was none other than Xuan Yunxian.

Since Xuanjian Sect and Glory Sect did not have many connections together, they naturally did not inform Glory Sect of this affair.

While Xuan Yunxian might have visited Lin Fan regularly in Glory Sect, the fact remained that he was still gone from this world. She did not want to use this as an excuse to get closer to Glory Sect.

Although, the previous Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect did secretly wish that Glory Sect would be present for this ceremony. After all, the presence of Glory Sect would definitely firm up their position as a sect. At the same time, sects which harbored ill intents towards them would definitely be careful to think twice as well.

But Xuan Yunxian did not want to do things that would betray the trust between the both of them. After all, the reason why she loved Lin Fan wasn't because he was from Glory Sect.

She did not want to rouse any baseless rumors out of that.

Thus, the previous Grandmaster did not press on the issue and invited a few sects they had closer ties with instead.

Chapter 385: Daddy Watches Over Me (1)

"These girls from Xuanjian Sect are truly beautiful indeed! Even those junior sisters of our Heaven and Earth Sect pale in comparison to them!" A young man, who was elegantly charming, looked at these girls of Xuanjian Sect who were passing by with a gleeful look.

"Brother Huang, you're the Big Senior Brother of Heaven and Earth Sect! If you're interested in any one of them, you can let your Father know and have him propose a marriage. What issue would there be with that?" Another equally suave young man was checking out these female disciples keenly as well.

"HAHA! Brother Li, your words make sense indeed. The both of us are young. It shouldn't be an issue for us to propose anyone and take in concubines of our own." Huang Yuanlong laughed.

Both of them come from distinguished backgrounds, and were both the young masters of great sects. They were practically second in authority of the entire sect.

And that, of course, was due to the fact that their fathers were the Grandmasters.

"Well, Xuanjian Sect is an all-female sect after all. If they don't look for any backing soon, they might truly not make it in the long run. I heard that they were trashed by an evil being just recently. In fact, their entire defense formation was destroyed! If not for the fact that a mysterious man had appeared to aid them, they might

not even exist right now!" Huang Yuanlong continued.

"Is that true, Brother Huang? But then again, it wouldn't be strange if you think about it. While the Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect is pretty old right now, she doesn't have to choose the next Grandmaster right here and now. Well, I think that she must have been injured gravely during that battle, and has no choice but to stay behind the scenes." Li Cangmang replied.

The two of them stood outside the Main Hall of Xuanjian Sect. As though they were picking these girls for themselves, their eyes flared fervently with lust.

They had no intentions of entering the Main Hall at all. To them, everything that was going on inside was extremely boring. Or rather, it was even a waste of time.

They might as well stay here and admire the beauties.

"Hey, Brother Huang. Don't you think that guy looks extremely arrogant? To think that he's surrounded by this many beauties!" Looking in the distance, Li Cangmang was displeased.

They had been standing around for quite some time, yet, they didn't even get to hit on any chicks. To see that guy being surrounded by this bevy of beauties was definitely frustrating.

Looking over, Huang Yuanlong frowned as well. He then curled into a smirk, "Brother Li, let's go and size him up. We'll see his

background."

"Senior brother, today's the ascension ceremony of senior sister! The rouges that you handed us last night were absolutely brilliant! They're of much higher quality than those I used to use!" A female disciple who was circling around Liu Linfeng called out.

"Of course! That was made for me by my Daddy! He says that that's called a perfume, not rouge!" Smelling the fragrant scent on his body, Liu Linfeng's face was filled with happiness. However, the thought of his Daddy who had passed away saddened him.

"Brother Liu, since when did you have a Daddy?!" Lei Yifeng of Daozhong Sect was absolutely astounded. Back in the past, he always knew that Liu Linfeng was a sissy boy. So be it if he were feminine, but to think that he was still so cocky even while being a sissy.

And what was with this dead father and all now?! Lei Yifeng was totally exasperated.

"Brother Liu, you're really fabulous! This perfume is simply too good!" Xing Yueyu was a disciple of Daozhong Sect as well, and had always been following around Lei Yifeng. However, ever since she used Liu Linfeng's perfume, it was as though she had turned completely and betrayed Lei Yifeng, acting like complete sisters with Liu Linfeng. In fact, she even got a few bottles from him.

"That's of course! Oh, right, Brother Lei. Do I need to report to you that I've got a Daddy? Oh, you're really big now, eh?" Liu

Linfeng tossed Lei Yifeng a side glance and said in his sissy tone.

The surrounding junior sisters began to giggle. It was as though Liu Linfeng and Lei Yifeng had born grudges for their past eight lives or something, and had to quip at one another the moment they met.

Lei Yifeng twitched his mouth, not wanting to argue back.

"Oh, I wonder how do I address all of you. I am the young master of Heaven and Earth Sect, Huang Yuanlong. This here is the young master of Mountain Sea Sect, Li Cangmang."

The both of them cupped their fists and called out with a confident smile, as though they wanted to be a part of this group. At the same time, they couldn’t stop nodding in approval as they cast their gazes at the surrounding female disciples.

Not bad. Really decent indeed.

Looking at them once, Liu Linfeng ignored them entirely and continued conversing with his junior sisters, heading towards the Main Hall.

Huang Yuanlong and Li Cangmang frowned, evidently displeased.

Looking at the two of them, Lei Yifeng hurried over to Liu Linfeng, "Brother Liu, you’re totally not giving them any face!

These two are not the young masters of just any weak sects! You might get into trouble for this!"

"Huh...trouble? I'm afraid of nothing. Daddy is watching over me. No matter where in this world, no one would dare to bully me! Look at you living like a coward! How pathetic!" Liu Linfeng replied.

Lei Yifeng was thoroughly exasperated right now. This bloody retard! But then again, this should be nothing much, so he didn't put it in his heart.

...

"Brother Huang, isn't that guy being too brazen?" Li Cangmang said fuming.

"Hmph, I know the guy beside them. That's the Big Senior Brother of Daozhong Sect, Lei Yifeng. As for the other guy, his cultivation state is only so-so, nothing spectacular. But I wonder what's his background. THAT is what we've got to check." Huang Yuanlong's eyes were sinister, evidently bearing a grudge over this. However, it didn't matter. There was no rush about this. He would take his sweet time.

...

The ascension ceremony of Xuanjian Sect was spectacular indeed. After all, this was a grand affair for the sect. Even poor sects would

try their best to make this event as grandeur as possible.

Outside the Main Hall, they were having a tribute ceremony to pray for good fortune from the Heavens.

"Yunxian, from here on forth, you will be the 138th Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect. Everything would depend on you in the future." The previous Grandmaster handed a symbolic ceremonial saber over to Xuan Yunxian.

"Yes." Xuan Yunxian nodded her head.

Looking at all this, the previous Grandmaster heaved a sigh of relief.

The ceremony was about to end soon.

All the Grandmasters of different sects who had arrived for the ascension ceremony were gathered as well, deep in discussions.

Liu Linfeng stood behind Xuan Yunxian, looking evidently bored. He was especially displeased with the fact that all the other Grandmasters seemed to be looking at his Master with eyes that were far from friendly.

"Grandmaster Xuan, congratulations on your ascension. Oh, my dear son has mentioned something to me earlier that I think would greatly boost the relationship between our two sects. But I wonder if Grandmaster Xuan would give her blessings." The Grandmaster

of Heaven and Earth Sect spoke up.

"Please continue." Xuan Yunxian was all smiles.

A sect's position and strength were not only determined by their talents, but also by their relationship with the other sects.

Heaven and Earth Sect and Xuanjian Sect were situated not too far from one another. Besides, their previous generations had a pretty chummy relationship.

"Yuanlong, tell Grandmaster Xuan about it yourself." The Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect said casually.

Huang Yuanlong, who was standing behind his father, cupped his fists together and greeted.

"Grandmaster Xuan, I've taken a liking to that junior sister, and would hope to take her as a partner. I implore you to give us your blessings." Huang Yuanlong pointed to a female disciple who was talking with Liu Linfeng earlier on.

The moment Li Cangmang heard his Brother Huang speaking up, his eyes sparkled as he headed up as well, "Grandmaster Xuan, I've taken a liking to THAT female disciple and would like to implore you to give us your blessings as well."

Liu Linfeng, who was standing behind Xuan Yunxian, was startled for a moment, before he flew into a rage. His face was

especially flushed red when he saw the gleeful and smirking faces of these two.

As for the two female disciples who were chosen, they were completely caught dumbfounded. They had not expected something like this to happen at all!

Xuan Yunxian was stunned for a moment as well, apparently taken aback by the matter and confused by it, "Yunling, Yunyan... the both of you, come out."

"Grandmaster...!" The both of them stood out, an innocent and dazed look on their faces. How did this happen? They cast their glances at Liu Linfeng, hoping he would take a stand for them.

The previous Grandmaster patted the back of Xuan Yunxian’s palms unknowingly.

Xuan Yunxian looked at her Master before asking, "The two of you... Do you agree?"

"We...we...!" The two of them were panicking right now. Even though they were living a carefree life in the sect, they did know of some affairs here and there.

And just as the two of them were caught at a loss, Liu Linfeng stood out.

Chapter 386: Daddy Watches Over Me (2)

"I'll reply for my two junior sisters... No." With that, Liu Linfeng stepped forth and looked at the two men in disdain.

"Hmph. How about you two take a piss and look at your reflection in it? With your looks, you dare to taint my junior sisters? You guys truly think you're worthy?" Liu Linfeng snorted contemptuously.

"Feng...!" The moment Xuan Yunxian heard this, she frowned.

"Master, don't worry! What do they take Xuanjian Sect for? A place where they can take anything they like? The two of them look especially shady, with the looks of a rat. One look at them and I know that they can't be anything good. Our junior sisters would definitely be trampled upon if they were to follow these two back!" Liu Linfeng could not be bothered with these two men.

"Kid, what are you talking about!" Suddenly, Huang Yuanlong stood out and lashed at Liu Linfeng, pointing his finger at the latter.

He had not expected this kid to insult them in front of all the masses!

"Hmph." Liu Linfeng tossed him another glance of disdain, entirely disregarding his existence.

"Good...GOOD! Seems like our sect is worth nothing in the eyes of Xuanjian Sect, eh?" The Heaven and Earth Sect's Grandmaster's face was grim right now.

"Grandmaster Xuan, seems like it doesn't matter whether we're here or not, eh? Fair enough. But don't blame us if we do not lend you any bit of assistance should Xuanjian Sect require any in the future, eh?" The Grandmaster of Mountain Sea Sect replied coldly.

"Hmph, my Daddy watches over Xuanjian Sect! Who needs to look for you guys for help? Don't think too highly of yourselves!" Even though Liu Linfeng's voice was extremely sissy sounding, his disposition right now was extremely domineering and imposing in the eyes of his junior sisters.

"FENG...!" Xuan Yunxian had no choice but to raise her voice, evidently slightly riled right now.

"Very good, Grandmaster Xuan. Don't say that I'm not giving you any face then. Your disciple here has been raining insults over us time and again today. Fine, I'll teach him a good lesson, so that he'll know some discipline. This is just in case he heads out there one day with that arrogant attitude and finds himself dying without even knowing how or who he had offended!" The face of the Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect was grim right now. He was almost ready to strike.

Lei Yifeng was completely stumped. He had not expected Brother Lin to be this brash! To think that he would just lash out at the Grandmasters of two great sects! That was extremely brazen!

But soon after, he began worrying as well. Even though the two of them were always squabbling, there was still friendship after that many years of knowing one another. While there might be no danger of death, Liu Linfeng might not be able to escape the physical pain that was incoming.

"Ho? You wanna whack me? Do you think you've got what it takes? Daddy's watching over me. You better be careful that you're not the one who's hung to be whacked by my Daddy instead!" Liu Linfeng took back a few steps before pointing at the Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect and lashing out.

"INSOLENT...!" The Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect was totally riled right now.

"Please show some mercy!" Xuan Yunxian was stunned, as she hurriedly spoke out to diffuse the situation.

BAM!

Suddenly, a bright flash of light shot out from the Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect onto Liu Linfeng.

A bright protective barrier appeared, protecting Liu Linfeng within it and completely absorbing the attack of the Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect.

"Hmph, to think that you've got a treasure protecting you. That's

why you dare to get to impertinent eh?" His face turned really cold.

Looking at this, Xuan Yunxian heaved a sigh of relief. She was really worried for a moment there. Taking yet another few steps back, Liu Linfeng's heart was thumping furiously. Looking at the locket on his neck, he felt relieved.

"Hit me, and I assure you that no one in this world will be able to protect you anymore!" Liu Linfeng pointed his finger at the Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect once more. He then tilted his head up into the skies and wailed.

"DADDY! I'm being attacked! He's going to kill me! Please save me, Daddy...!!!"

...

Everyone who had come to attend the ceremony was completely stupefied right now, bewildered by the scene before them.

Was this disciple of Xuanjian Sect just a bloody fool?!

"Feng, what's up with this?" Looking at the way Liu Linfeng was behaving, Xuan Yunxian could not help but feel pained.

Yunling and Yunyan looked at their senior brother blankly as well.

Didn't senior brother say that his Daddy was dead? Why was he seeking the help of his Daddy now then?

Just what was wrong with senior brother?

The previous Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect was caught at a loss as well. Seemed like the affairs of this day might not be able to end so smoothly after all.

Both Heaven and Earth Sect and Mountain Sea Sect were in no bit weaker than Xuanjian Sect. If they were to really turn the tables, what should the disciples of Xuanjian Sect do in the future?

"To think that a lunatic exists within Xuanjian Sect. Do you think that you'll be saved just by crying like that?" Huang Yuanlong spat out as he looked at Liu Linfeng contemptuously.

"Hmph, and I thought how great Xuanjian Sect was. To think that all they did was to nurture a retard." Li Cangmang added on.

...

Xuan Yunxian's face was pale right now, "Feng, he's already dead..."

"No! I went to look at him half a year ago! I could feel and sense his presence! He told me that if I were to ever be bullied, all I've got to do is scream out for him and he'll watch over me!" Liu Linfeng replied resolutely.

"Hais, Feng, you..." Naturally, Xuan Yunxian could not believe these words.

Liu Linfeng looked at the Grandmasters of Heaven and Earth Sect and Mountain Sea Sect, "You guys are dead...!"

"Daddy, hurry up! If you don't come, I'll really be walloped to death!"

...

"Insolent...TRULY INSOLENT!" Both of the Grandmasters were truly incensed right now. As for the other Grandmasters present, none of them spoke up. All of them just remained seated quietly. After all, this was none of their business.

All they had to do was to eat their popcorn and enjoy the show.

"Both Grandmasters, please calm down. My disciple he..." Just as Xuan Yunxian was about to try and explain everything, something changed.

The sky changed.

BOOM!

Everyone was startled by the suddenly crackling sound in the

sky, as a thick thunderbolt circled around like an electric dragon.

A pitch-black vortex suddenly appeared right above the sky of Xuanjian Sect. A terrifying power could be felt within the vortex, causing everyone's heart to shudder.

"What's that?"

"Why did something like that happen?"

...

Everyone was completely stunned as they stared at the pitch-black vortex, trying to understand the situation right now.

"HAHA! Daddy is here! With Daddy's light protecting me, how dare you guys think of hitting me! You'll surely cry later!" Looking at the sky, Liu Linfeng laughed out excitedly.

Xuan Yunxian looked at Liu Linfeng, her face changing rapidly. She still couldn't believe that this was caused by Liu Linfeng.

...

At the moment within those boundless void...

A shadow was hidden. Looking at the situation below, he couldn't

help but laugh out madly with his hands covering his stomach. Just as Lin Fan was preparing to head down to Xuanjian Sect, he heard his cheap son, Liu Linfeng shouting out.

With that, he couldn't help but laugh out loud.

Towards Liu Linfeng, Lin Fan was really pretty speechless as well.

This kid didn't use to be like this at the start. To think that he had turned even whinier after being trained up. If not for the fact that Lin Fan had seen so many things before, he might have been shocked to death.

Perhaps this had something to do with personality.

But, Lin Fan was pretty pleased indeed with Liu Linfeng's actions.

If he didn't act so cockily knowing that he had the backing of Yours Truly, how else would Liu Linfeng survive out there in the world?

But since that was the case, Lin Fan would follow suit to make this a good show. It was time to give these so-called sects a good scare as well.

Curling his fingers, all 438 energy grid line chains shot out from his body massively. They then coiled around, forming an energy

grid line dragon, and coursed through the Heavens and Earth while howling wildly.

...

Liu Linfeng took a stride forwards. Flicking his robes with an extremely sissy voice, he shrieked, "All of you better open your eyes wide! Daddy's here!"

BOOM!

Suddenly, an energy grid line dragon appeared from the black vortex. The formidable aura that was being emitted was explosive, repressing the masses.

"How could this be...?!"

Everyone's gazes were fixated at the sky, completely stumped by the scene before them.

Chapter 387: If I Say You Can, You Can.

Looking at the black vortex up in the void, Liu Linfeng was momentarily stunned as well.

"Daddy...isn't this way too crazy?!" Liu Linfeng was startled by the ferocity of the vortex.

Under the repressing aura, both Grandmasters of Heaven and Earth Sect and Mountain Sea Sect were feeling their hearts thumping furiously. In fact, it was so formidable that they could hardly muster up any courage to resist this.

"Just where is this source of energy coming from?" The Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect could feel his heart surging like a tsunami in the face of this weird occurrence. Even if he were to die right now, he would not believe that this massive energy was created by that retarded boy before him.

The same went for the Grandmaster of Mountain Sea Sect. He felt like a tiny ant in the face of this terrifying force.

All the other Grandmasters could no longer maintain their sideline positions as they stood up one by one, casting their gazes at this figure standing there.

Could it be that this tremendous energy was summoned by that silly boy there?

"Yunxian, this...!" The previous Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect did not know what to say. Everything was happening way too quickly.

"I have no idea what this is either. Unless there's a mysterious enemy that's striking at us right now." Xuan Yunxian asked in a daze.

...

"HAHA! Whack me? I'm telling you, my Daddy's watching over me right now! The two of you better start trembling in fear!" Liu Linfeng shrieked out loudly.

"DADDY...!!!"

BOOM!

The energy grid line dragon that was coiling around the energy vortex howled wildly. Finally, it spiraled down rapidly towards Liu Linfeng.

"FENG, MOVE! IT'S DANGEROUS!" The moment Xuan Yunxian saw this, her face changed entirely.

"It's alright." Looking at the energy grid line dragon that was descending from the skies, Liu Linfeng did not have a single strain of fear. In fact, he was filled with anticipation.

...

BOOOOOOOM!

In that instant, a bright flash erupted, blinding everyone present. This flash was simply too dazzling, such that no one could see anything beyond it at all.

By the time the light dispersed, everyone was completely stumped by the scene before them.

Just what in the world was that?

"This...!" Xuan Yunxian looked at that massive figure that appeared behind Liu Linfeng and she shuddered, losing her balance. In fact, she might have fallen over if there weren't anyone there helping her up.

"It's him...!"

...

Liu Linfeng did not feel any changes happening to his body. But the moment he cast his gaze behind him, he was totally stunned. Finally, he screamed out emotionally.

"DADDY...!!!"

The energy grid line dragon finally formed into an illusory figure of Lin Fan, as he floated gently behind Liu Linfeng.

"Hmph, do you guys see it now? This is my Daddy! How dare the two of you act so boldly in front of me? I wonder where you get your courage from!" Raising his head tall, Liu Linfeng swept his robes and hollered out domineeringly.

"You...!" The faces of the two opposing Grandmasters changed. But, they watched the figure behind Liu Linfeng right now cautiously.

Just what in the hell was this? How could this happen?

...

"Do you see now, Master? I told you! Daddy's watching over Xuanjian Sect! Who do we have to be afraid of?" Liu Linfeng chuckled.

Xuan Yunxian looked at the illusory figure behind Liu Linfeng. She then looked around in all directions, as though she was searching for something.

"COME OUT!!! I KNOW YOU'RE NOT DEAD!!!" Xuan Yunxian screamed out into the sky.

All the various Grandmasters who were here to attend the ceremony had no idea whom Grandmaster Xuan was talking to right now. They did not know what those words meant as well.

"COME ON OUT...!!!" Xuan Yunxian did not believe in this so-called protective barrier of Liu Linfeng. That was evidently created by energy grid line chains!

And if energy grid line chains were appearing, that meant that the person it belonged to must be alive!

But she had just gone to Glory Sect the month before. His body was still lying motionless within that crystal coffin!

Just what in the world was going on right now?

Xuan Yunxian was in a flurry and needed to find out!

...

Hidden within the void, Lin Fan let out a sigh. Damn! He had wanted to give Liu Linfeng a chance to act for a little bit. But seemed like he could no longer do so the way things were turning out.

Xuan Yunxian's agitated and peerlessly beautiful face right now was urgent and worried.

At that moment, a figure appeared in the sky and gently floated down below.

Xuan Yunxian stared blankly at that slowly approaching figure, as though she could not believe her very eyes.

It had been an entire year. Day after day, night after night, each time a little bit of hope even rose in her heart, it would immediately be shattered the moment she caught sight of that lifeless body within the crystal coffin once more.

He was never coming back anymore.

But now that this person of her endless hopes and dreams had appeared right before her...was this reality anymore?

Lin Fan looked at Xuan Yunxian. Even though it had only been a single year for him, she had spent every day thinking of him, as though they were years.

Lin Fan did not know what else he could say. Eventually, he just smiled.

"Ah...haha! My apologies! I've just revived, so..." Before he could finish, a figure had thrown herself entirely within his embrace.

Caught surprised, Lin Fan was stunned for a moment. He then chuckled out briefly before holding onto her tender waist and patting her back. There was nothing more he could say right now.

Perhaps, one needed some time alone to take in a fact such as this.

"As long as you're back..." At this moment, Xuan Yunxian carried zero airs of being a Grandmaster. The look of happiness on her face was just like a satisfied demure wife.

Standing at the sides, Liu Linfeng started wailing emotionally. Lei Yifeng stepped forth to try to console his good friend. However, the moment he walked over, Liu Linfeng hugged Lei Yifeng tightly and started sobbing on his shoulders.

Lei Yifeng's jaws nearly dropped down to the ground...Brother Liu! Image! Our image...!!!

All the other Grandmasters present were equally lost.

What in the world was going on right now! Just what sort of relationship did Grandmaster Xuan share with this man?!

And who was this man to begin with?!

At this moment, the feeling of that formidable force earlier was still on their minds. That was a horrifying aura indeed.

"Alright, there's so many people present right now. Today's the day of your grand ascension. We can talk about other stuff later

on. I'll be here for a while." Lin Fan spoke up.

"Yes." Xuan Yunxian nodded her head and wiped her eyes. Noticing the gazes of the various Grandmasters, she flushed a little bit shyly.

"Daddy! You're finally here! I've been bullied by these two!" Liu Linfeng ran up and hugged Lin Fan's thighs, bawling out. Looking at Liu Linfeng who was at his thighs, Lin Fan chuckled out exasperatedly, "If you're bullied, just fight back!"

"But, I can't beat them!" Liu Linfeng replied.

"Oh, don't worry. If I say you can beat them, you can." Lin Fan replied casually.

"Okay!"

...

Lin Fan looked over at the two Grandmasters. Within that seemingly normal gaze, there was a frosty chill enough to send shivers down their spines.

The moment the two Grandmasters caught Lin Fan's gaze, their hearts skipped a beat.

"Hmph, how dare you bully me? Eat my punch!" Liu Linfeng's

trust towards Lin Fan was blind and faithful. No matter how strong the opponent was, he threw a punch over.

BAM!

The Grandmaster of Heaven and Earth Sect flew far into the distance.

"HAHA! Let's see if you still dare to bully me! Watch my punches!" Looking at the scene before him, Liu Linfeng was excited beyond words.

...

For the two Grandmasters, it was an extremely simple task for them to squash an ant like Liu Linfeng. However, at this moment, they did not dare to retaliate at all.

Even though that mysterious man did not strike at all, that gaze earlier had caused their blood to freeze. They could barely stir up any energy to resist this man.

They firmly believed that if they had retaliated, their lives would have ended entirely and completely in that very instant.

Chapter 388: A Scene That's Hard To Understand

With the silence of the entire place, the sounds of wallops were ever more piercing.

All the Grandmasters felt as though they were lying down on a bed of thorns. They couldn’t even bare to look properly at the two men who were being walloped on the ground right now.

At the very least, those two were Grandmasters of Heaven and Earth Sect and Mountain Sea Sect! To think that they would be rained with punches by a junior without even daring to retaliate at all? That would definitely be a laughing joke if this spread out!

"This...!" Looking at the scene before her, Xuan Yunxian was caught at a loss as well. No matter what, those two were Grandmasters of a sect. Wasn’t this a little...inappropriate?

"It’s alright, let them be." Lin Fan waved his hand dismissively. Something like this wouldn’t result in any deaths. In fact, Liu Linfeng probably wouldn’t leave any bit of damage on these two at all.

Huang Yuanlong and Li Cangmang were totally dumbfounded right now. They could not understand what in the world was happening. How could this damned guy be whacking their Grandmasters to roll on the ground?

On the main seat, Lin Fan stood beside Xuan Yunxian. He then looked down at the masses below and coughed gently, "Yunxian is my wife. And me? I am Glory Sect's Lin Fan. Now that Yunxian has become Xuanjian Sect's Grandmaster, I hope that you guys can take care and watch out for them in the future. Lin Fan offers his thanks in advance."

Lin Fan knew that Xuanjian Sect could neither be considered extremely strong nor weak. They were stuck in an awkward position of power. The sects in Dongling Continent were as many as the hair on a cow's body, uncountable. Well, people might not know of many other sects, but they would have definitely have heard of Glory Sect.

Lin Fan knew that he couldn't possibly keep watch over Xuanjian Sect all the time. Hence, he had to have these people submit to his power and understand their positions. That way, they would think twice before making any decisions at all.

And evidently, Lin Fan had looked down on the power of his own name.

The moment he said 'Glory Sect's Lin Fan', everyone's jaws dropped apart.

What was the hottest news that has been spreading across the entire Dongling Continent for this entire year? Of course, it wasn't about any sects becoming stronger or any sects getting destroyed. It was all about Glory Sect's Lin Fan sacrificing himself to take down the big ancient demon and saving the entire Dongling Continent in the process.

"Glory Sect's Lin Fan...! Isn't he dead?!"

"That's right! But what's this all about right now then?"

"I don't know. I don't get it at all!"

"But to think that Xuanjian Sect would have ties with Glory Sect! In fact, Grandmaster Xuan can be considered someone of Glory Sect right now!"

...

Everyone was deep in whispers. The news was like a hurricane, tearing apart the peace in their hearts. Their faces were filled with disbelief as well.

As for whether this was a bluff, they obviously guessed not.

No matter what, Xuanjian Sect was a medium sized sect. There was no way they would dare to take out something like this as a joke.

The Grandmasters of Heaven and Earth Sect and Mountain Sea Sect, who were being walloped by Liu Linfeng right now, were equally stupefied by the news.

After that, their hearts were filled with helplessness. If that was

truly the case, this was someone they could never hope to offend in their entire lifetime!

Listening to these words, Xuan Yunxian's cheeks flushed pink. At the same time, her gaze at Lin Fan was ever more loving and adoring.

The previous Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect sighed helplessly. Since things had come down to this, what else could she say?

For some of the newer disciples of Xuanjian Sect, this was astonishing. They had not expected Xuanjian Sect to have such a backing! Even though they had entered later than the others, who didn't know of Glory Sect's name? This was practically a household name!

With such a backing, all of the Xuanjian Sect disciples were excited beyond words.

And with that, the ascension ceremony came to a fruitful closure.

After being walloped by Liu Linfeng, the Grandmasters of Heaven and Earth Sect and Mountain Sea Sect sat there quietly and obediently. Each time they crossed looks with Lin Fan, their hearts sank downwards as they gave him an awkward chuckle.

...

Night time...

Xuanjian Sect’s disciple residences...

The disciples who stayed near to Xuan Yunxian had all moved elsewhere for the night. Some of the disciples could not figure out why their senior sisters would move around and not sleep at their own places. This was really interesting indeed.

But, if they had experienced the events a year earlier, they would understand the reasoning behind these actions.

...

Within the house, a dim light lit up the place...

"Eh, Yunxian. Why have all the disciples outside left their own places?" Within the house, Lin Fan was soaking his feet in a bucket of water. The warm water was extremely comfortable right now.

Even though Lin Fan did not take a look outside personally, he was at a state of being where he could sense any and every bit of happening outside, down to the grass swaying with the wind. There was absolutely nothing that could be hidden from him.

Yunxian was stunned for a moment, not understanding either. However, when it finally hit her, her peerlessly beautiful face blushed with embarrassment.

Lin Fan had yet to understand, "Truly weird indeed. Yunxian, I can do it myself."

The moment Lin Fan caught sight of Xuan Yunxian washing his feet for him, he couldn't help but feel embarrassed. It did seem a little unbecoming for a Grandmaster of a sect to wash his feet for him.

"It's okay, I'll do it." Xuan Yunxian's tender fingers massaged Lin Fan's toes gently. Her eyes looked at Lin Fan melancholically, as though she wanted to imprint his face right now into her heart forever.

"What's wrong? Is there anything on my face?" Lin Fan asked densely and curiously.

"No, I just want to look at you properly and clearly and carve your looks into my heart. If you leave me one day, even if it takes a thousand years, I will search through the end of the world and find you." Xuan Yunxian replied with a blossoming smile and a loving tone.

Lin Fan smiled without saying anything.

Taking time to accept, growing something from nothing... Emotions could blossom over time. This was something that Lin Fan firmly believed in.

Even when things might feel wrong at times, on second thoughts,

they might not be that wrong after all. Perhaps, everything might have just been fate that was arranged by the Heavens.

...

The night turned darker as Xuanjian Sect fell entirely silent.

The lights in the house dimmed gradually as well.

Lin Fan laid at a corner of the bed quietly without budging an inch. What happened back then was a special circumstance. Now that he didn't pop any pills, he did feel awkward to make any bold moves.

Xuan Yunxian laid at another corner silently, waiting patiently as well.

"Are you asleep?" Lin Fan asked.

"No." She replied tenderly.

"Can you fall asleep?" Under the dim night sky, Lin Fan's face blushed redder as well. He felt like he was the Big Bad Wolf, digging his way closer and closer each time.

"Yes." She replied gently.

Shuffling his leg, Lin Fan slowly inserted his leg into her warm blanket and slowly budged ever closer. The moment his feet made contact with Xuan Yunxian's tender skin, he stopped, as though waiting for something to happen.

"Oh, I'm just checking to see if you're cold under the blanket." Lin Fan explained.

As if.

If someone of a greater celestial state could be afraid of the cold, he or she could just jump down straight to hell...

"It's actually pretty cold." Yunxian continued shyly.

"Ah! I'm actually pretty warm right here! Let me go over and give you some of my warmth. I'll leave once you feel better!"

One leg.

Two legs.

The entire body.

And with that, the both of them were snuggled under a single blanket.

To Lin Fan, this was a great improvement.

...

The previous Grandmaster of Xuanjian Sect had been pondering.

"That’s strange. Why’s there no sound this time round? But oh well, that’s good as well. We can finally get a good night’s rest. Seems like our sect’s going to tread on the fast track and soar from here on forth." She thought reassuredly.

"Ah...!"

"Ahhhhh...! AHHHH...!!!"

And just then, a series of sounds rang through.

The previous Grandmaster sighed exasperatedly. Seemed like this was going to be yet another sleepless night...

"Gentler...that’s a little too deep...!"

"Ah, right. Right. It’s my bad."

"Yup, just like that. That’s very comfortable. Are you tired up there? Do you want me to be on top so that you can lie down and rest?"

"It’s alright. This way, you’ll feel better."

"Actually, I read a book previously..."

"What book?"

"Erm..., well, there’s actually a picture within the book of...of you behind me..."

"Behind? What behind? Oh, oh! Then let’s give that a try!"

"Yes..."

Piak piak...

PIAK PIAK PIAK PIAK PIAK...

Under the night skies, two figures meld together into one. Long hair swaying, sweat pouring down like rain... They were filled with whispers as they moved into all sorts of positions and poses...

The way of the Yin and Yang was innumerable. Tonight, it went all the way to the climax...

Chapter 389: Old Black Dog Finds His Fated Person

In a blood coloured world, the entire place was dark red. There was a river that was wide and boundless like an ocean. At the far ends, a figure was seated cross-legged, surrounded by a blood bubble.

As though it had a life of its own, the boundless Blood Sea gushed into the body of that figure rapidly.

BOOM!

In that instant, the Blood Sea was split into two. The figure opened its eyes suddenly, as a blood colored flash of light shot out, piercing through the entire Blood Sea to the Heavens and Earth.

"Finally, I can communicate through the source of the Blood World."

"I've already fulfilled your wish. It's time for you to hold up your end of the bargain." At that moment, a voice boomed out from the void across the entire Blood World.

This black robed person was the 12th Level Master of Blood Kill Sect. He or she had made a trade with this mysterious person a year ago. Now that this mysterious person had helped him/her to communicate with the Blood World and understand its source, that could be considered a fulfilled trade.

"Acting mysterious and the likes... If there's anything you want, come out here and tell me yourself." The voice of the Blood Kill Sect Grandmaster was neutral, and one would be unable to discern the person's gender from it at all.

"Are you trying to renege on your end of the bargain?" The voice boomed out once more.

"So what if I am? What can you do about that? You're far too naïve." The Grandmaster laughed coldly. Turning into a streak of light, he/she broke through the barrier of the Blood World and exited the place.

The void was silent. The mysterious person was not angry because of this at all, as though this was all within his/her calculations.

"Hmph..." A cold snort permeated the Blood World before dissipating slowly into nothingness.

...

Dongling Continent, Blood Kill Sect Level 12.

The Blood Kill Sect Grandmaster grasped his/her hands tightly together, feeling the massive amount of energy that was surging through his/her body. At the same time, it was a grand thing for him/her to be able to communicate through to the Blood World's

source. Every single past generation of Grandmasters had tried to communicate to the Blood World, but no one succeeded.

The only puzzling thing right now was this: Who is that mysterious person?

Even though the mysterious person's powers were extremely powerful, he/she was unable to present his/her physical body.

This was the conclusion of the Grandmaster after countless experimentations. Hence, the Grandmaster decided to make use of such a circumstance to take advantage of it first. As for the mysterious person's request, naturally, the Grandmaster would delightfully ignore it.

…

After a few days of Xuanjian Sect's hospitality, Lin Fan left the place. As for Xuan Yunxian, he had already come to terms with it. At times, he even felt that the feeling was pretty nice. Well, he would get used to it sooner or later.

There were still a few places left on the Seven Saint Treasure Map that Lin Fan wanted to search at. Given his current cultivation state, his speed at traversing through the void was extremely fast. Hence, he did not have to waste much time.

'Destroyed Grounds.'

This was one of the remaining places of the Seven Saint Treasure Maps.

The Destroyed Grounds was one of the most dangerous places in the entire Dongling Continent. There was not a single bit of lifeforce to be found in this place, which remained desolated without boundaries. Even the sky itself was gray and dark there, filling one with a repressed feeling.

Sects would not even bring their disciples over here to train up. After all, this was a desolated piece of land without a single treasure. Other than the few ferocious beasts that were present, there was nothing else to be gained from a place like this.

Looking at the desolated place before him, Lin Fan was feeling helpless as well.

This bloody old dog Seven Saint, he was really good at hiding things, wasn’t he? Every single place he hid things at was funny and weird. Lin Fan wondered where the next secret chamber would be built at in this place.

But based on that pissy character of the Seven Saint old dog, the treasure must naturally be hidden in the most dangerous place.

"Chicky, take a good sniff and find where the secret chamber of that dog lies!" Lin Fan released Chicky from his storage.

Landing on the ground, Chicky sniffed left and right. He then

leaped off wildly into the distance.

"Even though Chicky doesn't look like it, he IS pretty useful." Looking at the fleeing figure, Lin Fan could not help but comment in acknowledgment. Then, he followed after Chicky without thinking too much, with his thousand feet a step speed.

"How did this Destroyed Grounds form?" This was the serious question that Lin Fan was thinking about along the way. But, as he cast his gaze into the distance, he was stunned.

There was a group of mountains about a million feet tall that had been leveled by some unknown force.

'GRAWHHHHHHHHHHH...!'

Suddenly, a beast burst out of the ground and lunged at Lin Fan with its mouth wide open.

Lin Fan did not mind this too much. With his current physical body state, all he had to do was to continue forth and let the beast collide with him for the beast to be destroyed entirely.

Not too long later, Chicky came to a stop at a deep location.

Along the way, Lin Fan had encountered multiple beasts. To any normal people, these beasts would be strong enough to suppress them completely. But to Lin Fan, these were like ants.

"What the hell is up with this magnificent looking place?"

He was stumped by the sight before him.

The void was pitch black, with lightning crackling across it. A thunderbolt streaked through the Heavens and Earth, as though it was like a deep crevice of Hell, sending chills down one's spine.

This was a natural occurrence formed by the Destroyed Grounds, and it had existed for a long time without disappearing.

'Cuckoo...!' Chicky looked at Lin Fan while pawing below, as though telling him that the secret chamber was right below.

Seeing this, Lin Fan could not help but feel exasperated. Seemed like this old dog Seven Saint was using the same trick over and over again. He loved to have the secret chambers hidden underground.

Lin Fan placed his palm on the ground, and True Energy poured out of it. With a gentle press, the entire place rumbled violently as the ground caved in. Instantly, the figure of Chicky and Lin Fan were lost within it, swallowed down.

...

Lin Fan checked out his surroundings. Indeed, it was as Chicky

said, the secret chamber was definitely here. There was a stone gate that was sealed shut. The secret chamber must definitely lie within.

Beside the stone gates, bones laid scattered everywhere. Evidently, there must have been people who had visited this place in the past. However, for some unknown reason, they had passed away here. However, looking at the state of the white bones, they seemed to have been chewed on. It was as though these guys were murdered by some weird, mysterious beast.

BAM!

This stone door was like air to Lin Fan as he sent it flying with a single kick.

But the moment he entered the secret chamber, he frowned.

While the layout was exactly the same as before, there was nothing hidden in this place. Not only were the jade white bones gone, so was the box that was supposed to be laid on the stone table.

At this moment, Lin Fan took out the Seven Saint black dog from his storage.

"Seems like you’re in luck. The ‘fated’ person you’ve been waiting for should have been here already." Lin Fan chuckled to the black dog.

The black dog shrugged its head. Those eyes were no longer filled with malice. In fact, they seemed to be recalling something.

‘Eh…?’ Suddenly, Lin Fan felt it.

From the unknown, a mysterious force was connected to the black dog.

"You deserve death."

HOLY SH*T! The black dog started talking!

"Holy f*ck! He turned into a spirit…!" Lin Fan was startled, evidently not ready for this.

Listening to these words of the black dog, Chicky cried out loudly and sent a claw flying towards the black dog.

The domineering look of Chicky was akin to telling the black dog that he should mind his tone.

The black dog’s body slammed into the walls. Then, it stood up, and the ferocity in its eyes returned once more, "Pitiful fella. Now that the doomsday of Dongling Continent is approaching, you won’t be able to act that way for much longer."

"Old dog, even though I don’t understand what you’re saying

fully, by the sounds of it, you seem to be living quite a good life now eh? Even though I don't know who that 'fated' person is, how about you bring him over to meet me?" Lin Fan chuckled once more.

"You won't have the chance to meet him. After all, you're not too far from death. These two strains of consciousness that you have obtained from me? You can have them. As for the other secret chambers, you don't have to go anymore. After all, I've already retrieved every single last one of them in the past year you were gone. My might is not something you can imagine...HAHAHA!"

Instantly, after the black dog finished its words, its body began to expand rapidly.

"Hoho. Self-destruction of the consciousness? Boring." Drawing a circle in the void, Lin Fan tossed the black dog into those endless void.

It exploded soon after. But by then, it was none of Lin Fan's business.

...

"No matter what, this Seven Saint old dog is an Ancient Being. But what's up with all this Ancient stuff? Xuanhuang World did not have an Ancient period at all in its entire existence. Evidently, none of these belong to this world." Lin Fan was silent for a moment. This was the point he could not get at all. Recalling everything that had happened so far, he thought up of a single

possibility.

The cultivation states being restricted.

Everyone from Dongling Continent being unable to breakthrough to a higher state.

The barrier between Heaven and Earth.

This barrier should be the final reason for all of this.

"Bloody hell. F*ck all this thinking. We'll go one step at a time." The moment he thought of all this complicated stuff, his head hurt. It was better to live life without much worries and troubles.

Chapter 390: You Wanna Get To F*ck the Ground Once More?

And with that, the Seven Saint Treasure Map came to an end. Lin Fan had not expected the Seven Saint to bloody be able to find a fated person. He did not know who this person was, to be so unlucky and misfortunate to meet with such a tragedy.

But to Lin Fan, perhaps that old Seven Saint had been pushed to the edge by him. As such, he just took anybody who passed by, regardless of their potential or luck, dragging him/her into cultivation immediately.

Seemed like it was the right move for the Seven Saint to split up his consciousness and spread them across the various forbidden grounds. After all, this ensured the highest rate of success.

But to Lin Fan, none of these mattered. So what if he managed to find someone to devour for himself? If he were to bump into this person, Lin Fan would still slap him to death easily.

But, looking at the Mythical Parasol Tree, he couldn't help but sigh.

The aura of this thing was still really vibrant just a while ago. But as time passed, it was now withering. If he couldn't find a way to save it, the tree might really die in his hands.

And of course, Lin Fan was more than satisfied with the mystical

effects of the Mythical Parasol Tree.

Absorbing the True Energy of Heavens and Earth automatically and converting them into experience points, causing him to gain experience points on the go.

'Seems like it's time to head to the Manhuang Area.' Exiting the underground, Lin Fan floated in the air and looked over the entire Earth.

"Save...me..."

Suddenly, a weak and feeble voice appeared within Lin Fan's mind.

This voice seemed to have appeared once before. But now that it was reappearing, Lin Fan was definitely wary about it.

'Just how in the world do you expect me to save...'

Lin Fan was at a loss for what to do. Ever since he had received that little strain of consciousness of the Heaven's Will, he would always feel a strange ominous feeling in his heart from time to time. It was as though something big was about to happen.

'Oi, oi! You're a really irritating fella! Stop saying things halfway all the time! How do you expect me to help you like that?' Lin Fan was really exasperated. He wasn't interested in things like these that kept giving questions as though they were part of a big puzzle.

But no matter how much Lin Fan called out to it, that voice that had appeared never replied.

Shaking his head helplessly, he then opened up a space in the void and headed towards the Manhuang Area.

The Manhuang Area existed on the boundaries of Dongling Continent. It was a reclusive place where hardly any humans could enter.

...

"Holy lady, everyone's having troubles holding them back anymore..."

At this moment, an exceptional young lady was standing atop a gigantic tribute altar. On the tribute altar laid a humungous statue, that seemed to be looking over the rest of the world.

The holy lady looked at her tribesmen before nodding her head gently and looking into the distance.

It was a massacre out there. The rise of the blood aura has stained the entire Heavens and Earth.

The Manhuang Tribesmen were gathered at this instance, looking at the evil beings in front of them with a solemn

expression. These evil beings had no body of their own, looking at the tribe with lustful eyes. Within those evil beings stood members of the Manhuang Tribe who had been slain. These people were holding on to their weapons, targeting their own tribesmen.

Spirits. These were evil beings of the 9 Realms. They specialized in absorbing the soul and essence of a man before possessing and taking control of them.

Huang Linger stood atop the tribute altar. Looking at these evil beings, she looked pretty dejected.

"Will the future hold true?" Huang Linger was a little lost right now. She could look into the future and see what would happen.

Yet, she had failed to predict this scene right before her.

"Hand over your holy lady, and I shall spare the Manhuang Tribe! Otherwise, all of you shall be leveled into the ground!" Just then, a man of an elegant disposition was standing behind these spirits, looking down at everything in disdain.

If Lin Fan were here, he would definitely be shocked. Wasn't this bugger Chen Xuan?! The man who had thought that he was the strongest in this entire universe, yet was whipped like a little girl by Lin Fan!

Looking at the situation before him, Chen Xuan's lips curled into a smirk.

His past year spent in the Nine Spirits Realm had been especially nourishing. With his power level, he was practically unrivaled in his time there, taking down anyone he met.

He had already retrieved the two Supreme Being Token Shards there. At the same time, he had ruled over the entire place and had recruited countless spirits for his own use.

And even more exhilarating was the fact that he had incidentally communicated through to the source of the Nine Spirits Realm. He even obtained the recognition of the source, and as such, his cultivation state rose even higher.

Upon returning to Dongling Continent, the first thing he wanted to do was to seek revenge on the man who had humiliated him. However, he was ordered by that fella who referred to himself as Heaven's Will to bring back the holy lady of the Manhuang Tribe.

To Chen Xuan, what was the Manhuang Tribe? With his current strength, he could annihilate them with a flip of a palm.

But things would get too boring if they happened too quickly at times.

Thus, Chen Xuan summoned out those evil spirits and had the Manhuang Tribesmen kill one another. All he did was sit quietly to observe. This was simply enjoyable to Chen Xuan.

In Chen Xuan's eyes, he was someone who was chosen by the Heavens.

Boosted by the luck of the Heavens, he was mighty and unparalleled. To him, the failure one year ago was nothing but a trial.

"Tribesmen, do not be afraid!" Looking at the situation before her, Huang Linger revealed a look of worry. She then closed her eyes gently to chant.

Suddenly, the sky rumbled. A mysterious force gradually began to take shape from the unknown.

A mysterious well appeared in the sky.

This was a mysterious ancient well which could boost the power of the Manhuang Tribesmen. However, Huang Linger discovered in shock that the well floating in the skies suddenly crumbled into dust, before disappearing entirely.

How could the mysterious ancient well that she had obtained through prayers disappear just like that?! That was impossible...!

As long as the Heaven's Will lived, so would the ancient well!

...

Looking at the scene before him, Chen Xuan sniggered, "Oh, holy lady. Let's not waste time on these futile struggles. Just surrender and stop your needless struggles."

Even though Chen Xuan did feel suspicious about the Heaven's Will's orders to bring back the holy lady of the Manhuang Tribe, he did not bother himself too much with this.

If he had any bit of concerns towards this shadow who had referred to itself as Heaven's Will in the past, it was now converted into complete faith.

Thinking back, he used to be a really ordinary man. However, ever since he was chosen by this Heaven's Will and trained for 100 years, he had obtained this incredible cultivation state. This was practically unbelievable.

"If you want to take away our holy lady, you'll have to do it over our dead bodies!" The brutish looking Manhuang Tribesmen formed a circle around the tribute aura and protected the holy lady within.

Looking at their dead tribesmen who had revived, they were filled with terror as well. However, they would have to protect their holy lady no matter what, and not allow the other party to have their way.

"Hmph, a bunch of ants. Kill...!" Chen Xuan laughed coldly before sweeping his robes and ordering casually.

Looking at the sight before her, the holy lady could no longer maintain her composure.

At this moment, she saw the future...

Bodies laid streaking all over the place. The Manhuang Tribe had disappeared entirely from the face of the world.

"Oh ho, you want to get to f*ck the ground again?"

And just then, a loud voice boomed out through the skies.

Huang Linger looked up into the skies. The moment she saw who it was, her heart skipped a beat. The moment Chen Xuan heard this voice, he was equally puzzled, wondering who it was.

But when he saw the figure in the skies, he was totally incensed.

'It's him again...!'

Chapter 391: Slowly Poke On.

Within the void, a dazzling brilliance brightened the grounds. That fiendish aura that was encompassing the airs began to dissipate under the warm cover of this bright flash, causing it to disappear like dust.

A white-clad figure could be seen, with his hands behind his back as he gave off an aura that seemed to be looking down on the world in disdain.

It was as though the Heavens and Earth were cheering in welcome for this figure in the skies.

Suddenly, two bright flashes of thunder streaked across the clear skies. Those thunderbolts were like agile snakes, coiling with one another, exorcising all of the demonic aura in the area.

The spirits were shivering uncontrollably under the impact of the thunderbolts, seemingly afraid.

"Do you want to f*ck the ground again?" Lin Fan threw a contemptuous side glance at Chen Xuan on the ground before asking.

He had not expected to meet something like this at the Manhuang Area.

Those things below which were floating above the ground,

weren't they spirits?!?

Lin Fan's memory of these spirits was still fresh as day. After all, he was nearly done in by these things back in Tuodi Shrine.

But when he saw the person behind these spirits, he was equally astonished. To think that he would meet Chen Xuan, who had f*cked the ground in front of the masses!

When Huang Linger saw the figure in the skies, she let out a bright smile. However, her forehead slowly creased back.

When she handed over the Life Seed to the other party, it was because she could see this man reappearing in the Manhuang Area in the future. However, the circumstances of his reappearance in her foresight were different from right now!

The more she looked, the grimmer her face turned.

To think that she could not see through the future of the other party! How was this possible?

One year ago, she could clearly see the future from him. But now, that image was murky with thunder crackling, as though it was forbidden for her to peek any further beyond.

As for the Manhuang Tribesmen, they were waiting with bated breath seeing the person who appeared in the sky as well, wondering if this was a friend or foe.

"It's you..." Chen Xuan was gritting his teeth as he glared at Lin Fan. He couldn't wait to crush this person to death harshly.

"Of course, it's me! Who else do you think it is?" After landing from the skies, he looked at Chen Xuan and continued, "Wow, you're a pretty decent fella eh? Seems like your cultivation state's improved by quite a bit as well."

Lin Fan was elated right now. This man was whisked away to safety by that mysterious hand a year ago. Now that they met again, this was absolutely fated to Lin Fan. If he allowed this person to run away again, then he would have definitely wasted his year sleeping!

"Hmph, it's all thanks to you..." Chen Xuan's reply was sinister. Those eyes which, were filled with disdain as though everything was under his control, were now filled with hatred instead.

"Oh, don't mind the thanks! It's all in a day's work. I love to help people! That's something that Yours Truly has spent his life working on: the good of others! It's all good as long as you're happy!" Thinking back of that scene a year ago, Lin Fan could not help but giggle out.

Chen Xuan glared at Lin Fan, his fists clenched so tightly that they were getting white. How piercing did that laughter sound? And of course, he knew why this guy was laughing.

To Chen Xuan, what happened back then was a humiliation of a

lifetime. He swore on his entire life that he would seek vengeance.

"Well, it's pretty much affinity for us to meet today once more. Let me ask you again, do you want to f*ck the ground? After all, I'm sure you enjoyed that feeling, didn't you?" Lin Fan asked.

"You...!" Chen Xuan looked at Lin Fan, his face flushed red. Damn it! He couldn't deny Lin Fan's words.

Looking at Chen Xuan's expression, Lin Fan smiled calmly.

After all, Biggra was crafted by Yours Truly. How would Lin Fan not know the wondrous effects it produced? After consuming Biggra, one's life would be tranquil and stress-free. It was as though they had entered Heaven.

Forgetting about every pain and sorrow, the only thing left would be bliss.

All the numerous benefits could not even be labeled out in words.

Ever since Chen Xuan had entered the Nine Spirits Realm and communicated with the source, his cultivation state had received a tremendous boost. Within the short span of a year, using the core of the Nine Spirits Realm, he had gathered 20 energy grid line chains.

To anyone in this world, that was an absolutely horrifying existence.

Who else in this world could gather energy grid line chains at his speed?

Naturally, no one else.

Chen Xuan had always believed that he was the one and only, a man who was endowed with the blessings of the Heaven.

"You've gathered 60 energy grid line chains. Not bad eh?" Lin Fan remarked casually.

The moment these words came out of Lin Fan's mouth, Chen Xuan's face changed drastically.

'He can see through my strength?!'

Didn't this just mean that the other party has a higher power level than himself? But how could that be?!

He was a man who was blessed by the Heavens with an immense fortune. Hence, he was able to gather 60 energy grid line chains so quickly! But what about the other party?

Suddenly, an ominous feeling surged through Chen Xuan's heart, as waves began to form in his heart. He wanted to leave this place immediately. He could sense the danger right now.

Standing on the tribute altar, Huang Linger had been listening in on the conversation of both men. The moment she heard that Chen Xuan had 60 energy grid line chains, she shuddered in fear.

Even though Huang Linger wasn't exceptionally strong, she was the holy lady of the Manhuang Tribe. As such, she knew about many things more than most other people.

Even the Grandmasters of some great sects only had tens of energy grid line chains at the most. How could this man possess 60?!

Impossible. Definitely impossible...!

"Oh, you want to run?" Suddenly, Lin Fan noticed the weird actions of Chen Xuan. This fella seemed like he wanted to run off once more.

"Spirits, attack!" Chen Xuan hollered before tearing a gap through the void immediately, preparing to escape from this place. But just as Chen Xuan was about to step through the void, a tragic cry rang out.

"B*stard! What have you done!" Just as he had stepped into the gap, Chen Xuan fell out of it back onto the ground. His face was flushed red as his skin was peeled.

"Oh, nothing much. I've just sealed your exit with energy grid line chains, that's all." Lin Fan shrugged his shoulders.

"Impossible...!" The moment Chen Xuan heard this, he was stunned momentarily before shouting out once more.

The moment he had entered the gap, he was scared silly by the sheer number of energy grid line chains that were coiling around the void before him. With a loud crack, those energy grid line chains struck on his body, sending him flying out.

Other than himself, how could someone else gather that many energy grid line chains?!

"Nothing's impossible. Oh, since you're here, I can't let you return without gaining anything, right?" Lin Fan sniggered. Slapping his storage, countless Biggras danced in the skies, covering Chen Xuan within them.

BOOM!

Suddenly, all the Biggras exploded and turned into a thick mist. The mist entered Chen Xuan through his nose and skin.

"NOOOOOO...!!!" Chen Xuan cried out pitifully. In fact, he could even imagine the horrors of what was about to happen.

But it was all too late...

"Y-you...!!!" Chen Xuan's face was a flushed tomato red right

now. His eyes were dazed as he pointed a trembling finger at Lin Fan. A fiery flame surged through his body, as though it was looking for an urgent release.

Those spirits who had no physical bodies lunged over at Lin Fan.

With a single sweep of his arm, he destroyed all the spirits entirely. He had a Spirit Crystal within his bag as well from Tuodi Shrine. That was an item used to communicate with the Nine Spirits Realm. But as of now, Lin Fan had no idea how to play around with it.

Now that this Chen Xuan could command these spirits, did this mean that he had been to the Nine Spirits Realm before?

Looking at the sight before them, everyone from Manhuang Tribe was utterly stumped. They had not expected those formidable enemies they had trouble dealing with earlier to disappear just like that.

And the thing that was breaking their minds right now was not just that. The man from earlier, what was he doing sprawled on the floor! Why was he moving up and down up and down? What was he doing?

On the impregnable grounds of Manhuang Area, a hole began to form...

Scary. Absolutely horrifying...

Chapter 392: Shoot Down Your Eyes!

Looking at Chen Xuan poking the floor with every bit of energy he had, Lin Fan could not help but laugh out loud.

These 60 energy grid line chains were good stuff, man!

With that, he could probably summon out the Heart Demon Emperor and mutilate his five limbs to convert into essence blood. Fusing those into his Blood Sea, he could boost the speed at which he would attain the state of rebirth through a single drop of blood.

If he could get to that stage, it would probably be hard for him to even want to die.

People in the Dongling Continent had practically reached the bottleneck of cultivation itself. With that, their speed of gathering energy grid line chains was really slow. It was practically the speed of a turtle, to gather only tens of energy grid line chains after 100 years of cultivation.

But to people of Dongling Continent, someone who could do even that could be considered a heaven-defying existence already.

The energy grid line chains were the wildest source of power in this world. They had to gather the energy grid spots into their bodies slowly before arranging them and finally forming a complete energy grid line chain through it.

But for someone like Lin Fan who had a BUG, gathering energy grid line chains was practically as easy as drinking water. To be able to gather 438 chains by just sleeping for an entire year? That was practically an absurd defiance of even the heavens itself.

"Well, Chen Xuan, it's already a bargain for you to be able to live that additional year. It's time for you to die obediently." Lin Fan looked at Chen Xuan, having no intentions of letting this man go.

Chen Xuan, who was poking the floor comfortably, felt his heart cave in when he heard Lin Fan's words.

Die?

How could he die? He was a man blessed by the Heavens!

But, he could sense the killing intent overflowing from that man's gaze.

"NO! I'M A MAN BLESSED BY THE HEAVENS! YOU CAN'T KILL ME...!" Chen Xuan screamed out madly, green tendons popping out of his head.

"As someone who's approaching death, I even took the effort to allow you to experience the epitome of life. Where else could you find someone as benevolent as me in this world? Alright, no more nonsense now. Just be obedient and pass on..." Lin Fan raised his hand gently. This Chen Xuan had a decent cultivation state. Of course, he would take the experience points... AND the energy grid

line chains... AND the possessions that he had inside his storage rings.

Indeed, the way to get wealthy was by killing a powerful enemy.

But, given his current strength level, there might not be too many people in Dongling Continent whom he could have an eye on soon.

"HOW DARE YOU?" Chen Xuan looked at the immense energy gathering in Lin Fan's palms with frightful eyes. If that amount of energy landed on him, he was definitely dead for sure!

"NO...HEAVEN'S WILL...SAVE ME...!" Chen Xuan howled and struggled, seeking his last chance at life.

"Heaven's Will? Hmph!" Lin Fan snorted coldly.

BOOM!

Just then, the sky rumbled. The moment Chen Xuan said those words, the skies changed color, as a massive amount of energy encompassed the entire Manhuang Area.

"INSOLENT...!" From the unknown came a terrifying, authoritative voice. This voice boomed like the mighty bell, causing everyone's attention to waver.

Everyone from the Manhuang Tribe immediately coughed out a mouthful of blood. That voice had caused their blood to rumble uncontrollably.

Lin Fan threw a casual glance at the sky. Not bothered in the least bit, he threw his palm down.

"YOU...!" When Chen Xuan saw the Heaven's Will appearing to save him, he was overwhelmed with joy. However, he was absolutely flabbergasted that the other party would still dare to strike despite that.

BOOOOOOOM!

That palm strike was enough to devastate the entire Heavens and Earth. With that, the tremendous amount of energy extinguished any last bit of hope for life that Chen Xuan had.

'Ding...congratulations on killing greater celestial full cultivation Chen Xuan.'

'Ding...experience points +10,000,000'

...

Lin Fan frowned. 10,000,000?! Why was it that little! No matter what, Chen Xuan was somebody who had gathered 60 energy grid line chains!

But the moment he considered his current cultivation state, it all made sense.

Right now, Lin Fan was someone who had broken through the barriers of the Heavens and had gotten to an utmost celestial upper level being state. This was a cultivation state that no one else in Dongling Continent was able to obtain.

For someone of his cultivation state to even obtain 10,000,000 experience points from killing a greater celestial full cultivation being was already something remarkably decent.

"HOW DARE YOU KILL SOMEONE BLESSED BY THE HEAVENS? THAT'S AN UNPARDONABLE CRIME AGAINST THE HEAVENS!" The voice in the sky grew ever more violent. It was as though the voice was getting furious that Lin Fan had disobeyed its will and had gone on to kill Chen Xuan.

Huang Linger stood blankly on the tribute altar, being swayed by the wind. Raising her head into the sky, she muttered in disbelief, "Heaven's Will?! How can that be?"

"Don't f*cking come here and act with your bullsh*t in front of Yours Truly. Come out if you've got the guts and Yours Truly will smash your head right in!" Lin Fan's lips curled. 'F*ck this Heaven's Will again! Whoever comes shall be walloped.'

If the Heaven's Will were truly this obnoxious thing, Dongling Continent would have been long ruined. How else could it have

remained that peaceful in the past?

"INSOLENT...!" The Heavens and Earth shook, and the sky changed color rapidly. It was as though doomsday was approaching the world.

"Hmph, you think that you're the only one who can act? Yours Truly can too!" Looking up at the skies, Lin Fan was displeased that the other party seeming to be getting too comfortable with his act of bullsh*t. With that, he turned 450 energy grid line chains into a gigantic conical megaphone. Channelling from his diaphragm, he hollered.

"INSOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOLE

'Well, there's always someone stronger than you out there in the world. Yours Truly's enhanced boosted version of 'insolent' would definitely be able to take you down.'

Suddenly, the sky rumbled fervently with its colors changing rapidly. The entire Earth trembled violently. Under Lin Fan's roar, the voice of the Heaven's Will broke up and was drowned within Lin Fan's voice immediately.

"HMPH...! I've allowed you to act with your bullsh*t, but how dare you go overboard? If you're indignant, come out and face Yours Truly so that I can smash your head right in! If I don't do that, my surname will no longer be Lin!" Lin Fan shouted to the skies in disdain.

"Human, you have completely riled me up! You must receive your punishment!" The voice of the Heaven's Will rang out once more. This time around, it was accompanied by the rumbling of thunder, as though he was preparing some ultimate move to strike down.

"CHEY...!" Lin Fan laughed contemptuously. 'If one wants to take down Yours Truly, one has to have what it takes.'

And even if he couldn't beat it for real, so what? If he pushed Yours Truly into a corner, Yours Truly could call out the Heaven and Earth Smelt to hide within. He would just hide for a long period of time, say, maybe ten years. By then, he could automatically continue to gather energy grid line chains. With a few thousand energy grid line chains, Lin Fan did not believe that he couldn't kill anyone instantly.

Suddenly, a rainbow colored light burst out from the sky. The light seemed to have the energy of thunderbolts mixed within.

Lin Fan frowned. There was this really unpleasant feeling...

"That's the Heaven's Eye...!" Looking up into the skies, Huang Linger exclaimed out in shock.

"The Heaven's Eye belongs to the Heaven's Will! It can see through any deceitful illusions. Each time the eyes open, it's the beginning of yet another new era! Could that truly be the Heaven's Will?!" Huang Linger could not believe everything that was before her eyes.

In her eyes, the Heaven's Will was impartial. But why would it come forth to try to rescue that evildoing man just now?

'Impossible...impossible...!'

"Sinful human, you have to suffer the consequences!" The voice of the Heaven's Will boomed out once more. Those mighty looking eyes glared down at Lin Fan fixedly.

For a pair of gigantic and horrifying looking eyes to appear in the skies, one could not deny the horrors of this scene right now.

"Heaven's Eye? Hmph, seems like this is stronger than the Divine Retribution that you've employed last time, eh?" Lin Fan replied with naught a fear.

So, what if this truly was the Heaven's Will? Should that cause Lin Fan to feel fear?

Seeing the scene, everyone from the Manhuang Tribe prostrated on the ground, quivering in fear.

To them, this was an existence that was equivalent to God...

"No, that's not the Heaven's Will! His future is filled with bloodshed!" Looking properly at the skies, Huang Linger screamed out in horror once more. It was as though she had witnessed

something terrifying.

"Whether or not he's the Heaven's Will, Yours Truly shall duke it out with him today!" Lin Fan squinted his eyes and looked at the Heaven's Eye.

"Fine! There was once Houyi who shot down the Suns. Today, Lin Fan shall shoot down these eyes! Yours Truly shall shoot your thievery eyes down!" Lin Fan took in a deep breath, preparing himself for a great battle.

'So what if it was the Heaven's Will? How dare it act so brazenly? WHACK AS NORMAL!'

Chapter 393: Suppress

Within the void, the sky rumbled furiously. Those all-encompassing and authoritative eyes looked down on the masses in disdain. It was especially fearsome to look into those rainbow colored pupils, which were filled with visions of death, new life, destruction, creation et cetera.

The Manhuang Tribesmen prostrated themselves on the ground, quivering in immense fear. This was akin to doomsday in their hearts. They didn't even have the will to resist this immense aura.

Huang Linger's face was extremely pale right now. Against this absolute aura, every single hope she had for the future had been extinguished entirely.

"Dumb human, you shall pay the price for your actions." The Heaven's voice boomed out across the entire sky. A tremendous force pummelled down, as though it was bent on crushing down on the masses.

"Your mum is dumb. YOU are the dumb one. You couldn't even protect the person who you had so-called acknowledged as blessed by the Heavens, and you dare to be so brazen in front of Yours Truly?" Stepping forth, Lin Fan's aura was tremendous as it erupted outwards, blocking out the power of the Heaven's Will.

Seemed like this person who was referring to himself as Heaven's Will was about to strike for real now. If that massive aura landed on these Manhuang Tribesmen, they would be crushed into dust

for sure.

"If Yours Truly says that he's going to shoot down your eyes, he's going to shoot down your eyes! Today, it's time for you to understand that there's a risk in running out wild in the pugilistic world!" Lin Fan hollered in disdain.

'Bloody hell! This guy thinks that he can trample on the masses just by producing a pair of huge eyes? What a dream!'

"Human, perish!" Suddenly, a massive rainbow-colored laser beam shot out from the Heaven's Eyes. It seemed to be carrying with it a power that could annihilate the entire place.

"Hmph, perish your head! It's time for you to know how powerful Yours Truly truly is!" Lin Fan lashed back in anger as his aura rose rapidly as well.

"Come on out, energy grid line chains!"

Instantly, 450 energy grid line chains erupted outwards. All of them were like agile electric snakes, coiling with one another before fusing.

"Hmm..." An astonished sound came out of the voids, as though the eyes were halted in their tracks by this sight. Perhaps, it was trying to comprehend how a mere human could gather this many energy grid line chains.

"Hmph! The show's just starting!" Looking at those eyes in the skies, Lin Fan laughed coldly. Turning his palms, the energy grid line chains turned into an energy grid line bow, emitting a wild burst of energy.

"Today, Yours Truly shall see what it looks like for an eye to be shot into explosion!" Feeling the surge of energy from the bow, Lin Fan was overwhelmed with joy. To think that it would be this formidable!

With 450 different elements fusing into a single body, this amount of power was definitely enough to take down the ancients!

Looking at Lin Fan, Huang Linger was filled with shock. The amount of energy that was coming out from his was surging into her body like tidal waves.

To think that this person who she had last seen just a year ago was now this fearsome! In fact, he could even hold his ground against the Heaven's Will!

This was something that Huang Linger could have never imagined.

Looking at the energy that the Heaven's Eye was accumulating and gathering, Lin Fan slapped his storage. With that, the Eternal Donger appeared in the skies.

"Heaven's Eye! Today, Yours Truly will let you experience what it

feels like to be shot at! This should be an utmost honor to you!" Looking at the Heaven's Eyes, Lin Fan's gaze was filled with contempt.

The invincible Biggras floated and danced around the Eternal Donger, before exploding into a mist.

With the previous few experiments, it was as though the Eternal Donger was addicted to the Biggra as well. With a big sniff, it sucked in all the mist around it.

True Origins Crushing Kick!

With all the procedures taking place one by one, the power that was emanating from the Eternal Donger was stronger than ever.

Using the Eternal Donger as an arrow, Lin Fan stepped forth and straightened his back. He took aim and drew his bow.

"With great precision, Yours Truly shall shoot through your pupils!" With his forefinger, he stretched the bow to its maximum while fixating his gaze on the Heaven's Eyes. A massive amount of energy erupted out from Lin Fan.

A bright glow appeared around the bow, as energy flowed and gathered towards it repeatedly.

"Foolish human! How dare you take a fight against the Heavens? This is intolerable in the world!" The voice boomed out from the

sky once more. By now, the energy that had been accumulating in the Heaven's Eye had reached its maximum.

BOOM!

A formidable force, seemingly encompassing everything, burst out towards Lin Fan.

"Hmph, insolent!" Without a single bit of fear towards the incoming projectile, Lin Fan let go of the bow. With that, the arrow erupted outwards, forming a streak of white light through the skies.

The light pierced through everything in the world. As though it was unable to withstand this massive surge of energy, the void began to tear along the way.

The 450 energy grid line chains followed behind the arrow immediately. Coiling together, they turned into another boost of energy and attached themselves onto the Eternal Donger.

BOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM!

With the collision of these 2 massive forces, an enormous shockwave rippled through the entire Manhuang Area.

"How could this be?!" A voice of shock rang through from the voids. To think that a mere human would have enough power to resist him!

"Hmph, nothing is impossible. How dare you try to act tough in front of Yours Truly with just a pair of eyes" You're way too naïve!" Lin Fan roared. Wielding the Eternal Axe in his arms, he leaped off the ground towards the other pupil.

BAM!

With that, the next scenes were just shocking for anyone in this world to behold.

The Eternal Donger had pierced through the left pupil wildly. The rainbow colored light scattered rapidly in all directions, as though the Heaven's aura was dispersing up.

'Firmament...!'

Lin Fan's body was now stronger than ever. Coupled with 450 energy grid line chains, he could crush anything with ease.

The power of the Eternal Arm was also infused within this attack.

'Firmament' was the strongest attack skill that Lin Fan possessed. Now that his strength had turned so sick, the amount of power he could produce was definitely just enough to devastate the world.

BOOOOOOOOOOM!

The axe brought with it a beam of light, distorting and warping spacetime, splitting the right pupil into two entirely.

Countless rainbow colored lights dissipated in all directions.

"Impossible...! How could a mere human being be this strong? Don't tell me that you've managed to break through the barrier in this world?!" The voice in the void was evidently startled, finding it hard to accept everything that had just happened.

"Barrier in this world? Are you bloody kidding me? You expect a small barrier like that to stand in Yours Truly's path to greatness? What a dream! Yours Truly is an existence that takes down any and everything in my path!" Lin Fan hollered. Looking at the mighty Heaven's Eyes which were now tattered and broken, he couldn't help but laugh out.

It was simply too awesome! The feeling of such strength!

"Oh, you want to run? Carry on dreaming!" Looking at those Heaven's Eyes trying to make an escape, Lin Fan would definitely not let that happen.

'Heaven and Earth Smelt.'

"What's that?!" The voice exclaimed out in shock, as though it was startled by the Heaven and Earth Smelt.

In that instance, the Heaven and Earth Smelt took the Heaven's Eyes in. Within the smelt, the Heaven's Eyes tried to make an escape, but it was suppressed by Lin Fan as it dropped back within.

'Smelt.'

'Ding...congratulations on obtaining a strain of Heaven's Consciousness.'

"HAHAH! What other f*cked up capabilities do you have? Take them all out! Yours Truly fears nothing!" Lin Fan pointed his middle finger up into the sky.

"B*STARD...!" An angry roar boomed out from the void, evidently incensed by Lin Fan's actions.

Chapter 394: Lin Fan, Who's Bored Of Insulting

"Are you like retarded? How is it that you only know those few words? It's either b*stard, dumb, or puny. What? You can't even hold a proper conversation? Are you indignant? If you've got guts, then show yourself and fight Yours Truly one on one!" Lin Fan taunted the Heaven's Will as he willed, not giving him even the slightest bit of respect.

"Why? Are you mute now? No matter how vast this entire world is, nothing is vaster than the heart of Yours Truly! Now, Yours Truly is giving you the chance to call for reinforcements to whack me! If you don't even have the guts for that, then scram along now! Heaven's Will? Heaven's Aura? You're just a little piece of sh*t!"

Huang Linger was absolutely astounded right now. She looked at Lin Fan blankly.

"That's...the Heaven's Will you're talking to..." Huang Linger muttered dazedly.

The fear she had from earlier on had long disappeared.

"So what if it's the Heaven's Will? That's all he amounts to." Lin Fan twitched his mouth with a look of extreme disdain. At the same time, he was doubting whether or not this fella was the real Heaven's Will.

After all, through everything that had happened showed that there was more to this than what met the eye.

"Human, you're just courting your own death...!" The voice from the void boomed out once more. At the same time, half of the sky turned red, as though the clouds were on fire.

This was the rage of the Heaven's Will that had stained half the skies red.

"That's right. Yours Truly IS courting his own death. If you've got guts, then show yourself instead of running your mouth loose! Heaven's Will? PUI! You're just a bloody tortoise! Just because you've got some skills, you think that you're the number one in this world? In the eyes of Yours Truly, you're not even comparable to those spirits from before!" Lin Fan mocked.

Lin Fan was a man well versed in novels. How could he not know what all these BOSS characters thought? All of them had a huge ego, that wouldn't allow anyone to insult them as such.

But this guy here though, other than running his mouth loose, he didn't dare to take any concrete actions at all. Even that so-called Heaven's Eye was just so-so to Lin Fan.

Good to look at, but functionality? Not so great.

But still, Lin Fan maintained his wariness towards this fella. The only reason why Lin Fan was putting so much effort into taunting

him was because he had seen through his tricks.

If this guy truly had the powers to take him down harshly, there was no way he would let Lin Fan run loose while humiliating him as such without fighting back.

Even then, Lin Fan was not afraid of this sheep in wolf's skin. Since he dared to insult him so thoroughly, he definitely had come up with a plan earlier on. If he truly couldn't beat this guy, he would just seek refuge within the Heaven and Earth Smelt to hide from this disaster.

"Human, don't you dare go overboard!" The voice was now booming even louder than before, along with the crackling of thunder in the sky.

"So what if Yours Truly wants to go overboard! It's not like as though you can whack me, eh?" Lin Fan taunted with an extremely obnoxious looking face. Anyone who had any feelings would definitely find this intolerable.

Within the unknowns of the voids...

Two forces were locked in struggle. But the rainbow colored energy was already at its limits, and was about to dissipate entirely soon.

As for the domineering force, it was howling nonstop.

"THAT B*STARD! HOW DARE HE INSULT ME? HEAVEN'S WILL! STOP YOUR FUTILE RESISTANCE! YOUR DOOMSDAY HAS LONG BEEN DETERMINED!"

"NO! YOU SHALL NEVER REPLACE ME!"

...

Looking up at the sky which had completely no reaction at all, Lin Fan was exasperated. Just what sort of a BOSS was this?! Now that Yours Truly had rained insults all over his face, how could he not have any single bit of reaction? What a disappointment!

"Are you still there! Come out if you've got the guts! Stop wasting time! Yours Truly's time is really precious!" Lin Fan hollered into the skies.

"Human! Stop being insolent! I'm the Heaven's Will! You shall suffer Divine Retribution!" The voice rang through once more, filled with boundless hatred.

"Hmph, you bloody dumbf*ck! I've told you! Yours Truly is a man who is brazen! Heaven's Will my a*s! You're just a cowardly tortoise! Trash! No, you're worse than trash!"

Lin Fan would not stop his hurling of insults as he spewed them out without a single bit of mercy. He hoped that the other party would find this intolerable and start his attacks once more.

Lin Fan could tell of the usefulness of the Heaven's Consciousness that was smelted from the Heaven and Earth Smelt. But with only two strands of the Heaven's Consciousness, he could barely retrieve any good understanding out of the entire story.

After raining insults for a good long period of time, Lin Fan was getting thirsty and tired. This Heaven's Will was simply a big wimp!

At this moment within the unknown void, the Heaven's Will, which was being humiliated by Lin Fan, was fuming with rage.

How dare a puny human look down on him as such! Damn it! DAMN IT!

BOOM!

Just as Lin Fan was prepared to stop his insults which were reeling in no rewards, something happened to the sky.

A tremendous amount of energy began to gather.

"Eh? Seems like he's finally out, eh?" Lin Fan was elated as he raised his head. Seemed like this fella finally had enough of his insults and was out to fight him!

"B*stard human! How dare you insult the Heaven's Will! I'll make sure you pay the price today!" The voice in the sky boomed.

A colossal illusory figure began to gather up in the sky. This was a figure formed by energy itself. Or rather, it would be more accurate to say that this was an incarnation of the pseudo-Heaven's Will.

In the blink of an eye, the illusion was complete. This was a titanic and imposing giant whose aura flooded the sky, looking way stronger than those eyes before.

"Human, how dare you completely rile the Heaven's Will?" The giant spoke, crushing down from the sky with a single palm.

Looking at this scene, Lin Fan could feel his blood racing as well, 'HAHA! Good...just in time!'

With a war cry, he leaped up into the skies with a tremendous amount of energy, welcoming the illusory giant.

He gathered the energy grid line chains on his body. His physical body state was even stronger than the Eternal body parts right now. In fact, even if all the Eternal body parts were to fuse and come together at him, he might even stand a chance.

BOOM!

With a single palm strike, Lin Fan ripped the void apart. The palm strike which was pummelling from the skies broke apart instantly without any resistance.

"Impossible...!" A voice of disbelief came out through the void. He had not expected this human being to be this strong!

"Nothing's impossible. Good for a show, but useless. Did you think that you were invincible just through sheer body size? Yours Truly will let you understand today that even a small built person could produce a formidable amount of power!" Lin Fan lashed out wildly. A surge of energy burst out from his surroundings.

"There's a palm skill that strikes down from the Heavens. Do you know what's that? Let Yours Truly school you. It's called Buddha's Palm! SLAP...!" Within the skies, Lin Fan had flown to the head of the illusory giant before slapping down.

BOOM!

The giant formed by the pseudo-Heaven's Will rocketed down towards the ground. Eventually, it collapsed, kneeling on the ground.

The pseudo-Heaven's Will who was hidden within the void looked at all this in absolute disbelief. He had not expected a human to be this sick! But right now, he could not afford to exert any more strength than this. If he did, the Heaven's Will might steal the chance to retaliate back. That would cause all his previous efforts to go to waste!

"Not even worthy of a single strike. A piece of sh*t! Totally useless!" Looking at the scene before him, Lin Fan laughed coldly.

'Heaven and Earth Smelt.'

With that, the giant was absorbed within the Heaven and Earth Smelt as well.

'Ding...congratulations on obtaining 1 strain of Heaven's Consciousness.'

...

"Eh? I imagined how strong you would be. But to think that this is the extent of your capabilities." Lin Fan tossed out a look of disdain before looking up into the sky, "Are you still coming? I told you, I'm agreeable to you looking for reinforcements. After all, everything you've summoned so far is weak as sh*t!"

...

By now, the sky was silent. It was as though everything had disappeared entirely.

Lin Fan waited for a while more before shaking his head helplessly. Seemed like it had left.

At the same time, this affirmed the suspicions in his mind. This fella should be trying to devour the Heaven's Will. That was the reason why he could not afford to expend any more energy.

But what sort of a being was this to be able to devour even Heaven's Will itself? This was absolutely horrifying.

Chapter 395: Walking Gold Mine

"Oi, what happened to you? Why are you silent now?" Lin Fan came in front of Huang Linger. Looking at her standing blankly where she was, he waved his hands in front of her face.

Just by arriving here, the entire place was already shaken as such. If the pseudo-Heaven's Will had truly struck down, how scary would that have been?

An existence which could devour even the Heaven's Will itself... How weak could that possibly get? Lin Fan wondered if he could even withstand it himself.

Sobering from her daze, Huang Linger took a look at Lin Fan and felt her heart skip a beat once more.

That thing from before was definitely the Heaven's Will. However, that wasn't the true Heaven's Will. She did not know what had happened to the Heaven's Will. But for this man before her to have the power to resist THAT, she was still unable to come to terms with the facts fully.

"Nothing much." She shook her head. Suddenly, she was startled, "You've caused the Life Seed to sprout?"

She could feel an intense amount of lifeforce that was emanating from Lin Fan. However, she could also tell that the lifeforce was being shaved off continuously.

"Yes, it's sprouted. However, it's still a seedling for now. And there's some problem with it as well." Lin Fan continued.

"Could I take a look at it?" Huang Linger asked.

Without hesitation, Lin Fan flipped open his palms. With that, a shriveled up Mythical Parasol Tree floated in his palms. The roots of the Mythical Parasol Tree were translucent and clear. They were attached to Lin Fan's palms at the moment.

Looking at the Mythical Parasol Tree in Lin Fan's palms, Huang Linger frowned. After a while, she relaxed and continued, "The Mythical Parasol Tree is the only mythical tree that exists in this world, and has been through countless of eras. Ever since it was destroyed, it turned into a seed and has never ever sprouted again. To think that you could allow it to sprout once more. That's a miracle indeed."

After listening to Huang Linger, Lin Fan could not help but credit the sprouting of the Life Seed to Chicky. If not for Chicky, this Life Seed would have still remained as a seed in his storage.

"What's the background of this Mythical Parasol Tree?" Lin Fan asked.

"I don't know exactly as well. However, according to my ancestors, the Mythical Parasol Tree is the source of life between Heaven and Earth." Huang Linger shook her head and explained.

The knowledge she had was limited. Other than the fact that the Life Seed produced a tremendous amount of lifeforce, she didn't even know of any other effects it had.

"Now that it's starting to wither, is there any hope to salvage this?" Lin Fan's purpose here this time round was to find a way to revive the abilities of the Mythical Parasol Tree.

"Probably. However, I don't dare to guarantee success. After all, this is the first time I've encountered something like this." Huang Linger replied.

Lin Fan nodded. Even though the Mythical Parasol Tree was still a seedling, it had already provided him with immense benefits. If it were to die just like that, then that would be a terrible pity.

But even till now, a single fact puzzled Lin Fan. If this Life Seed was so precious, why had she agreed to hand it over to him a year ago? If he didn't clarify this fact, he wouldn't be able to get rid of the uneasiness in his heart.

"That's right, since it's so precious. Why did you choose to hand it over to me back then?"

Looking at Lin Fan, Huang Linger chuckled, "You were committing a robbery. We were so weak then. Was there any way we could refuse you?"

Stunned for a moment, Lin Fan grinned. That was an interesting excuse there.

Huang Linger stepped down from the tribute altar. She turned back and looked at Lin Fan, "I handed it over to you back then because I could see the future. Tomorrow, I'll take you to a place. Whether or not it succeeds, that all depends on you. For now, I'll arrange for the tribesmen to take you for a good rest. I'll look for you tomorrow."

"Okay." Lin Fan nodded his head. Tomorrow then. He still had got stuff within his storage that he needed to sort out properly. These were all the goodies he had obtained after multiple battles so far.

After Huang Linger left, a brutish looking tribesman made his way over to Lin Fan. He was cowering slightly with a look of respect.

"Please follow me."

The Manhuang Tribesmen feared the Heavens. However, now that this man could take down even the Heavens, naturally, he was even scarier to them.

Looking at how afraid these tribesmen were of himself, Lin Fan could not help but chuckle exasperatedly. With that, he followed that man and left the area.

Before leaving, he threw a final glance at the statue on the tribute altar and frowned.

Even though the aura of this statue was different from that of the Founder Ancestor back in Glory Sect, the remnant aura was somewhat similar...

...

Night...

Lin Fan looked at his belongings within his storage.

The body of the big ancient demon, two strains of Heaven's Consciousness, and a storage ring.

Lin Fan had plans to smelt the body of the big ancient demon initially. However, on second thoughts, this guy did not have any energy grid line chains at all. If he were to end up gaining nothing from the smelt, wouldn't that be a big waste?

Even though this big ancient demon had fallen for 10,000+ years and his cultivation base had dropped tremendously, just the sturdiness of his physical body state was definitely more than enough to take down most things. If not for the fact that he had 'Seven Realms', they might have truly died there and then.

Even with 450 energy grid line chains right now, Lin Fan did not dare to claim that this was definitely enough to take down the big

ancient demon.

Ancient overlord who had conquered over the ancient times... That was definitely no joke.

Falling deep into his thoughts, Lin Fan could not help but recall back to the plotlines of the all the novels he had read in the past.

Well, he was pretty satisfied with the pill cultivation process of the Xuanhuang World. But, he wasn't so pleased with the weapons crafting portion.

Four grades: Heaven, Earth, Dark, Light; three tiers: Upper, Middle, Lower... Seven in total.

Even at a Heaven grade state, the power that one possessed was extremely limited.

For example, the Heaven graded upper armor he had produced back then, that was practically the highest graded equipment that he could produce in Xuanhuang World. But even then, only its defensive capabilities were brilliant.

Now that Lin Fan's weapon crafting skills were the strongest in this side of the world, it was time for him to come up with a new breakthrough for this world.

And of course, this big ancient demon's body would make for the most precious material he could ever hope to obtain.

Lin Fan also obtained a lot of inspiration from Demon City in a Palm. Perhaps, he should give it a shot.

Materials... He needed tons of materials!

If he could craft out yet another legendary weapon like the Nine Five Legendary Brick or Seven Realms, he would be elated beyond words.

But right now, the materials for those weren't enough. Time to set the big ancient demon's body aside then.

Looking at the two strains of Heaven's Consciousness, his lips curled into a grin.

'Ding...discovered Heaven's Consciousness. Absorb?'

'Absorb.'

Lin Fan did not hesitate in the slightest bit. These were good stuff, man!

As the two strains of consciousness entered his body, Lin Fan frowned momentarily and closed his eyes. Gradually, new scenes began to appear in his head.

After some time, he opened his eyes with a look of

enlightenment.

'So that's the reason why. Seems like I've been pretty close with my guesses. The voice asking for help was indeed the true Heaven's Will.'

The images that Lin Fan witnessed after consuming those two strains of Heaven's Consciousness showed him the Heaven's Will of Dongling Continent being devoured by an invader.

The reason why the pseudo-Heaven's Will he had been fighting could not use up its fullest powers was due to its locked struggle with the true Heaven's Will. If he had used up any more power, he would face retaliation from the true Heaven's Will.

'Seems like Yours Truly's act of defiance was indirectly beneficial to the situation. However, I wonder how long the Heaven's Will can continue to last.' Lin Fan sighed helplessly as he shook his head.

'Hais, even though Yours Truly wishes to save you, there's really nothing much I can do. How should I even begin to do that at all?'

...

When he caught sight of Chen Xuan's storage ring, he grinned once more.

"Twice... What a pitiful fate that fella has. He's just a walking

piece of gold mine! To think that he would return to be robbed by Yours Truly once more after the previous round of robbing! What a tragedy! Well, let's see what sort of items he has obtained in the past year then." Lin Fan chuckled.

And of course, Chen Xuan was a pitiable man. To think that he considered himself blessed by the Heaven's because he was supported by the pseudo-Heaven's Will.

But just as Lin Fan looked into the storage ring, his body froze up in excitement...

Chapter 396: Say Something, Supreme Being Senior!

‘Supreme Being’s Token Shards! To think that Chen Xuan would hold the final two!’

Lin Fan looked at the two token shards in his hands excitedly, not knowing what else he could say.

He had already obtained four of them. As for the final two, he had spent a long time looking for it but to no avail. To think that they would be in Chen Xuan’s possession! He was naturally exhilarated beyond joy.

This was more important than anything he could hope for!

‘Cangling Continent! Yours Truly can finally return to you!’

Two years, it had been two entire years! And finally, he was able to head back to Cangling Continent!

A light sparkled in Lin Fan’s eyes as he took out the other four token shards from his storage. He placed all six of them on the floor. Under his gaze, all the pieces began to fuse together.

DING!

A bright light flashed out. With that, a complete and whole

Supreme Being's Token laid quietly floating before Lin Fan's eyes.

He took the token in his hands.

'Finally, it's done.'

The drawing on the token caught Lin Fan's attention.

It was a door.

Below the door stood a human.

And on the door, there seemed to be some evil demon.

But, Lin Fan didn't have to get overly bothered with it. The token required payment of True Energy from the Heavens and Earth before it could activate the strain of Supreme Being's Consciousness within.

Not only could he get to learn some skills from the consciousness, he could even return to Cangling Continent! What a bargain!

Lin Fan started channeling the True Energy within his body into the Supreme Being's Token. With Lin Fan's current cultivation state, the True Energy cost of the token was no longer an issue for him.

If he could dare to channel in his True Energy back when he was just a postcelestial full cultivation being, what else would he be afraid of right now?

But, Lin Fan was astonished to find out that this Supreme Being Token was no longer accepting True Energy. This was weird indeed.

Did this guy have a change in appetite?

Lin Fan stopped his channeling and pondered for a moment.

The world currently cultivated for two things, one was True Energy, and the other was to comprehend the power of energy grids, allowing one to form energy grid line chains.

'Perhaps I should give that a shot.'

With that, Lin Fan arranged the energy grid line chains within his body into a river. This river was the power of energy grids as it surged within the Supreme Being Token.

'Aha...!' Lin Fan's heart leaped with joy. Seemed like the power of energy grid that was being channeled into the token was working.

But Lin Fan was still puzzled nevertheless. Back when he had channeled his True Energy, the token stared to absorb it all by itself automatically. Why did he have to channel inside manually

right now then?

Even though Lin Fan was confused, he did not stop his actions because of it. The river of energy grid power flowed in continuously. Lin Fan was determined to awaken the token.

Time passed by...

Lin Fan frowned. Based on the amount of power he had channeled in, if they were to form into energy grid line chains, there would be a whole fifty chains right now!

To think that even fifty energy grid line chains could not activate this token. Was this thing for real?!

Even the Grandmaster of Glory Sect had a few dozens of energy grid line chains of his own. If he had obtained this token, did this mean that the Grandmaster could not even hope to activate it?

Was this thing bent on not allowing anyone to activate it?

But Lin Fan refused to believe otherwise. He had 450 energy grid line chains! What was he afraid of?

'Channel!'

Lin Fan did not slow down his speed. In fact, he hastened it as the river surged and gushed within.

BOOM!

Suddenly, something happened to the token. It gave off a bright light before a light screen appeared.

Within that screen, a single figure stood.

Lin Fan smiled gleefully. Seemed like he had succeeded!

"Sup, Supreme Being Senior! We meet once more, haha!" Looking at the figure on the screen, Lin Fan waved excitedly.

"Eh? Supreme Being Senior, what's with you! Why aren't you talking!"

"Oi, oi! Speak up! Supreme Being Senior! Are you dreaming? HELLO? Someone's here! Knock knock!"

Lin Fan was stunned. Why the hell was this strain of consciousness not talking at all! Was there a hardware issue with this strain of consciousness?

Even though the Supreme Being figure on the screen did not speak at first when he had summoned it the previous time, at least it did some tricks and showed some skills. Why the hell was the Supreme Being not budging a single inch now that the entire Supreme Being Token was completed?

"Supreme Being Senior! It’s been two years! No matter what, you’ve got to say something man! Do you have any idea how much I had to go through just to gather all the token shards? I’ve gone through so many hardships and tears just to get this done. And there you are, standing without even a single word! Aren’t you just bullying me man?" Lin Fan’s face was dismal.

"Supreme Being Senior! Okay, fine. Even if you don’t want to say something, move man! At least show me some peerless skills for me to learn from again!" Lin Fan was stumped. Was this some kind of phony product? Was everything just a joke?!

Just as Lin Fan was caught at a loss, he jolted up in shock from a horrifying voice.

"IMPOSSIBLE...!" The Supreme Being’s face was stumped. He looked at Lin Fan with a look of disbelief. There was no way he looked like a mysterious and supreme being right now.

"Huh...?" Lin Fan was stunned as well, wondering what sort of crack this Supreme Being had been sniffing.

"What’s impossible?" Lin Fan asked confusedly.

But the Supreme Being only mumbled to himself continuously, "Impossible. Definitely impossible. How could anyone activate the Supreme Being Token?"

"I’ve already set up the Heavenly Barrier between Dongling Continent. How could anyone reach such a state?"

"Impossible..."

...

Listening to the mumblings of the Supreme Being, Lin Fan was starting to get a clue of what was happening.

Seems like the Supreme Being was shocked by himself! No wonder he couldn’t speak up at the start.

"It’s you...!" The moment the Supreme Being caught sight of Lin Fan’s face, he recalled.

"That’s right! It’s me! Hola! It’s been a year man. To think that you’ve yet to forget about me, Supreme Being Senior! What an honor!" Lin Fan chuckled.

"Just what sort of magical happenings occurred for you to break through the barrier I’ve left behind in such a short period of time? Incredible. That’s definitely incredible!" The Supreme Being replied exasperatedly.

"What’s your purpose for gathering the Supreme Being Token?" After being silent for a moment, the Supreme Being asked Lin Fan.

"Oh, of course, it’s to take down the obstruction between the split up Xuanhuang World and return to Cangling Continent." Lin Fan replied without even thinking for a moment.

But, what he had not expected was the Supreme Being’s reaction upon hearing these words.

"No! Definitely no! No one must take away the obstruction!" The Supreme Being replied agitatedly.

Lin Fan shook his head, "No. I must definitely return to Cangling Continent."

"No!"

"No! I MUST return to Cangling Continent." Lin Fan replied resolutely.

The Supreme Being looked at Lin Fan, "If you cause Xuanhuang World to combine into one once more, the Heavenly Barrier would disappear. With that, Xuanhuang World, the final piece of sanctuary for mankind, would turn into a living Hell as well!"

"I’m not afraid. I’ll protect everyone." Lin Fan replied firmly.

The Supreme Being looked at Lin Fan for a moment. He then shook his head once more, "No. Indeed, you are strong. However, in the face of those strong beings, you are still an ant nevertheless. There is no difference."

"How can that be?!" Lin Fan was stunned. "Supreme Being Senior, are you trying to trick me?"

"If you were stronger than me, then the Heavenly Barrier would definitely dissipate into dust just through your own abilities." The Supreme Being continued.

"How's that possible, Supreme Being Senior? You're the god that has traversed across the entire Ancient times and ruled over everything! How can I compare up to you right now?! However, if you give me some time, I can definitely surpass you!" Lin Fan said without a single bit of humility. After all, everything he said was the truth.

"Oho! I like your guts. However, even if it's me, I can only escape with my life in front of those strong ones. And there's not just one of them. Do you still think you can defend the Xuanhuang World?" The Supreme Being asked.

Lin Fan was flabbergasted for a moment. He then replied resignedly, "No."

But, he did not want to give up, "Supreme Being Senior, is there truly no way for me to return to Cangling Continent without destroying the Heavenly Barrier?"

"There is..."

The moment he heard that, Lin Fan heaved a sigh of relief. WHEW! He was nearly scared to death.

"I can teach you how to get to Cangling Continent, but the Heavenly Barrier must not be destroyed." The Supreme Being emphasized once more.

"Alright, sure. But first, can you tell me the reason why the Heavenly Barrier must be set up, Supreme Being Senior?" Lin Fan was filled with curiosity.

"Alright then, I shall tell you about those Ancient times which nightmares are made up of..."

Lin Fan sat bolted upright, listening attentively.

Chapter 397: Life Fluid

Listening to the Supreme Being, Lin Fan gradually began to see the importance of having the Heavenly Barrier continue existing. However, at the same time, he felt a deep sense of sorrow towards mankind.

Were they really just comparable to beasts with their lives and deaths depending on the will of others?

"In the end, there was only me, the God of War, the God of Battle, and the Reincarnation Emperor... The four of us were powerful beings on all fronts. We sealed ourselves up in seclusion for many years, hoping to create a sanctuary for humans. But what a joke it all was. The other party was just a single person who managed to take down all of us..." The Supreme Being continued in a dejected manner.

"Huh, for real?" Lin Fan was startled as well. How did it sound so much like fiction? Could the Supreme Being be saying that just to scare him a little?

But, Lin Fan knew that the Supreme Being was an absolutely powerful being. With a single move, he managed to split the world into two. Even his current self couldn’t possibly do that!

But, if a being such as the one the Supreme Being mentioned existed, then Lin Fan would definitely stand no chance against him at all!

"But that’s not right either, Supreme Being Senior. If you said that anyone stronger than you can destroy the Heavenly Barrier by themselves, how come those horrific fellas you were talking about couldn’t do so?" Lin Fan asked in bewilderment.

Looking at Lin Fan, the Supreme Being sighed, "That’s the reason why the highest cultivation state one can achieve in Dongling Continent is greater celestial full cultivation. Once you go beyond this point, you would be on the path which most people refer to as ‘Road to eternity.’ From there, some source from the unknown would act as a medium to connect you over to that world. That’s the reason why the four of us used everything we could to build up the barrier and seal the entire Xuanhuang World. With this, no one can make that connection and the barrier shall never be removed."

"Now, do you still wish to remove the barrier?" The Supreme Being asked solemnly.

Lin Fan was stunned momentarily, helpless. "All I want to do is return to Cangling Continent."

"Alright. Regarding that, I will help you. Once you reach the boundaries of the barrier, activate me once more. I’ll help you get through it." The Supreme Being continued. Everything was fine as long as the barrier wasn’t destroyed.

"Alright, Supreme Being. We’re pretty much done with what we need to talk about. How about you impart me some peerless skills as well?" Lin Fan asked with anticipation.

"Can't-do. This is only one strain of my consciousness. If I were to demonstrate once more, I would disappear entirely. Then, I can’t possibly send you back to Cangling Continent anymore." The Supreme Being replied regrettably.

"The f*ck?!" Lin Fan rolled his eyes back. Wasn’t he forced to make a choice between the two then? But on second thought, he decided to forget it. After all, returning to Cangling Continent was of utmost importance.

After that, Lin Fan continued to ask the Supreme Being some questions. Of course, he wasn’t too clear about the situation in that other tragic world right now, but it did sound like that other party was having a really rough life.

Next day...

Huang Linger came to the place Lin Fan was residing at.

"Everything’s prepared. Whether or not the Mythical Parasol Tree revives would depend on this." Huang Linger continued.

"Okay." Lin Fan nodded his head and followed behind her. Her attire was really formal, as though she was preparing to welcome something.

The Manhuang Tribesmen followed behind as they headed towards the deeper parts of the Manhuang Area.

Not long later, everyone came to a stop at a place.

It looked to be a cave that was ahead, with two guards of Manhuang Tribe standing on each side. Upon the arrival of Huang Linger, they naturally stood aside and gave way.

"This is the forbidden ground of the Manhuang Tribe. It has existed for a really long time now." Huang Linger explained gently. She then came before this tightly shut stone doors and knelt down respectfully. Taking out a small dagger, she made a cut on her palm before smearing the doors with her blood.

Creak. BOOM!

After absorbing the blood, the stone gates opened gradually with a loud sound. Lin Fan looked at the pitch-black inners of the place. There was an aged aura that was emanating from within.

"You guys stand guard outside." Huang Linger then turned and nodded to Lin Fan.

The two of them stepped into that darkness. As they walked in, the walls on both sides lit up with flames, brightening the entire passageway.

Lin Fan looked at the pictures on the walls and frowned. If he had seen these pictures before yesterday, he might be lost and confused. However, after conversing with the Supreme Being for

the entire night, he had gained a new knowledge about tons of stuff.

The pictures depicted a grand tree that pierced through the Heavens. It was swarmed and attacked by demons. Eventually, the tree collapsed into a seed and floated down...

"Just what sort of existence was that to wield such a horrifying power? Even the Supreme Being lacked in tons of details. This may be because he was only a strain of consciousness." Lin Fan was curious in his heart, but as the saying went, ‘curiosity killed the cat’. If he could avoid meeting those bunch of strong beings, he would choose to do so.

Not long after, they reached the end of the passage. Before them was a gigantic secret chamber.

A pool laid in the middle of the secret chamber, white mist emanating from it. It was beautiful, pure white; a beauty that was unparalleled.

"What a strong lifeforce!" Lin Fan could feel the immense amount of lifeforce that was being emitted by the pool. Even the Mythical Parasol Tree might not be able to catch up with this.

"This is the Life Fluid. This is the fluid that is secreted by the Mythical Parasol Tree when it matures. Perhaps this is also the answer to its revival." Huang Linger started.

Lin Fan stepped forth and placed his hand within.

‘Ding…congratulations on discovering Life Fluid.’

‘Life Fluid: The essence of the Mythical Parasol Tree. Possesses boundless lifeforce.’

This was good stuff indeed. But of course, one had to take precautions against everything. Naturally, Lin Fan had to have the system check it out first. Otherwise, if this were a trap by Huang Linger, he would have a really tragic outcome.

Flipping his palm open, the withered Mythical Parasol Tree floated into the air.

Just then, the white mist began to gather around the Mythical Parasol Tree. As though it had discovered something good, the withered branches of the Mythical Parasol Tree seemed to have gotten a new life and began to absorb in the white mist thirstily.

"It’s working." Seeing this, Lin Fan was extremely elated. He then placed the entire Mythical Parasol Tree into the pool.

The moment it entered the pool, the roots of the Mythical Parasol Tree began to grow rapidly while absorbing this Life Fluid frantically.

"Seems like my guess was correct." Looking at this, Huang Linger broke into a smile.

Lin Fan chuckled. If the Mythical Parasol Tree could continue growing, it would only serve to benefit him more.

But with that, Lin Fan turned around to look at Huang Linger once more, "What's the purpose of everything you've done so far?"

Lin Fan could not believe that there were these many kind souls in this world. There were not many people in this world who were as kind as he was. This Mythical Parasol Tree was nothing ordinary. There must be a reason why Huang Linger passed this to him.

"Don't tell me you can see the future. I don't believe that."

Huang Linger broke into a smile. It was a dazzling wide beam indeed, "I truly can see the future. However, the reason why I handed you the Mythical Parasol Tree was because I require a favor from you. However, now's not the time. I will let you know when the time is ripe."

"Deal. I'm someone who loves deals. However, I have to let you know that if the deal is way too impractical, I will reject it." Lin Fan chuckled.

Just as Lin Fan and Huang Linger were conversing, something was happening to the Mythical Parasol Tree.

An ancient aura began emanating from the tree.

"It’s the second phase!" A look of glee streaked through Huang Linger’s eyes.

Those withered branches of the Mythical Parasol Tree began to sprout new leaves. The leaves were exuberant with energy. It was as though it was reborn entirely.

The pool was so shallow now that one could almost see its depths. The Life Fluid was being absorbed clean by the Mythical Parasol Tree.

Looking at all of this, Lin Fan was elated. Seemed like it succeeded!

Not only did the Mythical Parasol Tree recover, it even evolved, and its branches were filled with green leaves now!

This was truly a sign of an exuberant lifeforce.

Now that the Mythical Parasol Tree had recovered, it was time to return to Cangling Continent.

Vengeance.

He would never forget that in his life.

Ever.

Chapter 398: Back Again

Next day...

The Manhuang Area was always in a state of bad condition. Dust clouds and storms were common occurrences.

After an entire day, the Mythical Parasol Tree had recovered entirely. As Huang Linger said, it had proceeded to the second phase indeed.

With that, Lin Fan could also clearly feel the changes brought to him by the Mythical Parasol Tree.

The speed of absorbing True Energy from the surroundings was hastened. The lifeforce that came along with it was also stronger by a few times compared to the past.

Inner Heaven and Earth...

The roots of the Mythical Parasol Tree were like a coiling dragon right now, stretching out within the inner world of Lin Fan.

This inner world of Lin Fan was like the Heavens and Earth outside, where the sky new no limits, and neither did the abyss.

"My gratitude for the help this time round. Once you think the time is ripe, let me know of your request from me." Lin Fan

thanked Huang Linger.

"Yes. Even though the Mythical Parasol Tree is the one and only, it is still a seedling as of now. Hence, it should not come to any greater harm. Otherwise, even I might not be able to help you when that time comes." Huang Linger cautioned Lin Fan earnestly.

At the same time, she was filled with curiosity towards Lin Fan. Just what sort of occurrences had he undergone for the Mythical Parasol Tree to turn as such?

If not for the Life Fluid that was left behind from the ancient times, it would be of paramount difficulty for the Mythical Parasol Tree to recover.

"Yes, understood." Lin Fan nodded his head. This Mythical Parasol Tree was just a seedling. Even if it could produce its own lifeforce, its capabilities were limited, and its speed was slow. Seemed like he had to groom it further for it to blossom before he could truly understand its potential.

But Lin Fan was puzzled. Just what sort of nutrients were required for the tree to grow? Even Huang Linger had no clue about that. He could not help but admit that this was a troubling affair indeed.

Lin Fan left into the distance...

Looking at Lin Fan’s departure, Huang Linger’s eyes shimmered

with a look of thirst. At the same time, she revealed a look of deep sorrow towards this world.

After leaving the Manhuang Area, Lin Fan stood in the void and pondered.

What should he do now? Should he return to the sect first or head straight towards the barrier boundaries?

This was a question that was worth pondering over.

However, the thought of being able to return to Cangling Continent had Lin Fan’s blood boiling. To think that he had to be sent off like a cowardly tortoise back then. Now that he was already a heaven-defying existence, it was time to have those people pay the price!

"No. Damn it. The more I think about it, the more I can’t wait. I better head to Cangling Continent right away. Vengeance waits for no one. Now that it’s already been two years, how long more can I drag this for?" Lin Fan mumbled to himself.

With his current cultivation state, he only needed ten days to reach the barrier area. This was equivalent to him crossing half of the entire Dongling Continent.

Thank goodness that he was an utmost celestial upper level right now. Otherwise, he would require months before he could arrive at the location.

Instantly, Lin Fan delved into the void and headed west.

Ten days later...

Looking at the sight before him, Lin Fan smiled. He had arrived.

Before him stood a light barrier that stretched all the way into the Heavens, blocking everything before his path. This was the barrier that was set up by the Supreme Being.

Without the Supreme Being Token, there was no way one could pass through this place.

Time seemed to be slipping and flowing through the barrier. Lin Fan stretched out his hands and touched it gently.

'Ding...discovered Heavenly Barrier. Unable to trespass.'

The moment Lin Fan took out the Supreme Being Token, everything changed.

'Ding...discovered Supreme Being Token. Traverse to Cangling Continent or remove the Heavenly Barrier?'

Lin Fan was shocked momentarily. To think that something like this would happen! Based on the words of the Supreme Being, he would help Lin Fan to cross over upon activating the token.

To think that these options would come out immediately as he took out the token.

Seemed like the system was invincible indeed. Nothing could run away from the effects of the system.

But, Lin Fan knew the meaning behind the words of the Supreme Being. If there were indeed people as strong as he had mentioned in the other world, there was no way Lin Fan would be egoistic enough to assume that he could take them down.

But fair enough. Since he didn't require the help of the Supreme Being now, he could save that amount of energy to learn some skills from the Supreme Being.

But at the same time, Lin Fan was hesitant. What if he activated the Supreme Being Token and used it to learn his skills. If the consciousness of the Supreme Being disappeared after that, wouldn't the token disappear as well?

Without the token, even if he were to head to Cangling Continent, how would he ever return to Dongling Continent then?

Lin Fan did not want to take the risk for now. He would rather wait for everything to be settled before activating the Supreme Being Token.

'Traverse.'

Lin Fan commented casually. He had already prepared for everything.

Instantly, he was covered by a beam of bright light. It beamed Lin Fan into the Heavenly Barrier. With that, Lin Fan’s figure disappeared entirely from the face of Dongling Continent.

...

Cangling Continent...

Within a dense patch of forest, the killing intent was chilling...

Two groups of people were running about, one being pursued by the other.

The group that was running ahead was filled with injuries. Each time they were struck with an attack, blood sprayed up into the air.

"Junior brothers and sisters! I’ll distract them! Take the chance and run away! No matter what, you guys must live on!" A young man faced their pursuers while wielding a longsword, with anger burning through his eyes. He was infuriated.

"No, senior brother! We must escape together!"

"Together? We'll all die if we run together..."

Just as the young man was talking, a flash of bright light shot out from a distance. This light was filled with killing intent. Mixed with True Energy, it was targeted at one of the disciples ahead.

The disciple who was sprinting in escape turned around and looked at this flash in utmost horror.

Just then, the young man who was speaking earlier shifted his body and stood in the way of his junior brother and the attack.

"Senior brother...!"

Looking at his senior brother covering him, the disciple let out a look of shock. The flash of light struck out at the back of the young man. At the same time, the sound of metal clanging could be heard as the light struck.

"Don't worry, I'm alright. Don't get distracted. Continue running." The young man could feel the blow on his back. Thankfully, he was able to withstand it still.

Looking at their senior brother blocking the blow with just his physical body, all the juniors let out a look of surprise. However, they recovered quickly. They were used to it.

Looking at the long sword that had flown away in the distance after deflecting the blow, the young man heaved a sigh of relief as

he reminisced.

"Teacher, you've saved my life again once more..."

...

They continued running from their pursuers. They did not know how long it had been. The one thing they knew was that they would be killed if they had stopped.

"Juniors, don't turn back! Your senior brother will block the path here for you!" The young man shouted.

"Senior brother Cao...!"

"Words will not help us in this situation. All of you must survive!"

The young man stopped in his tracks and took in a deep breath. With a look of firmness in his eyes, he glared at his pursuers. With a longsword in his hand, he blocked the path forward.

"Hmph, you can't run anymore, can you?" The pursuers surrounded the young man and jeered coldly.

"To think that Hunyuan Sect is a proclaimed righteous sect, and you guys would do something like this such as exterminating the other sects..." The young man hollered.

"Ho? You’re a remnant sinner of the Scarlet Rainbow Sect. How dare you stand in our way. What a dreamer! Attack him!" The leader of this group from Hunyuan Sect ordered, waving his hand gently.

The young man took in a deep breath, "Even if I shall die today, I’ll bring you guys down with me!"

Multiple men surrounded the young man and leaped on him.

As time passed, the young man was finding it hard to withstand the blows anymore. If not for the fact that he had his physical body’s toughness, there was no way he could even withstand till right now...

Chapter 399: TEACHER.....!

"This kid's body is pretty tough! To think that he's still not dead after enduring so many of our hits! That must be Heaven graded skill that he's using!" The disciples of the Hunyuan Sect were now filled with greed. They wanted to force out the way to cultivate this skill through this person.

The young man's body was filled with blood. The hand which was wielding the longsword was beginning to tremble once more. Blood began to slowly slide down from the hilt of the sword to the ground.

"Kid, hand over the skill that you've learned, and we'll grant you an easy death!" One of the Hunyuan Sect disciples glared at the young man coldly.

"Hmph, keep dreaming on!" The young man snorted coldly. This skill was handed down to him personally by his teacher. How could he pass it to anyone else?

In the past two years, this skill had saved his life countless of times.

"Senior brother...!"

Just then, the young man heard the cries of his juniors. His face changed as he looked around. He couldn't help but scream out, "Why are you guys back here again?!"

"Senior brother, how can we let you face this alone! We'll die together if we must!" The remaining disciples of the Scarlet Rainbow Sect called out.

"Hais..." The young man sighed exasperatedly. His face turned resolute, "Fine then. If that's the case, we'll fight them to the bitter end!"

"Loyal indeed. But what a pity! You guys have no way out today. You can consider handing this skill over. Maybe we might feel merciful and let you guys off because of that." The leader of the Hunyuan Sect disciples jeered. He was really interested in this skill.

"Impossible...!" The young man hollered.

"Hmph. Asking for it! Kill them...!" The Hunyuan Sect leader's face turned cold. Flicking his robes, he darted towards the other disciples of Scarlet Rainbow Sect.

The young man huddled together with the rest of his juniors. His face was grim at the scene before him.

Seemed like this was it for them.

Even though his cultivation state was at pericelestial level nine right now, all his enemies were people who had cultivation states above his. If not for his physical body state, he would have died

long ago.

"Juniors, the next time we meet may be down in the afterworld." The young man said.

"Senior brother, we're not afraid! We'll kill as many as we can before we die! We'll let them know that we from the Scarlet Rainbow Sect are not pushovers!"

"That's right!"

...

Looking at these vicious looking disciples who were lunging at them, the masses were quivering as they gripped their weapons tighter.

It would be a lie to say that they weren't afraid. However, no matter what, they must let these guys from Hunyuan Sect pay the price.

"Kill...!"

...

Just as everyone was prepared to fight back, the sky suddenly crackled with lightning and a loud boom.

"Eh, what's happening?"

Everyone's faces changed, wondering what was happening. How could thunder start rumbling in the initially clear sky?

Everyone from Hunyuan Sect halted in their tracks as well. Looking up at the sky, they could not figure out what was going on. The same went for those from the Scarlet Rainbow Sect. Everyone was bewildered.

Why was this weird phenomenon happening in the sky?

"Senior brother, look over there!" Suddenly, a disciple of Scarlet Rainbow Sect pointed over into the distant sky and exclaimed. Everyone looked over with his exclamation. All they saw was a ripple in the nearby sky that was spreading out in all directions.

This ripple expanded rapidly, tearing through the void wherever it touched. With that, a surge of energy began to flow through the torn void.

Under everyone's frightful gaze, a figure stepped out from the torn void.

He stood there, floating silently in the sky.

...

Experiencing the change in his surroundings, Lin Fan opened his eyes gently. His heart thumped excitedly as he looked at the scenery.

‘Cangling Continent, I’m back…’

This familiar scent… This familiar land… It had been a long time since he had seen this.

But Lin Fan was puzzled. Why did he reappear back here? Was the location he was sent to randomly selected from the entire place? Floating there silently, Lin Fan’s mind was in a mess, wondering what he should do.

Should he head out for the nine great sects?

Should he head over to the Yan Dynasty and kill the Yan Emperor?

Or should he start looking for the Heaven Queen?

All of this… All of this floated around Lin Fan’s mind back to back.

"Senior, save us…!" Just as Lin Fan was deep in his thoughts, a cry pulled him out from his stupor.

‘Someone’s screaming for help? Who is it?’

Within the forest...

Everyone from Hunyuan Sect and Scarlet Rainbow Sect glared at the mysterious figure in astonishment. Who the hell was this guy? How the hell did he appear suddenly in the sky?

But they had all witnessed him coming out through a gap in the void!

That was the power that belonged only to a greater celestial being!

Breaking out from his blank stupor, one of the Scarlet Rainbow Sect disciples decided to scream for help first. No matter who that other party was, now that the situation was as such, he could only give it a gamble!

If that man decided to leave this place just like this, then there would be no hope left for them at all.

"Senior brother, fellow disciples! This is our final chance! If that man is willing to help us, we may be able to survive this!" The disciple remarked.

Listening to his words, the other Scarlet Rainbow Sect disciples nodded in agreement before shouting out towards the sky as well.

"Senior, save us!"

...

Looking at these b*stards seeking help from an unknown stranger, the Hunyuan Sect disciples were worried momentarily. If this was a busybody here, then their operations might be disrupted.

However, they considered the fact that they were Hunyuan Sect disciples. Perhaps the other party may be wary of their sect's name and leave because of it.

"Sinners! Do you guys think that you can escape the grasp of Hunyuan Sect?" The Hunyuan Sect leader lashed out loudly into the sky. Of course, these words were not meant for their prey here. It was meant to be 'accidentally heard' by the man in the sky.

One should consider their position when interfering with Hunyuan Sect affairs.

The moment the Scarlet Rainbow Sect disciples heard this, their faces froze up. How could they not get what this man meant? They then looked up at the figure in the sky nervously.

What if the other party decided to leave them alone after hearing these words?

But to their excitement, the figure began to approach closer.

The moment the Hunyuan Sect disciples saw this person approaching, they glanced at one another furtively.

…

Upon hearing those calls for help, Lin Fan headed over slowly. He had a strange feeling that he knew someone there. But yet, he could not recall who it was.

After all, it had been a really long time, and his memory was fuzzy right now. Hence, he decided to head over to take a look.

Upon hearing the words of the other party, he chuckled.

‘Threatening Yours Truly? That’s a first, eh?’

‘Hunyuan Sect… Sounds familiar. Sounds like one of the nine great sects, eh…?’

Slowly, Lin Fan approached from the void steadily. As he landed, he looked at both sides.

The Scarlet Rainbow Sect disciples looked at Lin Fan with great hopes. As for the Hunyuan Sect disciples, they glared at him warily.

But just then, the young man from Scarlet Rainbow Sect

shuddered violently. He could not believe his very eyes.

He then headed up slowly.

He wanted to get closer.

He had to confirm who this man was!

"Senior brother...!" Looking at their senior brother heading forth, all the other Scarlet Rainbow Sect disciples called out in astonishment, wondering what was happening.

Their senior brother stood in front of the mysterious man.

And suddenly, something shocking happened.

Their senior brother knelt down in front of the mysterious man!

"TEACHER...!!!"

Chapter 400: Suppressing With A Single Palm Flip

All the juniors of the Scarlet Rainbow Sect were extremely shocked right now. To think that their senior brother would kneel before this man and refer to him as ‘Teacher’?!

‘Senior brother! There’s no need for you to acknowledge someone as your teacher so quickly just for our sakes, right?!’

None of them have ever heard that their senior brother had a teacher!

The disciples of Hunyuan Sect were equally stumped. Just what in the world was happening right now?!

Teacher? Was this a bloody joke?!

When they saw the astonished look on the mysterious man’s face, all the Hunyuan Sect disciples gloated gleefully. It was evident that this mysterious man did not know the other party at all.

Good lad! They were nearly tricked! To think that he would lower himself as such just for the sake of living!

"Fellow senior here, this is an affair of Hunyuan Sect. Please give us some face and do not interfere." The leader of the Hunyuan Sect

disciples stood forth and explained.

Even though the other party was young as well, there was no doubt that his power level was way beyond theirs.

Hence, they did not dare to act too insolently. If they were to get killed because of any brazen words, even their Grandmaster could not pit against a greater celestial being just for a single rude disciple.

But he was pretty displeased. This mysterious man did not even bother to turn around upon hearing his words. It was as though he was being ignored.

Lin Fan looked at the man kneeling before him, feeling a little sore numbness in his nuts.

‘Teacher?’

‘That means that this fella is my disciple? But what the hell? Did I ever have such a disciple here?’

Lin Fan couldn’t recall for that moment.

"Raise your head." Lin Fan felt that he needed to take a closer look. Perhaps that might jolt his memory. If the other party was truly sincere and yet he did not recognize him, how hurtful would it be to this person!

The young man kneeled courteously on the floor, his forehead touching the ground. Upon hearing these words, he raised his head.

Looking at the expression of the young man, Lin Fan's heart skipped a beat.

He was crying…this guy was crying…!!!

To think that the young man was thoroughly crying! And there was nothing fake about this at all!

This man must have recognized him! And he might probably really be this man's teacher! Thinking back to this title of 'Teacher', Lin Fan suddenly recalled the stint he took back at the Great Yan Dynasty!

Those kids he had taught! That was right! This kid must definitely be one of those that he had taught back then!

Even though Lin Fan's face was calm and casual right now, his mind was actually worked up to a frenzy, trying to recall the name of this person before him.

Suddenly, a face and a name matched together.

Lin Fan let out a smile, evidently elated.

"Cao Tianjiao?"

Hearing the name that his teacher called out, the young man recalled the scene two years ago and exclaimed excitedly, "Yes, Teacher!!!"

Everyone from Scarlet Rainbow Sect felt joy in their hearts. They knew one another! This mysterious man was truly their senior brother's teacher!

That means that they wouldn't have to die anymore! That was great!

"Senior brother, isn't your name Cao Fushu?" A disciple whose brain wasn't too sharp and yet earnest asked puzzledly.

"No, I'm Cao Tianjiao! Anything that my teacher says is correct!" Cao Fushu replied sternly.

Looking at Cao Tianjiao, Lin Fan nodded his head with a satisfied look, "Good lad indeed. Seems like you have not wasted your teacher's teachings from the past."

By now, all the disciples of Hunyuan Sect were looking at one another. They had an ominous feeling. To think that this man was truly the teacher of that guy!

Seemed like things are starting to get sticky now.

With that, the Hunyuan Sect disciples started to retreat. However, just as they were preparing to escape, a chilling voice rang out from behind them, causing their hearts to shudder.

"Did I say you can leave?" Lin Fan looked towards these guys from Hunyuan Sect.

One of the nine great sects, Hunyuan Sect... Seemed like they were fated indeed.

"Sir, we are disciples of Hunyuan Sect. Even though you're a greater celestial being, Hunyuan Sect has no lack of greater celestial beings. Please consider your actions." The leader of the Hunyuan Sect disciples cut straight to the chase.

Cao Tianjiao let out a sigh of relief as well. Now that his teacher was here, their safety was guaranteed. But with the situation as such, it would definitely be tough for his teacher to take a stand for them.

Even though they wanted vengeance, the name of Hunyuan Sect stuck clearly within their hearts. If his teacher truly did kill these men, Hunyuan Sect would definitely not let it go.

Cao Tianjiao and his juniors lowered their heads, at a loss for what to do.

The teacher of senior brother must definitely be a powerful being. However, Hunyuan Sect was far from weak. If they were to really get into trouble with Hunyuan Sect, then things would not disappear that easily.

But upon hearing the words that came out next, everyone stared at Lin Fan flabbergasted.

"Oh? Hunyuan Sect? Hoho, then you guys should die all the more." With a frosty look, Lin Fan slapped out.

BOOM!

The void suddenly exploded out. Under the frightful gazes of these Hunyuan Sect disciples, a titanic palm pummelled down from the sky onto them.

BAM!

The more than ten Hunyuan Sect disciples disappeared immediately. They were disintegrated, with not even a single strand of hair left.

Cao Tianjiao and the others gaped at the scene in extreme shock. It was even scarier for Cao Tianjiao’s juniors. They had not expected their senior brother’s teacher to be this strong... and... and this imposing!

To think that he took everyone down with a single flip of his

palm!

That was bloody horrifying...!

"Bloody f*cks. How dare you act brazenly in front of Yours Truly? Asking for it. After all, my sole purpose back here is to exterminate all of you!" Lin Fan laughed coldly.

"Tianjiao."

"Yes, teacher!" Cao Tianjiao stood respectfully at a side.

Even though their teacher had only taught them for a short period of time, the help that he had rendered them was immense.

After all, they were once the trashes amongst the trashes. However, under the guidance of their teacher, all of them had improved massively and had not encountered any bottlenecks in their cultivation path.

In the short span of two years, he had grown from a level one precelestial to level nine pericelestial. He believed that it wouldn't be long before he reached the state of a lesser celestial.

"What happened just now? Where are the others?" Now that Lin Fan had just returned, naturally he wasn't up to date with the current affairs.

As for Cao Tianjiao's cultivation state, he could see it clearly. Level nine Pericelestial. This was equivalent to pericelestial full cultivation back in Dongling Continent.

Even though there was just a Heavenly Barrier between Dongling and Cangling Continent, the cultivation states did not have a massive change in the system. It differed only slightly.

After some slight recollections, Cao Tianjiao related everything that had happened in the past two years to Lin Fan. Lin Fan sat there listening quietly. Even though nothing much was showing on his face, his heart was raging like a tsunami.

All of the students that he had once taught in the Sky Heaven School had left the Great Yan Dynasty.

In fact, the Sky Heaven School did not even exist anymore.

Overnight, all the powerful martial artists of the Great Yan Dynasty disappeared. The same went for the Principal of the Sky Heaven School.

As such, the entire Sky Heaven School was demolished.

As for those students he had once taught, they survived the ordeal because their cultivation states were most likely too low.

But without thinking, Lin Fan knew who did it.

Who else could it be other than the Yan Emperor?

The Yan Emperor must have been cultivating some sort of heinous and sinister skill.

But none of these mattered. Now that he was back, this fella's pathetic life would be his for the reaping.

Table of Contents

- The Strongest System
  - Synopsis
  - Copyright
  - Chapter 301: We...Won!
  - Chapter 302: Momentary Peace Before The Great Calamity
  - Chapter 303: Totally Envious
  - Chapter 304: Not Much, Just Half
  - Chapter 305: So Bloody Wealthy!
  - Chapter 306: Shooting Keeps You Healthy
  - Chapter 307: Just Kidding
  - Chapter 308: Humiliation
  - Chapter 309: We're Here To Eat You Up
  - Chapter 310: What Sort of Treatment Is That?
  - Chapter 311: It's A Misunderstanding!
  - Chapter 312: One More Outrageous Than The Other
  - Chapter 313: Feel Free To Try Me
  - Chapter 314: Mysterious Inn
  - Chapter 315: Let's Do It First
  - Chapter 316: Forever Taken As A Braggart
  - Chapter 317: A Time For All To Despair
  - Chapter 318: Turned To Dust With A Single Finger
  - Chapter 319: Too Damn Bloody Strong!
  - Chapter 320: Perfection Seeking Lin Fan
  - Chapter 321: The Life of The Escaping Flame Overlord With No Balls
  - Chapter 322: This Is A Tragic Story
  - Chapter 323: Big Brother, Why Are You Dragging Me Into The Woods?!?
  - Chapter 324: Unsatisfied Desires
  - Chapter 325: Trouble From The Past
  - Chapter 326: Lin Fan's Love Story
  - Chapter 327: Daddy...!
  - Chapter 328: Turn Into Dust
  - Chapter 329: Take Your Time, I'll Be Waiting
  - Chapter 330: Attacking Straight Up
  - Chapter 331: Something Horrifying Has Happened
  - Chapter 332: None Of Your Business
  - Chapter 333: Lin Fan: The Man With A Brain For Cultivation

Chapter 334: Come On Out, My Little Buddy
Chapter 335: Utter Breakdown Of The Blood Demon Emperor
Chapter 336: The Man At The Top Of The Food Chain
Chapter 337: The Hint Is There, But Where's The Person?
Chapter 338: F*cking Hell Of A Night
Chapter 339: Lao Fengxiang For The Win
Chapter 340: Show-Off Of A Young Man
Chapter 341: Where's The Progress?
Chapter 342: Dont Ignore Me!
Chapter 343: Crushed...All Crushed!
Chapter 344: Turning Into A Pauper In The Blink Of An Eye
Chapter 345: Here Comes Divine Retribution.
Chapter 346: Some Ingredients For You
Chapter 347: Overbearing Lin Fan
Chapter 348: Taking Down The Heavens
Chapter 349: Shoot Through You
Chapter 350: Stubborn After All This Time
Chapter 351: A Wise Little Girl
Chapter 352: What's Up?
Chapter 353: This Would Be An Interesting Affair
Chapter 354: Chicky With Lady Luck's Blessings
Chapter 355: Overrun The Four Seas With A Single Head Toss
Chapter 356: The Opportunity Presents Itself
Chapter 357: Where's The Promised Plan?
Chapter 358: Nuts. EVERYONE'S GONE BONKERS!
Chapter 359: One Should Definitely Be Shocked
Chapter 360: Leave Once The Deed Is Done
Chapter 361: Ancient Demon Grounds
Chapter 362: Demon God Bloodline
Chapter 363: Found Yet Another Secret Chamber
Chapter 364: Why Are There Perverted F*cks Everywhere Yours Truly's At?!
Chapter 365: Unparalleled Fighting Will
Chapter 366: Shooting Sh*t And Pee
Chapter 367: Do You Dare To Give Me A Few Minutes
Chapter 368: Fight If You're Indignant, Who's Afraid Of Whom?
Chapter 369: Borrowing This To Break The Barrier!
Chapter 370: Never Should Have Existed In This Era
Chapter 371: The Geniuses Strike.
Chapter 372: Whacked The Moment He Comes Out

Chapter 373: Your Body? I Want It.
Chapter 374: A Move That Destroys The Balance Of The World
Chapter 375: Spewing Blood Out Of Excitement
Chapter 376: And Chicky Follows In The Footsteps Of His Master
Chapter 377: Return To Glory Sect Once More
Chapter 378: Complete Breakdown.
Chapter 379: Lost In The Mysterious Grounds
Chapter 380: How Many Brain Cells Died For This?!
Chapter 381: What Are You Trying To Do?!
Chapter 382: Who Could Mess Around From Now On?
Chapter 383: Super Duper Strong Right Now
Chapter 384: The Small Differences Between The Two Small Disciples
Chapter 385: Daddy Watches Over Me (1)
Chapter 386: Daddy Watches Over Me (2)
Chapter 387: If I Say You Can, You Can.
Chapter 388: A Scene That's Hard To Understand
Chapter 389: Old Black Dog Finds His Fated Person
Chapter 390: You Wanna Get To F*ck the Ground Once More?
Chapter 391: Slowly Poke On.
Chapter 392: Shoot Down Your Eyes!
Chapter 393: Suppress
Chapter 394: Lin Fan, Who's Bored Of Insulting
Chapter 395: Walking Gold Mine
Chapter 396: Say Something, Supreme Being Senior!
Chapter 397: Life Fluid
Chapter 398: Back Again
Chapter 399: TEACHER.....!
Chapter 400: Suppressing With A Single Palm Flip